



SUMMARY OF DECISIONS REQUESTED TO PROPOSED WAIKATO REGIONAL PLAN CHANGE 1: WAIKATO AND WAIPĀ RIVER CATCHMENTS

By provision order/parts of plan - Volume 4 of 5

**Policy Series: 2018/16
ISSN: 2230-4347**

**Date: 20 August 2018
12920647**

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu.....	3
3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu	77
3.11.5.5 Controlled Activity Rule – Existing commercial vegetable production/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Te whakatupu hua whenua ā-arumoni o te wā nei	160
3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu.....	189
3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua	225
Schedule A - Registration with Waikato Regional Council/Te Āpitihanga A – Te rēhita me te Kaunihera ā-Rohe o Waikato	283
Schedule B - Nitrogen Reference Point/Te Āpitihanga B – Te tohu ā-hauota	295

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Adams, Neville Submitter ID: 74154	PC1-5062	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Advisory Committee on Regional Environment (ACRE) Submitter ID: 72441	PC1-11209	Oppose the provision with amendments	CONSIDER supporting programmes that support the retirement of vulnerable areas. Rule 3.11.5.3.
Aitken, David John Submitter ID: 71238	PC1-696	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure the Nitrogen Reference Point falls within a range of values to allow for the potential to make profitable decisions based on market demands. AMEND to ensure compensation or subsidies are provided to farmers who are vulnerable to loss of income due to the impacts of a low Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to ensure that farmers may choose mitigations that allows stock exclusion to be staged, practical and sustainable. Farm management practices are enhanced with education and support. AND AMEND to ensure stock exclusion is staged in order to be affordable, practical and sustainable. AND AMEND to ensure stock exclusion may be in the form of 1 wire electric fencing. AND AMEND to read: Fence main drains leading to a stream and/or river using 1 wire electric fencing, either: a) at least 100-200m the length of the drain; or b) To the foot of a hill, whichever comes first.
Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376	PC1-2183	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.3: AMEND by removing the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER model. AND AMEND by adopting a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each sub-catchment. AND AMEND by removing a blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for that sub-catchment.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to determine what is best for each farm and science to determine what contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and Overseer from all other areas in PPC1.</p> <p>AND AMEND stock exclusion requirements by using the national waterway accord recommendation that slope up to 15 degrees be fenced.</p> <p>AND AMEND by changing the exclusion requirements on a less than 15 degree slope so that they only apply to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre or greater.</p> <p>AND AMEND by providing certainty that fencing is going to be enough and future retirement of land will not be required.</p> <p>AND AMEND by allowing stock to be mustered through waterbodies up to 3 times per week without a formed stock crossing structure.</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan by requiring them only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required.</p> <p>AND AMEND by allowing flexibility in Farm Environment Plans so that they can be tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than blanket regulatory standards.</p> <p>AND establish an independent panel to allow contested points between staff and farmers to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to the Environment Court.</p> <p>AND any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point.</p>
<p>Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374</p>	<p>PC1-9219</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>DELETE provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point in their entirety</p> <p>AND DELETE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model in their entirety</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure there is no blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for a sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply the National Waterway Accord recommendations to fence slopes up to 15 degrees</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion requirements to only apply to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1m or greater to exclude cattle, horses, deer and pigs on less than 15 degrees slope</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide certainty on stock exclusion for the future</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are written to allow flexibility with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual properties and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards</p> <p>AND AMEND to convene an independent panel to address points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans without the cost of appeal to the Environment Court.</p>
<p>Allan, Eric Submitter ID: 73438</p>	<p>PC1-6088</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE the requirement in Rule 3.11.5.3 for drystock farming to be held at or below a property's Nitrogen Reference point.</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow flexibility in nitrogen discharges for low leaching land uses such as drystock farming.</p> <p>AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model as a regulatory tool.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include a list of Certified Industry Schemes.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 to address issues associated with lease blocks and the difficulty of determining inputs such as fertiliser to those blocks.
Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978	PC1-4523	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.3.
Anderson, Jack L and Ann A Submitter ID: 73085	PC1-4251	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to include a plan of what there would be in 25 to 80 years. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to deal with on farm problems.
Andree-Wiltens, Albert John Submitter ID: 71230	PC1-521	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that the cost of lost land is spread equitably among all New Zealanders. The land that is fenced off is surveyed so that rates are not collected and/or the land is bought by government and/or land lots given to farmers to sell as compensation e.g. Maungatautari Ecological Island Trust. AND AMEND so that an adequate level of fertiliser is applied according to what the land needs.
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-7107	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements from PPC1 AND, if the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are not deleted, AMEND PPC1 so that the OVERSEER Model is not solely relied on but is used as part of a range of measurement tools AND AMEND PPC1 so that where Overseer is used that the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND REMOVE the requirement for operations at or under 18 stock units, and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm and water body AND AMEND PPC1 so that where nitrogen discharges from a property have to be allocated then the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes that are to be achieved for each sub-catchment, not on the 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting approach AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans are used to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND the slope requirements to be no greater than 15 degrees in accordance with the Clean Water Report AND AMEND the stock exclusion timelines by lengthening them and give certainty to those with land classified at risk of erosion that it will not be converted to forestry in a future plan change AND AMEND PPC1 to enable individual Farm Environment Plans to present farm specific mitigations against contaminants AND AMEND PPC1 to enable stock to enter water bodies if they are being actively managed and the water body is not crossed by stock more than 3 times per week. AND ADD new provisions that state that any waterway fencing be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council and the regional communities, urban and rural, benefiting from improvements to the waterways. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required. AND AMEND PPC1 so that for Farm Environment Plans an independent panel is available to ensure accountability and enable contested points to be settled without appeals to the Environment Court AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 to the standards recommended in the Clean Water Report (February 2017), ie - only applies up to a slope of 15 degrees for deer and cattle; and only applies to waterbodies 1 metre or wider for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so fencing is required above 15 degree slope for farming operations greater than 18su/ha</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so mitigations are set on a farm by farm basis, focused on management of clearly identified and measurable 'critical source management areas'</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so the rules are focused on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture greater than 18su/ha rather than applying blanket rules to all extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support.</p> <p>AND DELETE point 5(a) from Schedule 1.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that there is flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr for example or apply natural capital allocation)</p> <p>AND AMEND the timeframes to prepare Farm Environment Plans so they are set through consultation with the farmer taking into account the Waikato Regional Council subsidy available; the individual farmer's financial constraints; and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.</p>
Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811	PC1-5364	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 stock exclusion provisions so they are consistent with the Governments Clean Water Reforms (2017).</p> <p>AND AMEND slope requirements to no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report.</p> <p>AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope so that it only applies to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre wide or greater.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the time frames and give certainty to farmers with land classed as at risk of erosion.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable individual Farm Environment plans to present mitigations against contaminants relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include a subsidy for any waterway fencing required with money from the council and regional communities, urban and rural, benefiting from improvements to waterways.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are actively managed across the waterbody and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times a week.</p>
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6195	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that Farm Environment Plans across all catchments are provided to Waikato Regional Council at the same time.</p> <p>[Refer to relief elsewhere regarding certainty of meaning and implementation of PPC1 methods].</p>
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10998	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3.
Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821	PC1-9456	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND PPC1 to enable farm use change while providing for environmental mitigation and financial stability</p> <p>AND REMOVE reference to the Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND so that all landowners have the same Nitrogen Reference Point, which is the same level that high discharges cannot exceed</p> <p>AND AMEND stock exclusion requirements to reflect the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to be at a catchment level.</p>
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-6706	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the long term land use provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3.</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3 to reflect the recommendations in the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water.</p> <p>AND AMEND the timelines to allow better decision making.</p> <p>AND DELETE the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3.</p> <p>AND, if not deleted, AMEND the timelines for the development of Farm Environment Plans by lengthening them.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include rules for the elimination of koi carp.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p> <p>AND AMEND and RENOTIFY PPC1 when there is a clear indication of what land use is required on farms, including any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p>
<p>Bailey, James Submitter ID: 73926</p>	PC1-9022	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to replace the 'staged' approach with an 'Adaptive Management' approach to managing nitrogen and all contaminants</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to recognise Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital as the basis of nitrogen management</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable transition toward the Vision and Strategy with Land Use Suitability as a starting point and using Adaptive Management as our understanding develops, reviewing and adapting through subsequent plan changes.</p> <p>AND DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.3 requirement to manage property level discharges to a Nitrogen Reference Point based on historic profiles</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to apply Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital now by including allocation based on the Natural Capital of soils through a Land Use Capability approach</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide a flexibility cap for low leaching farm systems below a certain threshold (20kg/N/ha/yr) that is deemed as a sustainable level for the transition period, with farmers with a Nitrogen Reference Point below this enabled to increase up to this point.</p>
<p>Bailey, Pamela Submitter ID: 71268</p>	PC1-937	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3, allocation of nitrogen to be made on the consideration of land suitability
<p>Baldwin, Jeremy and Alana Submitter ID: 71389</p>	PC1-1047	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that the bottom 25% of nitrogen dischargers have buffer zone to provide with the flexibility to move within the bottom quartile.
<p>Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834</p>	PC1-11424	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(5) to read: 'A Farm Environment Plan which has been prepared in accordance with Schedule 1 and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner, is provided to the Waikato Regional Council "as follows:</p> <p>a. By 1 July 2020 for properties or enterprises within Priority sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value;</p> <p>b. By 1 July 2023 for properties or enterprises within Priority 2 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2;</p> <p>c. By 1 July 2026 for properties or enterprises within Priority 3 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; and"</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point and adopt a tailored sub-catchment management approach that addresses all contaminants.</p>
<p>Barron, Daniel and Sarah Submitter ID: 73943</p>	PC1-5123	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to define a waterway to that of and to adopt the National Waterway Accord.
<p>Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028</p>	PC1-8047	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought Rule 3.11.5.3.
<p>Bleakley, Norman James Submitter ID: 71436</p>	PC1-1692	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is:</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Bluett, John and Jill Submitter ID: 72889	PC1-9926	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure that a Certified Industry Scheme includes what is presently been done and the future maintenance of those improvements</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow land owners to record land uses in the past 10 years.</p>
Brier, Graeme Anthony Submitter ID: 73052	PC1-5425	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for a farm by farm approach under a sub-catchment umbrella which should produce better outcomes for the farms and the rivers,</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plan requirements are kept simple and achievable,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion requirements to be changed so that they align with the Ministry for the Environment guidelines,</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure drystock hill country properties prioritise water reticulation and planting of shade/shelter trees away from waterways.</p>
Briggs, Graham John Submitter ID: 73938	PC1-3177	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by providing a fair limit of 30 kilograms per hectare, per year for all farm types and closely monitor. For those who farm above incur costs and provide possible awards for low end emitters.</p> <p>AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.</p>
Briggs, Robin John Submitter ID: 73920	PC1-4962	Oppose the provision	<p>Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to a nitrogen cap set at 30kg/N/ha for all farms. Farms higher than 30kg/ha pay a fee for this right.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that farms under 30kg/N/ha nitrogen cap have minimum restrictions imposed on them.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha are to fence main water ways (lakes, rivers) only.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha have an Environmental Farm Plan to back this up.</p> <p>AND AMEND to a more reliable tool of measuring nitrogen than OVERSEER.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p> <p>Farm Management Plan</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to include compensation to cover the costs incurred to meet requirements, this could come from the fines from the high end nitrogen users.</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider for environment work already achieved on farms.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Brooks, Hayden Gregory and Susan Jennifer Submitter ID: 71174	PC1-85	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 the provision in its entirety. AMEND (Rule 3.11.5.3) so that the rules are changed to reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water [pre February 2017 version]. AND That the timelines are extended to allow better decision making with any consequential amendments arising from the submissions process. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to include rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Browne, Allan Steward and Toni Rebecca Submitter ID: 71696	PC1-7141	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by ensuring Farm Environment Plans are tailored to individual property and focus on critical source management. AND AMEND by making available an independent panel to have continuity of interpretation of the rules.
Buckley, Carol Submitter ID: 71421	PC1-2693	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Schemes and Stock exclusion where practical AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from the rules AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs ... Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs.</u> " AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements AND AMEND to provide information around how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1426	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Schemes and Stock exclusion where practical AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from the rules AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs ... Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs.</u> " AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND to clarify stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers, and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND AMEND to clarify how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Burgenridge Limited Submitter ID: 74196	PC1-7972	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in PPC1 to recognise the differences between beef and dairy cattle when calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point, AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in PPC1 to allow low impact farming flexibility around their Nitrogen Reference Point by allowing an increase from it to a set threshold. AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 to add designated 'sheep only' areas to the mitigation measures available to be used on land with a slope of >25 degrees, AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so that stock exclusion on land over 3 degrees slope (rolling or steep) applies only to permanently flowing waterways where the active channel is over 1 metre wide at any point.
Butler, Philip David Francis and Lois Elizabeth Submitter ID: 72772	PC1-4957	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>C&A Neville Family Trust Submitter ID: 72865</p>	<p>PC1-10955</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>C & S Guyton Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73131</p>	<p>PC1-3752</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>3) <u>The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603</p>	PC1-6394	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment bases targeting the highest emitting sub-catchments</p> <p>AND AMEND to include clarification around stock exclusion requirements, ie setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land</p> <p>AND AMEND to include clarification around how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.</p>
<p>Carey, Rita Anne Submitter ID: 74006</p>	PC1-3093	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 OR provide funding.</p> <p>AND develop and ADD incentives and rewards for having done the right thing and going the extra mile for environmental improvements e.g. certifying organic or biodynamic</p> <p>AND reward those farmers who are already doing a good job and have voluntarily retained natural features (waterways and trees)</p> <p>AND offer a 0% interest loans to cover compliance work with capital repayment 5% of farmer monthly turnover</p> <p>AND encourage and enable positive land use change via free advice, consent cost relief, consent leniency health and safety assistance and working with iwi and archaeologists</p> <p>AND Council to purchase riparian land off farmers</p> <p>AND allow more time for the submission process, better informed by expert advice and more answers to farmer questions made available and re-open the plan change after more work has been done on PPC1</p> <p>AND address the notes in the PPC1 survey.</p>
<p>Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344</p>	PC1-7792	Oppose the provision	<p>Rule 3.11.5.3: DELETE all the rules and schedules as appropriate to remove provisions for land use consent terms and conditions.</p> <p>AND RETAIN the use of rules for the control and reduction of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens.</p>
<p>Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985</p>	PC1-7911	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.3 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point.</p> <p>AND REMOVE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model.</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment based approach in conjunction with a Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>AND AMEND to remove the stock exclusion fencing requirement for slopes over 15 degrees.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a change to the stock exclusion threshold to 12 stock units/hectare</p> <p>AND AMEND for stock exclusion, the definition of a waterway to align with the definition in the NPS-FM.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include stock exclusion fencing in Farm Environment Plans and through catchment requirements.</p>
<p>Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064</p>	PC1-4759	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>Rule 3.11.5.3: REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to derive the Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND to invest in a purpose built model to deliver information on properties and management practices and to enable a base/reference point to be established</p> <p>AND AMEND so nitrogen usage is allocated on an individual property capacity (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan which would take into account soil type, climatic conditions, etc)</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND so the sub-catchment approach focuses on contaminants that are pertinent to individual farms (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan)</p> <p>AND AMEND so nutrient management methods are not based on grandparenting. Use science to regulate appropriate usage</p> <p>AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions to allow for stock to cross waterways if they are being actively controlled. Individual Farm Environment Plans to state how many time crossings are allowed</p> <p>AND AMEND so individual Farm Environment Plans outline mitigations against contaminants specific to each farm, in-line with the Ministry for the Environment Draft Regulatory Impact Statement: stock exclusion</p> <p>AND AMEND the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord</p> <p>AND AMEND to include a subsidy for waterway fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow grazing on different contours, taking into account soil type, distance from waterbodies, climatic conditions, vegetative cover, type of stock, etc, to determine a stocking rate. This would be contained in the property's Farm Environment Plan which would break down the property into areas as per above and alter the stocking rate on each area.</p>
<p>Clark, Andrew James and Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72619</p>	<p>PC1-2994</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3(2)</p> <p>OR REPLACE with FMU's taken from individual farms and while this may be more difficult process it will give a truer reading of a farms discharge and be less likely to restrict production.</p> <p>No specific decision was requested surrounding Farm Environment Plans however it is noted that there must be a less expensive way to determine a farms discharge and provide a plan to mitigate those discharges.</p>
<p>Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621</p>	<p>PC1-8465</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE in their entirety Rule 3.11.5.3 provisions which relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing OR, if not deleted, AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that exclusion of livestock (particularly deer and cattle) through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district, and sub-catchment by sub-catchment basis, and where scientifically proven and identified water quality issues are directly created by specified classes of stock having access to water bodies</p> <p>AND AMEND to specifically address the output issue of water quality</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing actual risks and be targeted at critical point source areas on farms, rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable mustering of cattle and deer through water bodies without requiring formed stock crossing structures when crossing that specific water body less than three times weekly</p> <p>AND RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.3 reduction of a Nitrogen Reference Point to a percentile</p> <p>AND REMOVE the 75th percentile and determine an appropriate percentile following statistical assessment of data</p> <p>AND DELETE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and deer and beef farmers to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND ENSURE Olsen P from soil tests is used as a possible marker for sedimentary nutrient losses</p> <p>AND RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plans for high risk properties</p> <p>AND AMEND to restrict the requirement for Farm Environment Plans to those sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow farmers the choice of completing their own Farm Environment Plans or seeking the help of consultants</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to enable Farm Environment Plans to be written to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, tailoring them to the individual property and focusing on critical source management</p> <p>AND CONSIDER an independent panel to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to Environment Court.</p>
Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097	PC1-7746	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 in its entirety</p> <p>OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by substituting to individual Farm Environment Plans instead of the OVERSEER Model to determine land use capability and individual farm base discharge allowance.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide Nitrogen Reference Point grant credits to farms where evidence farming practices have been environmentally active to reduce use of nitrogen and other potential contaminants.</p> <p>AND AMEND Nitrogen Reference Points to recognise historic lower use of Nitrogen by beef and sheep farms to dairy and allow prescribed favourable variation for that farm type.</p> <p>AND any consequential amendments.</p> <p>AMEND 3.11.5.3 to remove the blanket approach to exclusion of waterway.</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow individual management approach for non-lactating stock under conditions prescribed in individual Farm Environment Plans to protect waterways (e.g minimal crossings permitted in controlled situation).</p>
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10799	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read:</p> <p>"...3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C; and <u>The Property complies with the region-wide Good Management Practices for pastoral land use; and...</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure Waikato Regional Council retains the ability to review and revoke certification of the Industry Scheme where performance outcomes are not achieved.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure Waikato Regional Council notifies all applications for Certified Industry Schemes and makes available copies of all audit and monitoring reports received from Certified Industry Schemes.</p>
Coleman, Mark and Ruth Submitter ID: 71424	PC1-7421	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3</p> <p>AND REMOVE sheep and beef farms from Nitrogen Reference Point provisions</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
Cotman, Jim Submitter ID: 59884	PC1-4588	Oppose the provision	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 AND REPLACE it with a new plan that endorses 'Best Practical Options' that are developed by landowners.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide a new plan that supports the development and implementation of Catchment Management Plans that are led by landowners</p> <p>AND ENSURE this new plan supports identifying potential critical source contaminant pathways on a sub-catchment basis to provide quantifiable measures and factual information into Catchment Management Plans</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan encourages innovative new science that provide alternative means to managing water quality</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan recognises that well informed landowners as stewards of their land are the best and only people who can create action on the ground.</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan approach favours a 'shared values' approach where all parties work toward achieving sensible water quality targets.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that the primary focus of the new plan is a comprehensive programme to eliminate Koi Carp along with the native species predator, catfish.</p>
Coup, Megan	PC1-7031	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allocate nitrogen limits through the Land Use Capability of the property.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71839			
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9675	Support the provision with amendments	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 and rewrite in consultation with landowners to ensure it is achievable, affordable and practical</p> <p>AND AMEND to include a plan for how the Vision is to be funded and physically achieved, including consideration of compensation for land use change</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to determine stock exclusion fencing requirements on an individual farm basis, taking other mitigation measures into account</p> <p>AND AMEND to exclude small waterways from fencing requirements, with a minimum width and depth for fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how slope is measured</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how land within setbacks is to be maintained and funded, with consideration of Council-subsidised planting and spraying programmes</p> <p>AND AMEND to determine stock crossing requirements on an individual farm basis, with no culvert crossing required when stock crossing is infrequent</p> <p>AND AMEND to plan for the removal of carp</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure drains are still able to be cleaned</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for Council to fund fencing and associated costs</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow owners to prepare Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for separate, reliable measures for the discharge of sediment, nitrogen, phosphorous and microbial pathogens</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a Council subsidy for Farm Environment Plan costs</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify penalties and enforcement for not preparing or implementing a Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans for each land use block rather than the whole property where there is mixed use</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide alternatives to the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND REMOVE use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe to enable alternative programmes to Overseer to be developed</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure an even playing field for contaminant discharges irrespective of past levels</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clarity on how discharge levels and reductions will work in practical terms.</p>
Crichton, John Submitter ID: 73065	PC1-8377	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to ensure initial nitrogen allowances are based on land size, such that each hectare has the same nitrogen allowance,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for initial nitrogen allowances to be traded on a commercial basis,</p> <p>AND AMEND provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans so that such plans are only required for larger farms, such as 100 ha and above,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for much simpler Farm Environment Plans for smaller units</p> <p>OR AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans for all units under 100 hectares are not required,</p> <p>AND AMEND provisions relating to stock exclusion so that fencing requirements only apply to major water ways,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide more practical stock exclusion methods, such as the provision of alternative water supply at a minimum distance from the natural waterway.</p>
Cutforth, Maria Submitter ID: 73921	PC1-5158	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide an average Nitrogen Reference Point over 5 years and for those farms over the average to reduce nitrogen by 10%.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10246	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3.
Dawson, Lesley Fae Submitter ID: 73862	PC1-5667	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that farmers who have voluntarily reduced their artificial fertiliser application in the past are incentivised or rewarded for maintaining a lower Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure that land value is not affected by Nitrogen Reference Points.
de Haan, Andre Submitter ID: 73437	PC1-6256	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for more sub-catchments to have more specific and detailed monitoring, with independent analysis to help Waikato Regional Council (Environment Waikato) monitor leaching and sediment created in those areas.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7663	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plan approach AND RETAIN the Certified Industry Scheme AND AMEND stock exclusion to be required only where practical AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(3) to read "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occur" AND DELETE 3.11.5.3 (2) Nitrogen Reference Point AND CLARIFY how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for AND CLARIFY Rule 3.11.5.3 stock exclusion requirements with regard to setback buffer distance and where to measure the setback from on undulating land.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-11056	Oppose the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought in terms of Rule 3.11.5.3's Certified Industry Schemes provisions.
de Thierry and Gawne, John William and Wendy Doreen Submitter ID: 71226	PC1-899	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND (Rule 3.11.5.3) Schedule B to adopt a farm environmental plan as the means to measure Nitrogen loss and the management tool to mitigate Nitrogen losses. AMEND Schedule C to include best practicable options. Extend the completed work out to a 10 year period and adopt National Water Accord recommendations for waterways to be fenced.
Dixon, Dawn Submitter ID: 73446	PC1-6335	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 provision relating to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND AMEND to provide for a stocktake of current farming systems and a staged approach to current issues and planned change of systems.
Dixon, Grant Submitter ID: 73980	PC1-7605	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are developed in conjunction with the land occupier. AND AMEND timelines for Farm Environment Plans so they are achievable. AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure the person developing the Farm Environment Plan is suitably experienced in farming matters. AND AMEND PPC1 so the Farm Environment Plan provides the reference point for nitrogen efficiency for each enterprise. AND AMEND PPC1 so that an industry standard forms the base measurement for increasing efficiency. AND AMEND to monitor waterway health for 10 years and publish the information to industry to inform mitigation strategies. AND ENSURE communication is emphasised above rules. AND ENSURE community understands what is in the Resource Management Act.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
<p>Drummond Dairy Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72831</p>	<p>PC1-5652</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to combine the Farm Environment Plan with the current requirements from Fonterra AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans to be drawn up by a range of people including farmers and to accept them on merit AND AMEND to provide longer timeframes for Farm Environment Plan acceptance to allow research and verification AND AMEND to allow flexibility to nitrogen reduction AND AMEND as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.3. Their decision sought for Rules general is: [AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Dudin, Alan and Sarah Submitter ID: 73852</p>	<p>PC1-4903</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 (2). AND AMEND so that nitrogen leaching limits are set based on the natural capital on the land. The allocation of leaching limits allocated to Land Use Capability units. AND AMEND so that the Waikato Regional Council revisits the Nitrogen leaching limit allocations on the Land Use Capability system as OVERSEER modelling is improved and subsequent versions are released. Certified Scheme/Activity Status: AND AMEND so that all farming industries be treated equally [permitted activity/require resource consent]. AND AMEND so that drystock farming be a Permitted Activity with an active Land and Environment Plan, provided by Environment Waikato or a Certified Farm Environment Planner. AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans to be monitored/ audited by certified Environment Waikato auditors on a regular basis. Stock Exclusion: AND AMEND Schedule C amended to state 'best practicable option' to exclude livestock AND AMEND to provide a clearer definition of a waterbody, such as 'wider than 1 metre, surface water deeper than 0.5 m for 80% of a year' to provide certainty AND AMEND to provide a clear definition of a 'stock proof natural barrier' AND AMEND to provide a clear definition of a 'livestock' in schedule C and 'cattle, horses, deer, and pigs'</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to provide greater flexibility to cattle grazing on slopes over 15 degrees, acknowledging that best practices such as rotation grazing at times when runoff of sediment would be low. (for example summer months, and low flows, or fast rotation such as 12 grazing days spread over a 12 month period)</p> <p>AND AMEND to be consistent with the Sustainable Dairy Accord, require a crossing if stock are crossing on a frequency basis, and where 'practicable'</p> <p>AND AMEND to introduce the stock exclusion at a staged rate, to provide certainty and supporting science at the 10 year review. That water bodies on land with a slope less than 15 degrees be fenced to exclude livestock in the first 10 years. With the review there is the expectation that there will be more supporting science and results from this, and then can consider whether to introduce the next stage.</p>
<p>Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249</p>	<p>PC1-474</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for alternative methods to fencing waterways and stock crossings on a farm by farm basis with an extended timeframe.</p> <p>AND AMEND to establish minimum width and depth for waterways before fencing is required.</p> <p>AND CLARIFY the slope measurements and setback requirements.</p> <p>AND AMEND to address drain cleaning issues</p> <p>AND Council to pay for fencing</p> <p>AND Council to develop a plan to get rid of carp.</p> <p>DELETE all references to the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model and REPLACE with a program that is easy to use, land owners can set up and works</p> <p>AND AMEND so that land owners prepare Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the time frame for when Farm Environment Plans are due</p> <p>AND CLARIFY penalties for not having a farm environment plan and how this will be enforced</p> <p>AND AMEND to establish separate alternative measurements for nitrogen, phosphorus and pathogens</p> <p>AND Council to provide a subsidy for costs.</p>
<p>DVL and ST Robinson Family Trust Submitter ID: 72915</p>	<p>PC1-10972</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1157	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to include no tillage options on cropping land between 15-25 degrees AND AMEND to include that land over 25 degrees is only suitable for cropping if the Farm Environment Plan allows it AND DELETE all reference to the grazing of land over 15 degrees AND DELETE all references to a Nitrogen Reference Point from the Proposed Plan AND AMEND the definition of water bodies in line with the National Water Accord AND AMEND to adjust setback margins to the size of the water bodies that need to be fenced.
Eru Nikorima Trust Submitter ID: 74144	PC1-9001	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses to provide greater ability to cope with year on year changes. AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure that tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model's calculations are used as a guide only.
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-427	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 in its entirety OR AMEND the plan and re-notify once there are clear indications of what land use is required on farms. Nitrogen Reference Point DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in its entirety. Stock Exclusion AMEND the stock exclusion rules to reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement for Fresh Water. AND AMEND to extend the timelines. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Farm Environment Plan AMEND to extend the Farm Environment Plan timeframe. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Contaminant Loss From Farm AMEND to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Eyre, Stuart Murray Submitter ID: 71405	PC1-1142	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 stock exclusion provisions, if not deleted, then AMEND to adopt the Governments stock exclusion policy as it will be a National Policy Statement.
FarmRight Submitter ID: 73720	PC1-5396	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure that all key dates are two years post PPC1 being made operative and all other dates are extended by the same length.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10624	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3.
Findlay, Andrew Submitter ID: 72021	PC1-8289	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 OR AMEND to provide for Natural Capital, a flexible Nitrogen Reference Point, and sub-catchment water quality AND AMEND to provide for conversion from farming to forestry for unproductive land that is suitable for this enterprise AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to be individual plans depending on individual farms AND AMEND water quality monitoring to provide for individual farm gate testing of loss of contaminants.
Findlay, Thomas David Submitter ID: 73713	PC1-9412	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10450	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide a better method other than the Nitrogen Reference Point for sheep and beef farming. AND AMEND to undertake more research into the stock exclusion requirement.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-6034	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND rules to ensure the following conditions apply to a controlled activity (after 1 July 2020): <u>"1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and</u> <u>2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is calculated for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and was provided to the Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and</u> <u>3. The five year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and</u> <u>4. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C."</u> AND REMOVE reference to priority catchments and associated dates from Matters of Control.
Fonterra Co-operative Group Ltd Submitter ID: 74057	PC1-10496	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "...2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced <u>calculated</u> for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B <u>and provided to Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and</u> <u>3. The three-year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and"</u> [Bullet point 3 becomes bullet 4.] <u>"4.5. The Certified Industry Scheme meets the <u>criteria standards</u> set out in Schedule 2 and has been approved by the Chief Executive Officer of Waikato Regional Council; and</u> 5.6. A Farm Environment Plan which has been prepared in accordance with Schedule 1 and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner, is provided to the Waikato Regional Council as follows: a. By 1 July 2020.... for properties or enterprises within Priority 1 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value; <u>b. By 1 July 2023 for properties or enterprises within Priority 2 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2;</u> <u>c. By 1 July 2026 for properties or enterprises within Priority 3 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; and"</u> AND RETAIN Conditions 6, 7 and 8 as notified (but renumbered as appropriate).
Fonterra Shareholders Council Submitter ID: 72610	PC1-10641	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure clarity and robustness.
Forster, David and Christina Submitter ID: 71247	PC1-4820	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure that farmers will not get penalised due to a lack of Certified Farm Environment Planners.
Fullerton, Angela Margaret Submitter ID: 71297	PC1-5680	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that Farm Environment Plans recognise what has been done to date and give guidance for the four contaminants on mitigations that might not be recognised by OVERSEER.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9090	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from Rule 3.11.5.3 and PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to take soil type and fertiliser history into account when determining nitrogen discharges from a property AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND to ensure rules are effects- and science-based AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion slope requirements to be no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope to only apply to all permanently flowing waterways greater than 1m wide AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans form the basis of PPC1

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to ensure Waikato Regional Council and central government continue to subsidise any waterway fencing AND AMEND to ensure actively managing stock across waterways be allowed but limited AND AMEND to use the Clean Water Report (February 2017) for stock exclusion rules AND AMEND to ensure the rules focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture and not penalising extensive agriculture AND AMEND to remove timeframes and individualise them through consultation with farmers AND AMEND to enable farmers to be in charge of their own Farm Environment Plans, with input from Waikato Regional Council.</p>
<p>Gibb, Murray Bernard Submitter ID: 72903</p>	<p>PC1-6360</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>GKS Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72618</p>	<p>PC1-4876</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028	PC1-1869	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND 3.11.5.3 if the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point is continued, consider using long term averaging of nitrogen losses. This provides more ability to cope with yearly changes that frequently occur within biological systems</p> <p>AND AMEND by giving further consideration to alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach</p> <p>AND AMEND by utilising tools such as Farm Menus developed by Waikato Regional Council as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions then the calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends used</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 stock exclusion provisions by considering in depth the implications of stock exclusion on steeper and more extensive hill country</p> <p>AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by directly linking fencing of stream requirement to land use intensity including an assessment of the potential risk factors and fenced in order of priority</p> <p>AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by giving consideration to alternative solutions on steep land such as water reticulation installation</p> <p>AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by giving consideration to matching land use capability rather than directly to slope which is a simplistic measure</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plan provisions by providing an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan provisions to showing land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified</p> <p>AND AMEND by providing clarity as to how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this before land owners commitment to this</p>
Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061	PC1-2333	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE reference to calculating and using property-level Nitrogen Reference Points. (Rule 3.11.5.3)
Gooding, Penny Submitter ID: 74137	PC1-3639	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4432	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3. 3 to read: "3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs; and" AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND AMEND to provide clarification around how long Farm Environment Plans will be viable for AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land.
Greenlea Premier Meats Ltd Submitter ID: 72144	PC1-7544	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE requirements for land use activities to not exceed their historic nitrogen discharge levels when below 20kgN/ha/yr. AND AMEND to enable low leaching and land uses (below 20kgN/ha/yr) to increase discharges up to 20kgN/ha/yr. AND AMEND by basing the nitrogen allocation system on the natural capital of soils taking into consideration the assimilative capacity of freshwater.
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-3806	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 with clear notification as to what land use is required on a property going forward so farm use can be changed to meet both environmental mitigation and financial stability. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions AND REPLACE with a provision that the highest nitrate level (that the 'high users' must adhere to) be the upper level for everyone no matter where/what farming type. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3 so it uses the National Policy Statement for Fresh Water. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3 so that a 'catchment level' plan is adopted. AND AMEND the contaminant loss from farm provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3 to account for the contribution that Koi Carp make and include rules to remove Koi Carp from waterways.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11467	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested in Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: "The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that: <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688	PC1-1599	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove the use of a blanket Nitrogen Reference approach AND ADOPT a sub-catchment methodology to addressing the environmental issues which are relevant to the farms within that catchment. Use Farm Environment Plans to achieve this. If an allocation methodology is required than utilize a natural capital approach on a sub-catchment basis. AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align with nationally recommended stock exclusion requirements and mitigation requirements should be on a farm basis to manage critical source areas. AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive practices rather than penalizing extensive operations further AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plan submission timeframes and AMEND to provide for implementation timeframes to be agreed between Waikato Regional Council and landowners depending on likelihood of measureable improvements and with consideration to financial impacts AND AMEND to ensure each Farm Environment Plan aligns to achieve sub-catchment objectives.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5773	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to a Best Practicable Option approach with permitted activity conditions above which a consent would be required.
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-10351	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 stock exclusion requirements to be consistent with the government's Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND the stock exclusion slope requirements to no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degree slopes so that they apply only to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre wide or greater AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report February 2017), so that stock exclusion only applies up to a slope of 15 degrees for deer and cattle and only applies to waterbodies 1 metre or wider for deer and cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so that stock exclusion fencing is required above the 15 degree threshold for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha), for example winter cropping and strip grazing of dairy cows on hill country AND REPLACE the [Farm Environment Plan and relevant provisions] input standards (such as riparian setbacks and limitations on cultivation) with mitigations set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas AND AMEND the rules to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha rather than on extensive agriculture AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are produced by the landowner with Council guidance and support AND DELETE Schedule 1(A)(5)(a) AND REPLACE with an approach that enables flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr) OR apply natural capital allocation AND REMOVE the timeframes, AND REPLACE with an approach that sets timeframes through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.
Hansen, Robin Arthur and Gillian Joy	PC1-7218	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to provide an effects based solution that allows better parts of the farm to be used more intensively,

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73275			AND AMEND to allow a greater time span to comply, AND AMEND so farmers can do more themselves to produce a Farm Environment Plan.
Harding, Malcolm Garland Submitter ID: 73451	PC1-9501	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3(2) and any other provisions that have grandparenting in the form of a Nitrogen Reference Point OR AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach, enabling farmers to become responsible for improving water quality in the water bodies on their farms AND AMEND to provide better science to show the actual levels of contaminants individual farms are discharging AND RETAIN the Farm Environment Plans of Rule 3.11.5.3(5) AND AMEND to revise Farm Environment Plans at 10 yearly intervals, or when there is a change in ownership AND RETAIN the exclusion of sheep from the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3(3).
Harris, Mark Beaven Submitter ID: 72017	PC1-6353	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3. 2 Nitrogen Reference Point.
Harris, Peter John Submitter ID: 72425	PC1-3903	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3(2)
Hart, John Henry and Susan Graham Submitter ID: 71246	PC1-540	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide a model to show what it will look like in 80 years. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements to be less restrictive. AND AMEND to replace the Nitrogen Reference Point with an effects-based approach. AND AMEND to remove the need for Certified Farm Environment Planners.
Harvey, Brett and Amanda Submitter ID: 71192	PC1-243	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3.
Hathaway, Bruce Submitter ID: 73868	PC1-3779	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Hathaway, Hayley Masha Submitter ID: 73101	PC1-8137	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow Farm Environment Plans for Priority 1 farms to be submitted by 2021.
Hathaway, John Submitter ID: 71390	PC1-11304	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as per requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is:

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Hathaway, Robert Kenneth Submitter ID: 73793	PC1-5399	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by allowing Priority 1 farms to submit Farm Environment Plans by 2021.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-4941	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE wholesale forestry. Long term land use 3.11.5.3</p> <p>AND REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision.</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing the actual risk, targeting critical source areas.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to change the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 or the Nitrogen Reference Point to a 5 year rolling average.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure OVERSEER is a more dependable reference and provides more clarity in the way it is managed.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are written to allow flexibility such as Nitrogen discharges and application of management practices such as appropriate good management practices at point in time.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for an independent panel to be available to allow contested points between staff and farmers as Farm Environment Plans should be able to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to the Environment Court.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure the Nitrogen Reference Point is more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges.</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels.</p>
Henderson, David and Sue Submitter ID: 72613	PC1-8642	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to give subsidies for fencing and planting up drains</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow winter forage crops to be grazed in situ.</p>
Henderson, Ken Submitter ID: 71342	PC1-989	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-8175	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND to consider long term averaging of nitrogen losses to enable the ability to cope with year on year changes</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to ensure MENU's are utilised more widely</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only and focus on the trends produced</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider the implications of stock exclusion on steep and extensive hill country</p> <p>AND AMEND to link the requirement to fence with land use intensity, including an assessment of potential risk factors and fencing in order of priority</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider alternative solutions on steep land, such as water reticulation installation</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider matching land use capability rather directly to slope</p> <p>AND undertake an industry-wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans will be prepared and how the gains will be quantified</p> <p>AND CLARIFY how Farm Environment Plans will be monitored and who will pay for monitoring.</p>
Hill, John Cyril & Janice Mary Submitter ID: 71261	PC1-401	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is the same discharge rate per hectare for all land owners.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7874	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with a sub-catchment approach addressing all four contaminants equally and specifically for each sub-catchment. Specific requirements can then be translated into farm specific targets addressed within the Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read:</p> <p>"1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and</p> <p>2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B; and</p> <p>3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs;</u> and</p> <p>4. The Certified Industry Scheme meets the criteria set out in Schedule 2 and has been approved by the Chief Executive Officer of Waikato Regional Council; and</p> <p>5. A Farm Environment Plan which has been prepared in accordance with Schedule 1 and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner <u>or approved landowner</u>, is provided to the Waikato Regional Council <u>as follows:</u></p> <p>a. By 1 July 2020 for properties or enterprises within Priority 1 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value;</p> <p>b. By 1 July 2023 for properties or enterprises within Priority 2 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2;</p> <p>c. By 1 July 2026 for properties or enterprises within Priority 3 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; and</p> <p>6. The use of land shall be undertaken in accordance with the actions and timeframes specified in the Farm Environment Plan; and..."</p>
Hodge, John and Margaret Submitter ID: 71656	PC1-3044	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be the same as Federated Farmers submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4695	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Farm Environment Plan, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical. AND AMEND rules in PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND 3.11.5.3: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs.</u> " AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest omitting sub-catchments AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements in PPC1 i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND CLARIFY how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Horsley, Cam, Bridget, Rob and Tennille Submitter ID: 73412	PC1-6032	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp including any consequential amendments. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that the timeframe for the development of a Farm Environment Plan is extended. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to reflect the recommendations by the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so the timelines are extended to allow better decision making including any consequential amendments. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3. AND AMEND and RENOTIFY PPC1 when there are clear indications of what land use is required on the submitter's farm including any consequential amendments.
Howlett, Roger and Gloria Dawn Submitter ID: 72483	PC1-9914	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.3. AND AMEND to require each individual catchment area to be monitored on a farm by farm basis, with a flexible approach to fencing of waterways.
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5909	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by changing complete stock exclusion. AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391	PC1-1097	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing in their entirety. Rule 3.11.5.3 OR, if not deleted in their entirety AMEND so that the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm basis where there is a proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies. Allow flexibility to provide for alternative approaches to achieve the same outcome. AND AMEND so that the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times weekly. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Nitrogen Reference Point: RETAIN nitrogen discharge reductions to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND AMEND so that sheep and beef farms and extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) do not have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to ensure that when the OVERSEER Model is used, best management practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Olsen-p from soil tests as a marker for nutrient loss.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p> <p>Farm Environment Plans:</p> <p>AMEND to require Farm Environment Plans only in Sub-catchments where science indicates that improvements are required.</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to allow flexible such as with nitrogen discharges and the application of good management practices. Farm Environment Plans should be tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than a blanket approach.</p> <p>AND ADD provision for an independent panel that decides on points of contention between farmers and staff. Therefore Farm Environment Plans can be settled without the expense of an Environment Court appeal process.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>J A Dekker Ltd Submitter ID: 73423</p>	PC1-10068	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989</p>	PC1-6846	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(3) to read: "3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break <u>feeding occurs</u>; and" AND AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements for setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND CLARIFY how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.</p>
<p>Jeffries, Gary and Joy Submitter ID: 71214</p>	PC1-7237	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>Conversion from Farming to Forestry AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to plan for the next 80 years, not 10.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to a science/scientifically based approach. AND AMEND by providing realistic goals. Nitrogen Management DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3. OR AMEND by using the Farm Environment Plan to measure land use to land capability. Farm Environment Plans AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by providing LEP's with good farm management. AND AMEND to allow community buying into Wetland/Riparian areas. Stock Exclusion AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to follow the Farm Environment Plan of each individual farm. AND AMEND to provide a definition of what water has to be fenced.</p>
<p>JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578</p>	<p>PC1-10304</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 provisions to be effects- and science-based and not based on grandparenting (of leaching rates, stocking rates or land use) AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm as identified by science AND AMEND to gauge land capability through the Farm Environment Plans rather than applying a blanket prohibition AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for alternative management approaches to stock exclusion through Farm Environment Plans, with mitigations relevant to each farm AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterways if being actively managed across the waterbody and it is crossed no more than three times per week AND AMEND to extend the timelines, and provide certainty of investment in that the land will not be required to be converted to forestry in future AND AMEND PPC1 to provide for fencing to be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council.</p>
<p>Jodean Farms Submitter ID: 73439</p>	<p>PC1-7013</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow flexibility for best farming options with regards to stock exclusion AND AMEND to implement PPC1 rules with flexibility for lower dischargers AND AMEND 3.11.5.3 so each farming operation on land over 25 degrees is managed in accordance with best farm management practices AND DELETE PPC1 and discuss options with the urban and rural sector around the same table.</p>
<p>Johns, Brian and Paulette Submitter ID: 72756</p>	<p>PC1-7366</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as per Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to</u></p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.</u>" AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Johnson, Richard Allen and Elizabeth Anne Submitter ID: 72728</p>	<p>PC1-11476</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested in the Federated Farmers submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Johnstone, Allen and Jo Submitter ID: 73901</p>	<p>PC1-3577</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349</p>	<p>PC1-966</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>Rule 3.11.5.3: AMEND Farm Environment Plans/Schedule 1 so that stock exclusion standards reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND so that the recommended timeframes are deleted and set through the Farm Environment Plans. Rule 3.11.5.3: AND AMEND Schedule C/stock exclusion requirements to reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards. AND AMEND so that stock exclusion is determined by contaminant discharged, and is contained in a Farm Environment Plan. Rule 3.11.5.3: Release and consult on an implementation plan. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Jolly, Robert Campbell Submitter ID: 60650	PC1-7504	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by changing stock exclusion standards to a reflection of stocking rate e.g. 16 su/ha and not on the steepness on land. AND AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to find appropriate stocking rates for properties. AND AMEND to use a common standard for Farm Environment Plans and set realistic conditions.
Jones, Donna Submitter ID: 73034	PC1-7582	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for the removal of the requirement for property registration and ongoing provision of farm management information AND AMEND to provide for clarification around how leased land fits within the rules of PPC1
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-821	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3. so that water quality on individual farms is tested to identify if there is a problem locally. AND AMEND to provide for individual catchment plans. Concentrate on where the problem is caused. AND AMEND so that good cropping methods are promoted. AND AMEND to provide longer timeframes. AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plans.
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9737	Oppose the provision	DELETE references to the Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.3 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to clarify what the definition of waterway is, whether it includes constructed ponds, the specific size of a wetland, and who determines the presence of continual surface water.
Keeling, Peter Submitter ID: 73765	PC1-5499	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to lengthen timeframes OR relax the Permitted Activity criteria.
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-7856	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for farm owners to be able to develop Farm Environment Plans themselves and that they be subject to audit. AND AMEND to change the rules for stock exclusion to the National Water Accord. AND AMEND to provide for a longer timeframe to achieve stock exclusion provisions. AND AMEND to provide for flexibility with respect to distance fences are set back from waterbodies in accordance with individual Farm Environment Plans. AND DELETE provisions relating to Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REMOVE the grandfather clause. AND AMEND to establish a rule for each class of farming. AND AMEND to use Olsen Phosphorus rather than nitrogen. AND AMEND to determine mitigation measures on a case by case basis. AND AMEND to provide for incentives for the conversion to forestry/retiring land.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6164	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.3 and PPC1 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plan's to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that it is effects and science based.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that if a Farm Environment Plan is supplied, Rule 3.11.5.3 should be a permitted activity, not a consented one.</p> <p>AND DELETE 'under a Certified Industry Scheme' from Rule 3.11.5.3.</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan timeframes to enable compliance.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should allow for mitigation against contaminants.</p> <p>AND AMEND the definition of a waterway for stock exclusion to that of the National Water Accord.</p> <p>AND AMEND the slope requirements for stock exclusion to 15 degrees as per the National Water Accord.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframes for stock exclusion and give certainty to landowners with land classed as 6+ that future plan changes will not make investment in fencing a waste of money and resources.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that individual Farm Environment Plan present mitigations against contaminants, relevant to each farm.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide subsidies for stock exclusion fencing by Waikato Regional Council waterway.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter a waterbody if they are actively managed when crossing the waterbody and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times a week.</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how a slope for stock exclusion will be classed.</p> <p>AND WITHDRAW AND NOTIFY once the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.</p>
Kerr, Lance Submitter ID: 73474	PC1-7940	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point AND use the Farm Environment Plan to cover all farming activities taking into account soil types and best use of land for that particular sub zone OR have a Nitrogen Reference Point over 5 seasons.
Kidd, Peter Arthur and Marilyn May Submitter ID: 72710	PC1-5710	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND to investigate the impact of the Nitrogen Reference Point in PPC1 on the flexibility of low impact pastoral land use</p> <p>AND AMEND to incentivise land use change towards low environmental footprint, non-pastoral uses</p> <p>AND AMEND provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans to provide certainty around what will be required.</p>
Kohunui Station Limited Submitter ID: 72612	PC1-8002	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so the topography of each farm is individually assessed and full consultation with the farmer/owner be carried out to formulate an acceptable and workable solution,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide financial assistance to assist with fencing costs,</p> <p>AND AMEND to give greater encouragement to improved stocking policies to avoid overstocking (such as more sheep in steeper areas) and to installation of water troughs.</p>
Koster and Birdsall, Linda Jannet and Anthony Mackenzie Submitter ID: 72707	PC1-6602	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so that properties only require resource consent if their Farm Environment Plan shows improvements are needed to their discharge levels.
Lacewood Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72589	PC1-8974	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations.</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils.</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so they are flexible and developed on a farm-by-farm/catchment area basis.</p>
Lawson, John Submitter ID: 52942	PC1-11226	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that it complies with Section 70 RMA.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to require all Farm Environment Plans to be a controlled activity</p> <p>AND AMEND to require audits to assess farm practices against the Farm Environment Plans</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to include clear thresholds AND AMEND to include rules relating to the over fertilising, over stocking, over grazing, over water and over draining.
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-3547	Oppose the provision	REMOVE (Rule 3.11.5.3) the 25 degrees slope standard and replace with a stocking rate of over 18 stock units per hectare. AND AMEND PPC1 to use Olsen Phosphorus from soil tests as a reader of nutrient loss. AND AMEND PPC1 so the OVERSEER Model is more tailored to each farm. AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach. AND AMEND PPC1 to use natural capital, land class not grandparenting as the tool. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and requirements for farmers to be held at or below their Nitrogen Reference Point.
Lea, Helen Submitter ID: 73363	PC1-9236	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to rules based on land classification, natural capital, tools such as the OVERSEER Model and mitigation measures to manage the land to comply with the plan.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-8868	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rules 3.11.5.3 to a sub-catchment approach with communities working together AND RENOTIFY and allow submissions on this sub-catchment approach, OR AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to allow catchments to monitor its own land use and nitrogen loading to maintain levels at current levels. AND AMEND to provide for the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management be adopted as the standard for stock exclusion. AND AMEND to provide for the definition for waterway for stock exclusion to be adopted as 1 metre wide and 300 mm deep. AND AMEND to only fence waterways that fit the criteria 1 metre wide and 300mm deep that is less than the 15 degree slope. AND AMEND to extend the timeframes for completion of stock exclusion. AND AMEND to provide for encouragement for water reticulation and shade shelter trees for areas above 15 degrees slope. AND AMEND to clarify the ability to use temporary/semi-permanent or permanent fences for stock exclusion. AND AMEND to provide for the adjustment to PPC1 to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp and ensure the cost of this is not put on farmers. AND AMEND to provide for water quality improvements required by farmers, to be linked to sub-catchments to link the effects caused by farmers either individually or collectively and consider the impacts out of farmers control. AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are not bound to title and if bound to title to ensure personal goals are not included. AND AMEND to provide for a template to allow farmers to work and prepare their own Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND to focus on mitigation rather than rules. AND AMEND to reconsider the level of impact on smaller areas of adverse events OR AMEND to provide for more flexibility in Farm Environment Plans for small local adverse events. AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Leigh Family Submitter ID: 73352	PC1-8778	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to reflect the same requirements as the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management 2014 AND AMEND to have water exclusion less than 15 degrees except in high flood zones where other mitigation such as trough placement would be required AND AMEND dates to be practically and financially realistic, especially for Priority 1 catchments

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to make certification as a Farm Environment Planner achievable for farmers who have the necessary qualifications.
Leslie, David Wayne Submitter ID: 67807	PC1-6439	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Leslie, Paul Submitter ID: 74086	PC1-3770	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Leveson and Gower, Alexander and Vicki Submitter ID: 71353	PC1-1641	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.3.
Lloyd, Matt	PC1-10084	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is:</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74074			<p>AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Loader, A J Submitter ID: 74084	PC1-7440	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by removing the use of the OVERSEER Model as a regulatory tool.</p> <p>AND AMEND by exploring other methods to establish Nitrogen Reference Points if they are required in a given sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that any required reduction in emissions be made on the basis of the total percentage emitted from farming (i.e. 61% nitrogen and 45% phosphorus) as a part of the total reduction required for all waterways.</p> <p>AND AMEND to identify other off-farm solutions to reduce nitrogen and phosphorus loadings on the rivers that are reasonable and equitable.</p>
Lochiel Farmlands Ltd Submitter ID: 73621	PC1-9512	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND PPC1 to include a Waikato Regional Council template for Farm Environment Plans, that can be used by landowners as long as it can be filled in by them at no cost.</p>
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12298	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plan approach</p> <p>AND RETAIN the Certified Industry Scheme</p> <p>AND AMEND stock exclusion to be required only where practical</p> <p>AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(3) to read: 'Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C "<u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occur</u>".</p> <p>AND DELETE 3.11.5.3(2) Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND CLARIFY how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for</p> <p>AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements with regard to setback buffer distance and where to measure the setback from on undulating land.</p>
Lowry, James Submitter ID: 73955	PC1-2850	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow farmers to develop their own Farm Environment Plan after training or under the guidance of a suitable farmer entity.</p>
Lund, Daniel Warren Submitter ID: 73755	PC1-5453	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE Nitrogen Reference Point. Rule 3.11.5.3</p> <p>OR AMEND so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is based on the previous 10 years rather than two seasons.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			OR AMEND to use an average Nitrogen Reference Point where high polluters have to reign in and low polluters can increase.
Macdonald, Hamish Stuart Submitter ID: 71433	PC1-2720	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to use a natural capital approach of what the land can actually handle or use a sub-catchment approach and work within communities or combine a natural capital approach and a sub-catchment approach AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for individual plans through Farm Environment Plans for each farm where the combination of fencing waterways or other mitigation measures are taken into consideration, to work out a balance that benefits both the environment and the farmer AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are used to see what has been done already and to recognise that and to see what is planned in the future AND AMEND to use more precise tests to work out where the pathogens are originating from, cattle, sheep, birds or humans etc.
Macdonald, Ian Submitter ID: 71217	PC1-610	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for the right to use nitrogen and flexibility within boundaries.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3295	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 AND DELETE reference to the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 (3) to read: "3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> ; and" AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the sub-catchments with the highest contaminant discharges AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND AMEND to provide clarification around how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
MacLachlan, Daniel and Amanda Submitter ID: 73959	PC1-2952	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to better reflect the conditions of farms in sub-catchments. AND AMEND by requiring Farm Environment Plans to have an individualised approach to fencing requirements.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Lindsay Phillip Submitter ID: 71205	PC1-672	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 in accordance to the rules used in the National Water Accord and incorporate MFE guidelines for stock exclusion. AND change the timelines for stock exclusion. AND use Farm Environment Plans to decide what is required on every farm individually.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Susan Molly Submitter ID: 71243	PC1-323	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to use Farm Environment Plans (focussed on mitigating contaminations), the National Water Accord rules and sub-catchment consultation and communication.
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8367	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions in Rule 3.11.5.3 so they are consistent with the national water policy, AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove grandparenting of the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Main, Richard and Margaret Submitter ID: 73927	PC1-3269	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.3.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9338	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..."

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ADD "<u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u>"</p> <p>OR</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.</p>
<p>Martin, Peter Submitter ID: 73022</p>	PC1-5797	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Matahuru Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 73768</p>	PC1-7003	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND PPC1 to manage nitrogen on a sub-catchment basis where water testing identifies it as a problem and mitigations target the leaching using best available science.</p>
<p>Matham Trust Submitter ID: 72837</p>	PC1-5614	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to combine the Farm Environment Plan with the current requirements from Fonterra. Farm Environment Plan accepted on merit - may be drawn up by number of people including farmer. AND AMEND to allow for longer timeframes for the Farm Environment Plan in order to do research and gain verification. AND AMEND to allow flexibility to nitrogen reduction. AND AMEND as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to</u></p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Mathis, Mary-Ann Submitter ID: 72833	PC1-5689	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to combine the Farm Environment Plan with the current requirements from Fonterra. Farm Environment Plan accepted on merit - may be drawn up by number of people including farmer. AND AMEND to allow for longer timeframes for the Farm Environment Plan in order to do research and gain verification. AND AMEND to allow flexibility to nitrogen reduction. AND AMEND as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Matira Sub Catchment Group Submitter ID: 74148	PC1-9296	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 in its entirety OR AMEND to provide a land use suitability and a sub-catchment method that would work better AND AMEND to apply the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management AND AMEND to adopt the Clean Waters policy as the standard.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11761	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Mayne, Anna Submitter ID: 72881	PC1-8991	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure the OVERSEER Model is not used for a regulatory purpose AND ENCOURAGE the use of the Overseer Report and the Nitrate Leaching Estimate as part of a Farm Environment Plan

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ADD a method that will support farmers to reduce application rates of artificial nitrogen and phosphorus to a flat rate (30-50kg/ha/year) over time AND ENSURE that Waikato Regional Council considers working collaboratively with Ngati Rangī O Te Oro and the holistic environmental accounting/monitoring tool that whanau/hapu have developed.
McAlister, James and Maeve Submitter ID: 72921	PC1-5828	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3.
McClunie, Joseph and Margaret Submitter ID: 71175	PC1-69	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.3 provision about Farm Environment Plans and consider that people pay regional rates over and above general rates for many years. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a clearly set out model of what this [farming] will look like after 80 years AND ADD a provision that if tree planting is required as part of the 80 year plan rather than farm land, that compensation will be provided
McFadden, Gifford Patrick and Robin Submitter ID: 73122	PC1-10988	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.3 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
McGahan, Michael Submitter ID: 74160	PC1-7349	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as per Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534</p>	<p>PC1-6664</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.3 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, so the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements on certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.</p>
<p>McKenzie, Colin and Valerie Submitter ID: 71225</p>	<p>PC1-1614</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by ensuring that each hectare of land of an applicable class should have the same obligations in terms of diffuse discharges. AND AMEND to clarify the relationship between 3.11.5.1, 3.11.5.2 and 3.11.5.3.</p>
<p>McKnight, Euan and Sarah Submitter ID: 72698</p>	<p>PC1-10977</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498</p>	PC1-6006	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 the provision relating to the adoption of the Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND REPLACE with provisions to allow nitrogen leaching to be monitored through stock units outlined in Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND REMOVE the use of default values in the OVERSEER Model and incorporate actual weights and values which are specific to each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions so they apply on a farm by farm basis based on sub-catchment specific scientific information, tailored to those sub-catchments which have been identified as having a water quality issue</p> <p>AND REMOVE the 25 degree slope provisions AND REPLACE it with farming operations having over 18 stock units per hectare</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to focus stock exclusion from waterways on areas which have a scientific proof of water quality degradation</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow cattle to be mustered through waterways without an approved stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should be implemented in sub-catchments that have scientific evidence of the need for improvement</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans must be flexible to accommodate market and environmental changes</p> <p>AND REMOVE the time constraints for preparation of Farm Environment Plans and allow farmers to set a plan based on their financial restrictions and apply it to the scientific, sub-catchment specific data.</p>
<p>McLaughlin, Robyn and Peter Submitter ID: 72984</p>	PC1-10939	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to reflect the potential contamination loads from cattle and considering alternative mitigation options, such as water reticulation systems</p> <p>AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point to be a range and to be used only as a guide.</p>
<p>McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359</p>	PC1-11910	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for..."</p> <p>7. The Farm Environment Plan provided<u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..."</p> <p>AND ADD "<u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u>"</p> <p>OR</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.</p>
<p>MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799</p>	PC1-5436	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE the plans for wholesale forestry from PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow Farm Environment Plans to be written with flexibility, such as for nitrogen discharges and application of management practices</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual property, focus on addressing actual risk and target critical source areas</p> <p>AND AMEND to make an independent panel available to allow contested points in Farm Environment Plans between staff and farmers to be settled</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to change the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation from the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 to a 5 year rolling average</p> <p>AND ENSURE the OVERSEER Model is a more dependable reference.</p> <p>AND AMEND to make the Nitrogen Reference Point more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels</p> <p>AND REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision from Rule 3.11.5.4</p> <p>AND CLARIFY the definition of waterbodies in Schedule C (i), (ii), (iii), and (iv)</p>
<p>Meier, Peter Submitter ID: 72622</p>	PC1-9493	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Farm Environment Plans to enable primary sector professionals, such as farm consultants, to be accredited to undertake Farm Environment Plan consultation</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the qualifications for those who establish Nitrogen Reference Points are the same as those who prepare Farm Environment Plans.</p>
<p>Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182</p>	PC1-9599	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read:</p> <p>"3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule - Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified <u>Industry Sector</u> Scheme...</p> <p>Rule 3.11.5.3 - Permitted Activity Rule - Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified <u>Industry Sector</u> Scheme</p> <p>Except as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 the use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the land use is registered to a Certified <u>Industry Sector</u> Scheme.... is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:...</p> <p>4. The Certified <u>Industry Sector</u> Scheme meets the criteria set out in Schedule 2 and has been approved by the Chief Executive Officer of Waikato Regional Council; and..."</p>
<p>Miller, Alexander Dane Submitter ID: 71212</p>	PC1-335	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to extend the timeframe for professionals to oversee the development of templates to reduce the cost of preparing Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>AND AMEND for Waikato Regional Council to show people what to do.</p> <p>AND AMEND to identify areas where re-forestation will take place.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that fencing is undertaken at a sub-catchment community level, with the major waterways being fenced first and the minor waterways fenced over a longer timeframe.</p>
<p>Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492</p>	PC1-8891	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(5)(a)-(c) with a single 1 July 2020 date for all Farm Environment Plans to be prepared and provided</p> <p>AND REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.3(5)(a) reference to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value.</p>
<p>Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111</p>	PC1-4276	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for a change to the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a change to the slope requirements to 15 degrees as per the National Water Accord</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans present mitigations against contaminants, relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach</p> <p>AND CONSIDER subsidising fencing waterways and contaminant mitigation</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for science to determine the necessity of fencing of water bodies, based on their current level of contamination, stocking rate and the proven impact of fencing of water bodies.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1</p> <p>AND REMOVE the use of OVERSEER from PPC1</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ADD a sub-catchment approach which focuses on the contaminants of each particular sub-catchment and is based on science</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm and allow them to address the potential or present contaminants</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules so they are effects and science based.</p>
<p>Moleta, Anita Submitter ID: 73770</p>	PC1-4544	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested in the Federated Farmers submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Monk, Graeme Submitter ID: 73120</p>	PC1-10946	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND 3.11.5.3 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Mooney, Brian Submitter ID: 73029</p>	PC1-5446	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point,</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion on slopes less than 15 degrees except in high flood zones where other mitigations such as water trough placement would suffice.
Morison, Steve and Toni Submitter ID: 71439	PC1-1443	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure that farmers are not penalised for a lack of Certified Farm Environment Planners to prepare Farm Environment Plans in the required time frame. AND AMEND to enable extensions of the time frame for the completion of a Farm Environment Plan.
Muir, Mark Submitter ID: 71422	PC1-6883	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the provisions in Rule 3.11.5.3 relating to Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Scheme, and that stock is exclusion required where practical. AND AMEND PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3. 3 to read: "3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> " AND AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments. AND AMEND to clarify the stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land. AND AMEND to provide clarification around how long a Farm Environment Plans will be viable.
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-6491	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.3 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, so the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements on certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.
Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466	PC1-9013	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 in its entirety and provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahuhahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.3 requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm basis, district by district, and sub-catchment basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies.</p> <p>AND AMEND so the rules are tailored to specifically address the issue of concern, with logical flexibility to provide for alternative management approaches</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterbodies while being actively managed across the waterbody without requiring formed stock crossing structure, when crossing less than four times weekly.</p> <p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 in their entirety.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules so that they are science based, not based on grandparenting.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to require Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support.</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to allow flexibility and good management practices and should be tailored to the individual property.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for inexpensive, independent panel needs to be available to allow contested points between staff and farmers.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to focus on reducing the environmental impacts from intensive agriculture (>18 su/ha) especially that of dairy factory farming</p> <p>AND ANY consequential amendments arising from these submission points.</p>
<p>Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054</p>	<p>PC1-8748</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 stock exclusion requirements to be consistent with the Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND to exclude stock from permanently flowing waterbodies on flat and rolling land, but not on hill country (slope >15 degrees)</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback distances to only apply to flat and rolling land, but not hill country (slope >15 degrees)</p> <p>AND AMEND to require exclusion of cattle and deer on slopes between 3 and 15 degrees only where there are permanently flowing waterbodies 1m wide or greater</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframes and give certainty for land with high erosion risk to ensure investment in fencing is not wasted if future plan changes require retirement to forestry</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans to provide mitigations against contaminants relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach</p> <p>AND DELETE any provisions that hold land use to historic discharge levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND so that, if nitrogen discharges do have to be allocated, the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes for each sub-catchment</p> <p>AND REMOVE allocation based on 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting, especially for lower leaching land uses such as drystock</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what works best for each farm, science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment, and effects-based provisions</p> <p>AND AMEND to reconsider the use of Overseer modelled nitrogen discharge numbers to determine resource consent status and compliance</p> <p>AND AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plan requirements to reduce the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report, February 2017, with stock exclusion only applying to slopes of up to 15 degrees for deer and cattle, and only applying to waterbodies 1m or wider for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope</p> <p>AND RETAIN the requirement for fencing on land above 15 degrees for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha)</p> <p>AND REPLACE input standards such as riparian setbacks and limitation on cultivation with mitigations that are set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas</p> <p>AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture (>18su/ha) rather than applying inappropriate rules to extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow landowners to produce their own Farm Environment Plans with guidance and support from Waikato Regional Council</p> <p>AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point discharge restrictions and enable flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming and low impact land uses (< 20kgN/ha/yr) or apply a natural capital allocation</p> <p>AND DELETE the timeframes and set individual timeframes based on consultation with landowners and the sensitivity of the waterbody.</p>
<p>New Zealand Forest Owners Association Inc Submitter ID: 73524</p>	PC1-9959	Oppose the provision	<p>REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.3 with appropriate rules to address those activities that are contributing most to water quality degradation.</p> <p>AND any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780</p>	PC1-4644	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3.</p>
<p>Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088</p>	PC1-11609	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided<u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..."</p> <p>AND ADD "<u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u>"</p> <p>OR</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.</p>
<p>Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515</p>	PC1-11860	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided<u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..."</p> <p>AND ADD "<u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u>"</p> <p>OR</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ngati Hau Tribal Trust Submitter ID: 73025	PC1-1970	Oppose the provision	AMEND to provide for the long term averaging of nitrogen losses. Rule 3.11.5.3 AND AMEND to include alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach. AND AMEND by utilising tools such as menus as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by Overseer. AND AMEND where OVERSEER is to be used as part of the creation of solutions, calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends that are used. Stock Exclusion AMEND to address the implications of stock exclusion on steeper and more extensive hill country. AND AMEND by directly linking fencing of stream requirement to land use intensity including an assessment of the potential risk factors and fenced in order of priority. AND AMEND to consider alternative solutions on steep land such as water reticulation installation. AND AMEND to match land use capability rather than directly to slope. Farm Environment Plan Undertake an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the plans. AMEND to show land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified. AND AMEND to provide clarity as to how the monitoring of these plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this.
Nichol, Peter Submitter ID: 71207	PC1-690	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 in its entirety.
Nicholas, Michael George, Raewyn Joan and Jonathon George Submitter ID: 73891	PC1-3378	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3
North Waikato Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 73705	PC1-2353	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide for the establishment of an independent panel to deal with contestable points in a resource consent or Environment plan. AND MAKE any consequential amendments necessary.
O'Kane, Clare Submitter ID: 74110	PC1-11240	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to clarify what waterways require fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to clarify the relationship between Farm Environmental Plans and the Nitrogen Reference Point.
O'Leary, Leslie John Submitter ID: 73114	PC1-4664	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			3) <u>The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-8084	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: " ...Except as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 the use of land for farming activities (excluding or commercial vegetable production) where the land use is registered to a Certified Industry Scheme, and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a permitted activity provided that subject to the following conditions: 1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B ; and 3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C; and 4. The Certified Industry Scheme has a resource consent granted under Rule 3.11.5.8 [new RMA rule proposed in the submission] meets the criteria set out in Schedule 2 and has been approved by the Chief Executive Officer of Waikato Regional Council; and 5. A Farm Environment Plan which has been prepared in accordance with Schedule 1 and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner, is provided to the Waikato Regional Council as follows: a. By 1 July 2020 for properties or enterprises within Priority 1 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value; b. By 1 July 2013 for properties or enterprises within Priority 2 sub-catchments listed in 3.11-2; c. By 1 July 2026 for properties or enterprises within Priority 3 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; and 6. The use of land shall be undertaken in accordance with the actions and timeframes specified in the Farm Environment Plan; and 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided under Condition 5 may be amended in accordance with the procedure set out in Schedule 1 and the use of land shall thereafter be undertaken in accordance with the amended plan; and 8. A copy of the Farm Environment Plan amended in accordance with Condition (7) shall be provided to the Waikato Regional Council within 30 working days."
Oliver, Richard Douglas Submitter ID: 71343	PC1-1003	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN in Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that stock is excluded from waterways greater than 1 metre in width and 300mls deep. AND DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7343	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 provision relating to grandparenting and the use of the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 (3) to align stock exclusion with the proposed national regulations.
Open Country Dairy Submitter ID: 74182	PC1-5419	Support the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow a more farmer generated approach to preparation of Farm Environment Plans in the short term, moving to a Certified Plan at a determined point of time in the future.
Orlando-Reep, Tim Submitter ID: 72967	PC1-4427	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9475	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to include consideration of the numerical values of proposed discharges compared to existing discharges in the sub-catchment and to the level of water quality improvement needed in the sub-catchment AND AMEND to provide a base allowable discharge for the sub-catchment based on total discharges in the catchment and the level of water quality improvement needed to meet the short term and 80 year targets AND AMEND to ensure that higher dischargers are required to reduce discharges to the targets and lower dischargers are provided with flexibility to increase their discharges up to the acceptable level.</p>
Oxley, Michael L Submitter ID: 72920	PC1-5855	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so it doesn't penalise farmers who have been proactive. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so it makes an allowance for wetlands and reduces the cost of consents for public good works. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so small waterways (i.e. what could flow through a 120 ml pipe) are excluded from stock exclusion requirements.</p>
Paihere Farms Group Submitter ID: 73401	PC1-6270	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point/Schedule B until more scientific measures are in place to measure the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND MAKE any consequential amendments from these submission points.</p>
Paine, Lachlan Preston Submitter ID: 73538	PC1-7680	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove the requirement to use a Nitrogen Reference Point until attenuation tests are done on different soil types, AND RETAIN the use of the OVERSEER Model in Farm Environment Plans.</p>
Pamu Farms of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74000	PC1-6007	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 (1), (2) and (3).</p>
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves Submitter ID: 73929	PC1-4968	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 in its entirety. OR AMEND PPC1 where a re-notification process is begun when there are clear indications of what land use is required on every farm in the Waikato Region with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND by developing a fair system of nutrient allocation for the Waikato Region that allows communities and catchments to develop solutions that work towards the outcomes required. The plan could be amended and re-notified once an effective system is devised with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND so that the rules reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water. AND AMEND so that the timelines are extended to allow better decision making with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND by re-notifying only when there is a better system for measuring contaminant losses from farms, with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to ensure that PPC1 is adjusted to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750	PC1-5295	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 in its entirety AND REPLACE with an amended plan to provide for clear indications of what land use is required on a farm with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirement from Rule 3.11.5.3. AMEND to provide for stock exclusion to reflect recommendations/definition in the National Policy Statement for Freshwater (such as with respect to fencing on slopes up to 15 degrees and definitions of a water body), AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion timelines to be extended, AND AMEND to provide for any consequential amendments to stock exclusion provisions arising from the submission process. AMEND to provide for timeframe extension for Farm Environment Plan development with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AMEND to provide for rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952	PC1-2753	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to adopt the Governments Clean Water report (2017).
Peacocke, Matthew Anthony Submitter ID: 73058	PC1-1888	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 condition (5).
Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290	PC1-1025	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 rather than consultants have more land owner input into Farm Environment Plan development. AND AMEND to consider financial subsidies for Farm Environment Plans. Stock Exclusion: AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 fencing of waterway requirements to reflect the National Standard for stock exclusion. Nitrogen Reference Point: AND AMEND to adopt monitoring of actual levels of contaminants at a sub-catchment level over a period of time before rules are made. AND AMEND approach to nitrogen to include guidelines based on scientific evidence rather than rules.
Pepper, Matt Submitter ID: 73284	PC1-9660	Support the provision	RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.3 use of Farm Environment Plans and the Certified Industry Scheme AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are not too difficult or costly, and have flexibility to adjust to new practices or technology.
Peters, Michael Joseph Submitter ID: 74197	PC1-6536	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to reflect a sub-catchment approach to water quality management where the 4 contaminants are prioritised in terms of their likely effects on water quality AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect that some sub-catchments may not require nitrogen mitigation and therefore the use of Nitrogen Reference Points, grandparenting, and the use of OVERSEER will not be required AND AMEND PPC1 so that in sub-catchments where phosphorous mitigation is required that the Overseer phosphorous loss model is considered together with all the other possible phosphorous mitigation options as a means of managing phosphorous runoff.
Phillips, Neal Submitter ID: 71231	PC1-759	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 approach to nutrient management to remove the OVERSEER Model as a measurement tool on medium to low stocking rate farms. For example farms with lower than 12 stock units per hectare are exempt from nitrogen measurement and maintain soil phosphorus levels at or below optimum levels as per regular soil tests.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to specify the waterways to be fenced for stock exclusion, e.g 1m wide and 300mm deep or the farms to specify sheep only areas of grazing.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4372	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to recognise the value of experiential learning and adaptive management AND ENSURE focus is on monitoring, including trend monitoring of E.coli, phosphorus, ammonia and clarity during summer low flow AND AMEND to place an obligation to undertake staged riparian fencing prior to Farm Environment Plan deadlines AND ALLOW a reasonable time between submitting a Farm Environment Plan and completion of stock exclusion works AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Points and cap nitrogen discharges AND REPLACE with the requirement to adopt Best Management Practice for nitrogen leaching AND AMEND to require farmers to submit an annual return under 3.11.5.2(5) to enable Council to monitor trends in land use intensity.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12036	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11712	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Potter, Neil and Helen Submitter ID: 72823	PC1-4824	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1, science based testing is needed to prove what are best practices to create on accurate Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plan includes an estimated timeframe for the work to be done, along with the provision to change this as situation changes with seasonal and market influences AND MAKE any consequential amendments including objectives, polices and rule or restructuring of PPC1 to give effect to the relief sought.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6318	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3. AND REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.3 5(a), 5(b) and 5(c) with a single 1 July date 2020 date for all Farm Environment Plans to be prepared and provided. AND DELETE the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value approach from Rule 3.11.5.3 5(a).
Prendergast, Nick and Cathy Submitter ID: 72960	PC1-1777	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427</p>	PC1-11174	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "2. A Nitrogen Reference Point i produce for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B; and</p> <p>3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs;</u> and...</p> <p>...</p> <p>5. A Farm Environment Plan which has been prepared in accordance with Schedule 1 and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner, is provided to the Waikato Regional Council as follows:</p> <p>a. By 1 July 2020 for properties or enterprises within Priority 1 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 15th percentile nitrogen leaching value;</p> <p>b. By 1 July 2023 for properties or enterprises within Priority 2 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2;</p> <p>c. By 1 July 2026 for properties or enterprises within Priority 3 sub-catchments listed in table 3.11-2; and"</p> <p>AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach addressing all four contaminants in proportion to their significance, and specific to each sub-catchment.</p>
<p>Pukeroa Farms Submitter ID: 73789</p>	PC1-7067	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 provisions relating to nitrogen management so that all farms have independent watershed tests for what and if contaminants (nitrogen, phosphorous, pathogens and sediment) are detected, and then farm can make changes where and if necessary.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include more publically available information on the problem areas.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that all properties within the region are in PPC1.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the nutrient loss is based on science and actual results on a farm by farm basis.</p> <p>AND AMEND following review of the way a Nitrogen Reference Point is completed.</p>
<p>Purdie, Les and Helen Submitter ID: 71291</p>	PC1-4919	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 Priority 1 timeframes for stock exclusion to allow more time.</p> <p>AND CONSIDER the health and safety impact of overhead wires needed to supply electricity to fences.</p>
<p>R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651</p>	PC1-6968	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm</p> <p>AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on 'grandparenting'</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so where the gradient makes fencing awkward, wetland silt traps/silt traps should be available as an option before discharging water downstream</p> <p>AND RETAIN the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so the individual Farm Environment Plan mitigates against contaminants relevant to each farm rather than using a blanket approach</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so it is a simple, workable document similar to a farm business plan with future focussed goals rather than being regulated by one rule.</p>
Ramsay Baker, Mark and Cathy Submitter ID: 73608	PC1-8496	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 OR AMEND to model the effects of fencing, and what it will look like in 90 years.</p> <p>AND AMEND to set aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and deal with problems such as sediment.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the time frames and give more flexibility and allow farmers to do more themselves to lower costs.</p>
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10596	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided<u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..."</p> <p>AND ADD "<u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u>"</p> <p>OR</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.</p>
Ravenscroft, Michael and Clare Submitter ID: 71223	PC1-1637	Oppose the provision	<p>RETAIN Nitrogen Reference Point Reduction to 75th percentile</p> <p>AND DELETE the Point 2 requirements of Rule 3.11.5.3 for extensive operations and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point.</p> <p>AND AMEND the OVERSEER Model in PPC1 so that actual stock weights are used to create a more accurate stock unit measurement.</p> <p>AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that an upper Nitrogen Reference Point is determined per hectare that applies to all farms, with a resource consent being required to go above that limit.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that the stock exclusion provisions target actual risks and focus on managing those risks rather than having a one size fits all approach using permanent fencing.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so Farm Environment Plans only require minimal data for sub-catchments where data indicates that there are no improvements needed</p> <p>AND DELETE the Point 5 of Rule 3.11.5.3 requirement that a Farm Environment Plan must be certified by a Farm Environment Planner and allow land users to prepare their own Farm Environment Plans if they so choose</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to make a low cost appeal process available to avoid varying interpretation of rules.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments resulting from changes to Rule 3.11.5.3.</p>
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10144	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN the permitted activity status and intent of Rule 3.11.5.3 subject to adopting amendments to Method 3.11.4.2.</p> <p>AND ADOPT the definitions sought in this submission relating to certification programmes.</p>
Reese, Kate and Aaron Submitter ID: 72961	PC1-7784	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND to ensure that Farm Environment Plans outline the mitigation timelines specific to the property. The timeframes should be achievable at a property level and take into account the financial position of the farm.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10026	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 (5) as follows: "(5) A Farm Environment Plan which has been prepared in accordance with Schedule 1 <u>guidelines</u> and has been approved by a <u>Certified Farm Environment Planner</u> <u>the Certified Industry body</u> , is <u>provided to the Waikato Regional Council</u> <u>developed in accordance with the priority</u> as follows...". AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(8) to read: " <u>The Certified Industry body will provide monitoring updates on the group's total Farm Environment Plan</u> <u>A copy of the Farm Environment Plan amended in accordance with condition (7) shall be provided to the Waikato Regional Council within 30 working days of the date of its amendment.</u> "
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8594	Support the provision	No specific decision sought Rule 3.11.5.3.
Reymer, A Submitter ID: 71211	PC1-388	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3.
Richards, Victor Submitter ID: 71409	PC1-1180	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.115.3 so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is fixed, not tailored, and applicable to all farmers.
Richardson, Natasha Submitter ID: 73807	PC1-2734	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide a clearer definition of what needs to be fenced and ensure this is in accordance with the Clean Water Package 2017 AND CONSIDER other means of managing stock access AND AMEND to provide exemptions for low stocking rate farms AND AMEND to allow a longer time-frame for fencing AND AMEND to provide financial assistance for fencing.
Riverheads Ltd Submitter ID: 72599	PC1-3144	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 with the recommendation from the National Accord that streams 1.5m wide are fenced off.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7259	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Farm Environment Plan, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical. AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from the rule. AND AMEND rule in PPC1 to: Cattle, Horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs. AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest omitting sub-catchments. AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements, i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land. AND AMEND to provide clarification around how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Robertson, Katherine Margaret Submitter ID: 71222	PC1-659	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that more monitoring is undertaken rather than setting targets AND REMOVE the requirement to fence off areas that are greater than 15 degrees AND AMEND to allow some dams to be made.
Robinson Williams Farm Trust Submitter ID: 72907	PC1-10432	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in its submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479</p>	<p>PC1-4001</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3(2) the use of OVERSEER and REPLACE with a measuring tool that is accurate, both relatively and absolutely AND do not do benchmarking or allocation AND use and drive best management practices AND prohibit and prosecute the worst practices, maintain pressure on the 'tail' as it improves AND research a series of mitigations to support efficiency and help to introduce them, in combination with pollution levies have the greatest and fastest effect on water pollution.</p>
<p>Rogers, Philip William Submitter ID: 73889</p>	<p>PC1-5230</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow for intensification where environmental safeguards have been put in place.</p>
<p>Rollett Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72849</p>	<p>PC1-5636</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to combine the Farm Environment Plan with the current requirements from Fonterra AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans to be drawn up by a range of people including farmers and to accept them on merit AND AMEND to provide longer timeframes for Farm Environment Plan acceptance to allow research and verification AND AMEND to allow flexibility to nitrogen reduction AND AMEND as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.3. Their decision sought for Rules general is: [AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Rombouts, Cornelis PM and Johanna M Submitter ID: 71199	PC1-832	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: [AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Ronaldson, David Submitter ID: 73585	PC1-7487	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow flexibility on a case-by-case approach, by assessing water quality in a particular area AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are required only where science indicates there is a problem in a sub-catchment AND ensure more research at a sub-catchment level is undertaken to justify fencing in hill country.
Rotongaro-Huntly Pony Club Submitter ID: 72899	PC1-8553	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 (3), (4) and (5).
Rotor Work Limited Submitter ID: 73415	PC1-5966	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to set a fair nitrogen leaching loss limit of 30kg/N/ha for all farms and all farm types. AND AMEND to make provision for monitor more closely all farms above 30kg/N/ha AND AMEND provision so that farms above 30kg/N/ha incur costs if they continue above 30kg/N/ha. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to reward low end dischargers.
Rowe, Susan Helen Submitter ID: 72588	PC1-6748	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so they are flexible and developed on a farm-by-farm/catchment area basis.
Russell, Jill Adrienne Submitter ID: 71348	PC1-7281	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>“The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.”</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Russell, Roger Michael Submitter ID: 73702	PC1-9710	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 (1). AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 (2). AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 (3) to provide greater flexibility.</p>
Rutherford and McMullin, Selina and Hamish Submitter ID: 73611	PC1-7730	Support the provision with amendments	<p>REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.3 the OVERSEER Model and design a model that works and takes into account other contaminants AND AMEND to make allowances on a case-by-case basis AND ensure that a Farm Environment Plan implements good management practices to control nitrogen leaching, based on Land Use Capability. AND AMEND to encourage investment in biological weed control, especially where cattle only systems are used AND AMEND to ensure that Farm Environment Plans attend to the most critical sources of contamination first, followed by positive management and action as finances allow AND AMEND to recognise any environmental work done through rates rebates or help with plant and pest control in retired areas to reward those actively implementing a Farm Environment Plans.</p>
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5709	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE the use of OVERSEER or any other measuring tool in PPC1 until it is accurate both relatively and absolutely. Rule 3.11.5.3 AND DELETE the use of benchmarking or allocation. AND AMEND PPC1 to use and drive best management practices to achieve the pollution reduction objectives. AND AMEND PPC1 to prohibit and strongly prosecute the worst practices maintaining pressure on the 'tail' as it improves. AND research a series of mitigations with strong data to support their efficacy and help introduce them. These will in combination with pollution levies have the greatest and fastest effect on water pollution.</p>
Saxton, David Christopher Submitter ID: 73946	PC1-3358	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1. AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3 so exclusion is only required for waterbodies greater than 1m wide and where it is reasonable and practical to do so. Financial support from the Waikato Regional Council or Central Government is required for the construction of stock exclusion fencing. Consideration must also be given for the ongoing maintenance of fencing, the waterbody, any planting and the control of weeds within the exclusion zone. RETAIN the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3 but they must be cost effective, simple, practicable and achievable.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-5898	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so urban areas are targeted to the same degree as farmers. AND AMEND PPC1 to assess previous efforts farmers have made to improve water quality when considering future restrictions. AND AMEND PPC1 to separately acknowledge the unique management systems of goat farming and its low impact on water quality. AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model until it can comprehensively and accurately model all farm systems. AND AMEND PPC1 so ensure stock exclusion requirements only relate to cows, horses, pig and deer. AND AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions on land use due to gradient, in-situ grazing of winter forage crops and cultivation are soil type specific.
Scott, Neil, Ann, Brent and Louise Submitter ID: 73024	PC1-1816	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by removing the grandparenting approach from the plan. AMEND by providing a sub-catchment approach to address the contaminants that are relevant to each area rather than a blanket rule AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Stock Exclusion AMEND to install more troughs where it is practical and likely to decrease stock from getting water within waterways. ADD a water testing system for each sub-catchment to monitor water quality. DELETE stock exclusion provisions from the plan entirely for the submitter's sub-catchment AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Sellers, Michael David and Alison Jean Submitter ID: 72401	PC1-9178	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide consistency about the rules for grazing of slopes.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1124	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to change the stock exclusion rules to the National Water Accord rules and the National Regulations for Stock Exclusion. DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 Nitrogen Reference Point provisions, but if not deleted then AMEND to allocate all drystock farms around 25 kg Nitrogen /hectare/year [25 units of nitrogen]. AND AMEND to make better use of Farm Environment Plans.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2663	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Schemes and stock exclusion where practical. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Points from the rules AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(3) to read as follows: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs.</u> " AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements AND CLARIFY the length of time a Farm Environment Plan is valid.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-5039	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 and RE-NOTIFY once there is clear indication of future rules AND AMEND to make PPC1 less onerous on hill county farmers until future requirements become clear. For instance, only require stock to be excluded from slopes less than 15 degrees, as per the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management AND REMOVE the grandparenting approach AND AMEND so that nitrogen is investigated at a sub-catchment level AND AMEND to set a band that all dischargers have to adhere to, that is equitable for all low and high dischargers

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to align the stock exclusion standard in PPC1 with the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management criteria</p> <p>AND AMEND so that stock exclusion only applies to streams up to a gradient of 15 degrees and with a 1 metre setback.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that farmers are able to manage or amend the Farm Environment Plan, with this being audited only</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include rules to control koi carp.</p>
<p>Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407</p>	PC1-10383	Support the provision with amendments	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 and re-notify once there is a clear indication of future rules</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove the grandparenting approach</p> <p>AND AMEND to manage nitrogen emissions at a sub-catchment scale, with levels set according to the sub-catchment issue</p> <p>AND AMEND to set an emission range for all properties to ensure equity across all emitters</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to adopt the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management as the standard</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow for alternative stock exclusion measures that achieve the same or an acceptable result</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to enable farmers to manage or change the Farm Environment Plan with this being audited only</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that PPC1 provisions manage all factors which affect water quality.</p>
<p>Sherriff and Tatham, Mathew and Kim Submitter ID: 72508</p>	PC1-5646	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point as a farming limit,</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure stock exclusion is based on best practice and different for each individual farm.</p>
<p>Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514</p>	PC1-5472	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Clause (3) of Rule 3.11.5.3 to read “<u>Domestic</u> cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C.”</p> <p>AND AMEND to DELETE Clauses 5, 6, 7, and 8.</p>
<p>Simpson, Greg John Submitter ID: 73225</p>	PC1-5528	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be backed by a well-defined model that shows how the land and water will look in 90 years</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion through Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for cattle exclusion from large water bodies, streams and lakes and not small waterways and steep or impractical country,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for water reticulation to be subsidised.</p> <p>Farm Environment Plans: AND AMEND to provide for higher allowances for land inputs at the start, especially in the case of low producing farms.</p> <p>Nitrogen Reference Point: AND AMEND to provide for the opportunity to use an effects based system to deal with the issues within each farm.</p>
<p>Simpson, Jennifer Submitter ID: 74145</p>	PC1-9878	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so it is modelled and will clearly set out what the land will be in 80 years' time</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of a Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that the effects of Nitrogen are addressed on a property basis</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1, so that farmers can do a lot of the work themselves.</p>
<p>Singleton, Tim Submitter ID: 74161</p>	PC1-4597	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE in Rule 3.11.5.3 the provision of excluding domestic cattle from all water bodies for all hill country sheep and beef farms.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure cattle cannot break feed on land with a main waterway unless it is fenced.</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow planning through Farm Environment Plans to identify which paddocks could be wintered on to minimise run off.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND DELETE fencing requirements for farms that are not intensively farmed [$<8\text{SU/ha}$]. AND AMEND to allow stock crossings at certain points of the river.
Slack, Hayden Robert Submitter ID: 73942	PC1-3324	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point. (Rule 3.11.5.3).
Slack, Robert John Submitter ID: 71294	PC1-7586	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that, rather being based on individual plans, management is on a sub-catchment basis.
Smith, Barrie Allan and Gwyneth Monica Submitter ID: 71420	PC1-1257	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Schemes and stock exclusion where practical AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove Nitrogen Reference Points AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: 3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest emitting [omitting] sub-catchments AND CLARIFY how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements i.e setback buffers and where to measure setback on undulating land.
Smyth, Mark Stewart Jonas Submitter ID: 71410	PC1-1194	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove the references to Schedule C and Schedule 1. AND REPLACE with Farm Plans that are practical and flexible. AND AMEND to align with the national policy on water.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11189	Oppose the provision with amendments	Refer to relief elsewhere regarding certainty and implementation of PPC1 methods.
Steele, Brian and Debbie Submitter ID: 72946	PC1-4491	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5.3 stock exclusion standards to ensure that permanent waterways wider than 1 metre are fenced.
Stewart, Mark Submitter ID: 71411	PC1-951	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahūmahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Stokes, Barbara Mary Submitter ID: 73805	PC1-2442	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by REMOVING all current references to grandparenting and extensive operations needed for recording as the amount of nitrogen loss for grazing farms is low. AND AMEND by introducing a standard for all types of farms instead of trying to limit by type.
Stokes, Kelvin Arnold Submitter ID: 73748	PC1-5250	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.3: AMEND PPC1 to provide a detailed model of the affect of aspirations on all citizens and the impacts on their activities and businesses AND AMEND so that all citizens are aware they have a part to play AND AMEND so that towns and cities all brought to account in the same timeframe AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with an effects based system that encourages farmers to address actual farm problems e.g. sediment runoff AND AMEND time frames for Farm Environment Plans to take into account the overall cost
Stokes, Olive Fay Submitter ID: 71402	PC1-12302	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Stokes Shorthorn Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73804	PC1-4052	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by providing a detailed model that clearly sets out the time frame between 0-80 years. AND AMEND by allowing the model to give expected outcomes as a result of the implementations made by the Council. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by setting aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and provide a system which is effects based. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by addressing actual farming problems rather than a blanket approach. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by allowing farmers to prepare Farm Environment Plans themselves under certain guidelines and are flexible to meet the changing rules that Council is likely to introduce in future years.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-6699	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.3 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, so the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements to achieve the same outcome in relation to certain land uses and terrains AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week</p> <p>AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters</p> <p>AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.</p>
Strang and Strang Limited Submitter ID: 73851	PC1-5570	Oppose the provision with amendments	REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.3 with a Best Management Practice approach with permitted activity conditions above which a consent would be required.
Sullivan, Daniel John Submitter ID: 72952	PC1-1618	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow Priority 1 farms to submit a Farm Environment Plan by 2021.
Tadema, John Submitter ID: 71416	PC1-10058	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Tapp, Kevin Submitter ID: 73435	PC1-7465	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE provisions relating to stock exclusion from Rule 3.11.5.3.</p> <p>If not declined, then AMEND to provide for the ability to muster cattle through water bodies without having to develop a permitted stock crossing structure, which can be included in Farm Environment Plans with the number/head of cattle crossing at a time, amount of times a week crossing allowed etc,</p> <p>AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha,</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans to be produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support, AND AMEND to provide for fencing to be subsidized by the Waikato Regional Council, AND AMEND to provide clearer guidelines, AND AMEND to provide for longer timeframes, Delete the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model in its entirety, AND AMEND to provide for flexibility in terrain that is difficult to fence.
Tapp, Warren Submitter ID: 73013	PC1-1921	Oppose the provision	DELETE Point 2 of Rule 3.11.5.3 and any other standards or clauses that hold land rates to historic nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and pathogens discharge levels until clear/accurate measurement of these discharges can be established. DELETE Point 3 of Rule 3.11.5.3 in its entirety.
Tarr, Teresa Brigid Submitter ID: 73962	PC1-4496	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that the provision requires alternative water sources and crossing structures, rather than requiring fencing within the time-frame currently required to fence waterways. AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans should specify fencing requirements.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8168	Support the provision	RETAIN the use of a Certified Industry Scheme as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.3.
Taupo Lake Care Incorporated Submitter ID: 61093	PC1-9357	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model for regulatory purposes and any consequential amendments AND develop a measurement system that targets E.coli and phosphorous as a precursor for the whole Farm Environment Plan AND develop a stock exclusion measure that takes into account the length of waterway excluded, and/or the amount of fencing, and/or the area of planting, and /or the edge of field improvements and stock intensity AND AMEND so that once the stock exclusion and edge of field improvements are achieved an Overseer based program could be considered AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Taylor, Kenneth Rowland John Submitter ID: 71435	PC1-1475	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to determine stock exclusion requirements on a farm by farm basis. AND any consequential amendments.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-1716	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by providing the requirement to exclude cattle from waterbodies that is determined on a sub-catchment and individual farm basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock in water bodies. AMEND so that individual farmers are given subsidies to support or fully cover the cost of compliance. Farm Environment Plans AMEND to allow a low cost self-generated Farm Environmental Plan. Support the Council to work with industry bodies to develop Certified Industry Schemes. AMEND to require Farm Environmental Plans in sub-catchments where improvements required are determined by science. AMEND to tailor Farm Environmental Plans to individual properties rather than applying blanket regulatory standards and establish an independent panel to mediate contested points between farmers and Council without the expense of an Environment Court appeal. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			Nitrogen Reference Point AMEND to remove the requirement to manage a Nitrogen Reference Point based upon stocking rate and allow for seasonal fluctuations based on climate through a farm by farm approach. AMEND to ensure that Best Management Practices are applied when using OVERSEER including input standards, applying farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND ADD soil tests as possible marker for nutrient loss.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11810	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided approved under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11940	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided approved under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11660	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided approved under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Te Mata Group Ltd Submitter ID: 72978	PC1-4405	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 stock exclusion provision to reflect the guidelines in the Clean Water document. AND AMEND to ensure that assessment of compliance is tailored to the farm, and mitigations in Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the farm.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6922	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on holding land use to historic leaching rates; stocking rates; and land uses AND AMEND PPC1 to change the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord AND AMEND PPC1 to change the slope requirements to 15 degrees in accordance with the National Water Accord

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND EXTEND the stock exclusion timelines and give certainty to those with land classed as 6+ that it will not be converted to forestry in future plan changes</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to allow the individual Farm Environment Plan to identify mitigation approaches against contaminants, relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to base the necessity of fencing of waterbodies on their current level of contamination, stocking rate and the proven impact of fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are being actively managed and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times per week</p> <p>AND AMEND to include provisions that any waterway fencing be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans allow for mitigation against contaminants and do not include prescriptive blanket measures</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so properties are not required to be held at or below their Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that the timeframes are extend to enable compliance with the Farm Environment Plan provisions</p> <p>AND PUT ON HOLD the implementation of PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so, if a Farm Environment Plan is supplied it should be a permitted activity, not a consented one, regardless of the presence of a certified industry scheme.</p>
<p>Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690</p>	<p>PC1-8911</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>CONSIDER the implications of stock exclusion</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure that fencing is linked to land use intensity and fencing is prioritised</p> <p>AND CONSIDER alternative solutions on steer land, such as water reticulation</p> <p>AND CONSIDER matching land use capability rather than directly to slope</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure an industry-wide capability assessment is undertaken to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans are to be prepared and how the gains will be quantified</p> <p>AND CLARIFY how monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who bears the cost</p> <p>AND CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses</p> <p>AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure that OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only, and to focus on trends.</p>
<p>Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543</p>	<p>PC1-7568</p>	<p>Not stated</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided approved under Condition 5 may..."</p> <p>AND ADD "<u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u>"</p> <p>OR</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.</p> <p>If the Nitrogen Reference Point is to be used ensure compliance is assessed using a long term average of Nitrogen losses from the property.</p> <p>AMEND PPC1 to encourage the use of a range of mitigation tools such as the Waikato Regional Council's MENUS of mitigations.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12132	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8079	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Te Whenua O Matata Ltd Submitter ID: 68016	PC1-4481	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.3: Combine the Farm Environment Plan with current requirements of Fonterra and allow a Farm Environment Plan to be drawn up by a number of people, including the farmer and accept it on merit. AND AMEND to extend the Farm Environment Plan timeline to allow for research and to verify AND AMEND to provide flexibility and reduce nitrogen AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: " <u>The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.</u> " AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8427	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997	PC1-5080	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 the provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans and the Nitrogen Reference Point. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to reflect stock exclusion recommendations/definitions in the National Policy Statement for Freshwater and National Water Accord. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to extend stock exclusion timelines. AND make any stock exclusion consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to consider all contributions to contaminant discharges including city storm water.
Thomas, Kerry Louise Submitter ID: 73877	PC1-3441	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208	PC1-6097	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirement for sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.3. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that actual weights are used and therefore actual stock unit measurements. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that where OVERSEER is used the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing the use of standardised input parameters. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point reduction to the 75th percentile. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that Farm Environment Plan are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates that improvements are required. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so they are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards. They need to allow flexibility such as with nitrogen discharges and application of management practices. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions to address actual risk targeting critical source areas rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing. AND AMEND to include provisions so that an independent panel is available to allow contested Farm Environment Plan points to be resolved without the need to appeal to the Environment Court. AND DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.3 provisions that relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm basis, district by district or sub-catchment basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock access.</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.3 so that it includes the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times a week.</p>
<p>Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043</p>	PC1-6677	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.3 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, so the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements on certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week</p> <p>AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters</p> <p>AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.</p>
<p>Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036</p>	PC1-3433	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read as:</p> <p>"... 3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C; and <u>The property complies with the region-wide good management practices for pastoral land use; and.</u>"</p>
<p>Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544</p>	PC1-4108	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 and the nitrogen reference years to allow long term averaging of nitrogen losses should the Nitrogen Reference Point be continued with</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach and MENU's</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that outputs from the OVERSEER Model are used as a guide to decision-making only</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.3 so that the implications of stock exclusion on steeper hill country are considered in more depth</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.3 so that the fencing is required as a result of an assessment of the potential risk factors and fencing is done in order of priority</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.3 so that consideration is given to alternative solutions on steep land, such as water reticulation installation</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.3 so that consideration is given to matching stock exclusion to land use capability rather than directly to slope</p> <p>AND undertake an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the Farm Environment Plans</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND show landowners and industry how Farm Environment Plans will be constructed and how the gains will be quantified AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarity on how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for it.
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5787	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "...Except as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 the use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the land in use is registered to a certified Industry Scheme... is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions: "
Trinity Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 72608	PC1-9778	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to provide clarity, systems and checks and balances for certification and running of Farm Environment Plan mechanisms.
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-2776	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point. (Rule 3.11.5.3) AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach based on Farm Environment plans, using science to determine which contaminants are an issue for that catchment AND AMEND PPC1 to align it with the National Policy statement on Freshwater and the waterway definition, slope of land requiring fencing and stocking rate parameters set out in there AND AMEND to allow individual Farm Environment Plans to offer mitigations appropriate to individual farms and sub-catchments AND subsidise waterway fencing AND AMEND to give hill country farmers time to show where their water quality presently sites AND AMEND so that where fencing is required surety is provided that plantation forestry will not be forced by future plan changes AND AMEND PPC1 so farm Environment Plans can be produced by the farmer or landowner, with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to adopt nationally recommended standards around fencing and the upper limit of low intensity agriculture (18 stock units per hectare as at 30 June in any given year) AND AMEND to enable flexibility in nitrogen emissions from low intensity sheep and beef farming AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12215	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Turton, Francis James Submitter ID: 73883	PC1-3726	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to prepare a new s32 evaluation with hill country farmers taking a sub-catchment approach and include the Government Clean water package 2017.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10487	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..."

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ADD "<u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u>"</p> <p>OR</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.</p>
<p>Upper Maire Creek Sub Catchment Submitter ID: 72970</p>	PC1-4355	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to remove Nitrogen Reference Point provisions.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that stock exclusion less than 15 degrees except in high flood zones where other mitigation necessary.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframes for Priority 1 catchments.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable farmers with the right qualifications to write their own Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>AND AMEND fencing requirements to reflect the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management amendments.</p>
<p>van der Laan, Menso W R Submitter ID: 71906</p>	PC1-7847	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>van der Voorden, Vera and Nora Submitter ID: 74109</p>	PC1-7390	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that it complies with Section 70 RMA.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to require all Farm Environment Plans to be a controlled activity</p> <p>AND AMEND to require audits to assess farm practices against the Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to include clear thresholds</p> <p>AND AMEND to include rules relating to the over fertilising, over stocking, over grazing, over water and over draining.</p>
<p>Verry, Adrian Submitter ID: 73810</p>	PC1-2476	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 the Nitrogen grandparenting rule.</p> <p>AND AMEND to recognise alternative measures to replace fencing.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use the national stock exclusion standards.</p>
<p>Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887</p>	PC1-3934	Support the provision with amendments	<p>ADD a clause to allow lower emitters without and industry scheme to be permitted activities. Could be; Rule 3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule - Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>AND AMEND to make the dates for registration, Nitrogen Reference Point 12 months after the plan is finalised. Stock exclusion and Farm Environment Plan to be pushed out accordingly.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Vos, Rene Alexander and Ereine Johanna Submitter ID: 74087	PC1-5239	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule 1 to exclude land from the provision stating that land over 15 degrees can't be cropped except for land dropping into streams and likely to cause erosion OR AMEND to increase slope limit. AND DELETE 5 metre setback for cropping with regard to farm drains.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12168	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12094	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Waiawa Farms Submitter ID: 71346	PC1-5820	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to a Best Management Practice approach with permitted activity conditions above which a consent would be required.
Waikato and Waipa Branches of the New Zealand Deer Farmers Association Submitter ID: 74008	PC1-9654	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(3) to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C"
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3523	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to read: "Except as provided for... 7. The Farm Environment Plan provided <u>approved</u> under Condition 5 may..." AND ADD " <u>Note: For the purpose of Rule 3.11.5.3, any property or enterprise that is deemed by the Council to be non-compliant shall be considered subject to Rule 3.11.5.6.</u> " OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a controlled activity with the matters of control being set out in amended Schedule 2. AND AMEND to ensure the Waikato and Waipā River Iwi are notified of all applications to Waikato Regional Council for Certified Industry Schemes.
Waikato Dairy Leaders Group Submitter ID: 74049	PC1-11026	Support the provision	RETAIN the Permitted Activity status of Rule 3.11.5.3 AND RETAIN the intent to require a Farm Environment Plan that is tailored to each individual farm, from farmers who have signed up to a Certified Industry Scheme AND AMEND to ensure Rule 3.11.5.3 has the same rigour of requirements as Rule 3.11.5.4, including the development, monitoring and enforcement of the Farm Environment Plan.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3417	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure that the registration dates and Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are required 12 months after decisions are released on PPC1.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(3) to read: “ The use of land for farming activities <u>cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with</u> shall comply with Schedule C;” AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to include a specific requirement that land users must farm such that when their farming activities are modelled in OVERSEER®, the OVERSEER® nitrogen leaching loss does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point for the property.
Waikato River Authority Submitter ID: 74033	PC1-11564	Not stated	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.3.
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3169	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to make clear how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance with rules. AND DELETE the provisions in Rule 3.11.5.3 and any other rules specifying a property or enterprise specific Nitrogen Reference Point be calculated and not exceeded.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11372	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3 or prepare a variation or plan change to incorporate any Certified Industry Scheme in to the Waikato Regional Plan by reference AND MAKE consequential amendments to PPC1 to insert the words " <u>any relevant</u> " before any reference to 'Certified Industry Scheme/s'.
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2141	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND the implementation date for Farm Environment Plans for all sub-catchments to 1st July 2020 and amend dates accordingly in Rule 3.11.5.3(5)(b) and (5)(c). AND DELETE reference to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value.
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10330	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to clarify how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance. AND AMEND in Rule 3.11.5.3 the provisions that specifying the Nitrogen Reference Point be calculated and not exceeded, and instead use the Nitrogen Reference Point as part of a Farm Environment Plan to inform mitigation measures.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6767	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.3 Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(3) to read: "3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> ; and" AND AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND to clarify stock exclusion requirements for setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND AMEND to clarify how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Walter, Philip Submitter ID: 71194	PC1-6632	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in Rule 3.11.5.3 for sheep and beef farmers with the Olsen Phosphorus test being a better tool AND DELETE the 25 degree slope provision AND REPLACE with farming intensity over 18 stock units per hectare AND AMEND the Farm Environmental Plan provisions so they focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion AND AMEND to identify the cause of sediment and nitrates in each sub-catchment and target them first.

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Walter and Doran, Peter Alan Susan and Casey Submitter ID: 73078	PC1-9121	Support the provision with amendments	<p>Nitrogen Reference Point DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model for obtaining the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REPLACE with soil types and stock class to find the amount of nitrogen the soil can hold before leaching. AND AMEND to use sub-catchments to identify the amount of nitrogen loss and amount of nitrogen to be applied through scientific evidence not a grandparenting approach. AND AMEND so that farms not exceeding the 75th percentile can work on nitrogen applications for accumulating 5 year average.</p> <p>Stock Exclusion AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that only main streams and rivers are fenced. AND AMEND so that areas of high stock concentration are fenced such as crossings. AND AMEND to use dams to help slow sediment loss. AND subsidise farmers with new fencing and/or water systems that may need to be introduced as an alternative.</p>
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7538	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that the cost of the preparation of a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme is borne by the Waikato Regional Council AND AMEND PPC1 to allow the Nitrogen Reference Point to be calculated based on a five year period AND if not adopted AMEND PPC1 so that commercial vegetable producers have a two year (2014/15 and 2015/16) period to base their Nitrogen Reference Point on.</p>
Ward, Simeon Submitter ID: 72665	PC1-10964	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Ward, Theodora C. Submitter ID: 61004	PC1-5991	Not stated	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow Farm Environment Plans to reflect that levels of applied nutrients are difficult to evaluate on an annual basis due to market forces and return for produce particularly in the drystock industry.</p>
Waterworth, Bruce Kenrick Submitter ID: 71442	PC1-2526	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.</p>
Waterworth, Jenefer Fay Submitter ID: 71438	PC1-1551	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to include the dairy sector within the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated over the 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial years.</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Lewis Bruce Submitter ID: 71444	PC1-1518	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3 the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated using the highest leaching loss over the reference period using 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial year. AND RETAIN using the current version of OVERSEER to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point AND RETAIN that the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value includes the dairy sector. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment. AND AMEND so that there is the ability for cultivation of land irrespective of slope using a Farm Environment Plans.
Waterworth, Serena Submitter ID: 71437	PC1-8567	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.3, AND AMEND to provide flexibility for cultivation and winter cropping on land irrespective of slope through Farm Environment Plans, AND AMEND to provide flexibility to move Nitrogen Reference Points across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Watson, David and Sheona Submitter ID: 73059	PC1-4728	Oppose the provision	REMOVE (rule 3.11.5.3) the Nitrogen Reference Point for PPC1 AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach addressing all four contaminants equally and specifically for each sub-catchment. Specific requirements can then be translated into farm specific targets addressed within the Farm Environment Plan.
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-7200	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to a guideline. AND AMEND so farms can produce their own Farm Environment Plan with guidance from a Council. AND REMOVE timeframes and instead set through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints.
Welsh, Mikayla Submitter ID: 74184	PC1-6143	Oppose the provision with amendments	Stock Exclusion DELETE provisions in PPC1 that relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas, tailored farm specific critical source management, targeted riparian planting and stock management approaches. AND AMEND by allowing the ability to muster cattle through waterbodies without requiring formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times weekly. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments. Nitrogen Reference Point AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 by removing the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3890	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 so that Farm Environment Plans define how the farm manages environmental quality, rather than the use of blanket rules and ensure that the cost of producing a Farm Environment Plan through a certified planner is not prohibitive and supported by the council AND AMEND the timescales for completion of Farm Environment Plans to be realistic with adequate certified planners in place AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point is opposed as it: rewards high emitters enabling them to remain flexible and develop their business, when they should have to reduce their emissions; low production farms are penalised with no ability to change to meet the market; it is being applied to all farms regardless of whether it is an issue for their catchment AND more work should be done on addressing contaminant loss through a sub-catchment approach including increased use of technology and water monitoring to support the identification of sub-catchment issues

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions on rolling to steeper country up to a 15 degree slope only waterways over 1 metre wide at any point are required to be fenced in line with the governments clean water report released in February 2017</p> <p>AND provide for funding to be made available to support farmers in fencing off larger waterways and riparian planting</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for managing stock across a waterway without a crossing structure if the number of crossings are limited to X crossings per week</p> <p>AND AMEND to recognise that the fencing requirements on some properties will be impossible to comply with within the timeframes set and provide flexibility to manage the timescales through Farm Environment Plans and in line with the governments February 2017 water quality standards.</p>
Williamson, Jack Submitter ID: 72769	PC1-8930	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND to extend the reference period for Nitrogen Reference Points</p> <p>AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to calculate Nitrogen Reference Points</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to include stock exclusion alternatives where fencing is not practical or feasible.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure environmental and economic sustainability.</p>
Williamson, Stephen David Submitter ID: 73040	PC1-8673	Oppose the provision	<p>No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.3.</p> <p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.3</p>
Wills, Alan Bryan Submitter ID: 72954	PC1-1635	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Win Dee Farms (2007) Ltd Submitter ID: 73787	PC1-9054	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to allow Farm Environmental Plans to be completed by 2026 rather than 2023</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p>

3.11.5.3 Permitted Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>"<u>The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8851	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision was sought for Rule 3.11.5.3.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4331	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.3 provisions for Farm Environment Plans and the Certified Industry Scheme and stock exclusion where practical</p> <p>AND REMOVE 3.11.5.3(2) (Nitrogen Reference Point)</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(3) to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs and;"</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements for setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land</p> <p>AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clarification on how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.</p>
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-947	Support the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 the provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans and the Nitrogen Reference Point.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to reflect stock exclusion recommendations/definitions in the National Policy Statement for Freshwater and National Water Accord.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to extend stock exclusion timelines.</p> <p>AND make any stock exclusion consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to contain rules for Koi Carp elimination and measurement of all contributions to contaminant discharges including city storm water.</p>
Yeates, Graeme David Submitter ID: 71259	PC1-347	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure the definition of water bodies amended in Schedule C from anything permanently flowing to more significant water bodies, like a (central) wetland area.</p> <p>AND AMEND the timeframes in Schedule C for total stock exclusion so that these will be extended and these changes are reflected in Rule 3.11.5.3.</p>
Yeates, Marilyn Submitter ID: 71172	PC1-222	Oppose the provision	Submitter did not provide further comment for Rule 3.11.5.3.
Young, Peter Robert Orr Submitter ID: 73228	PC1-4297	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 as per Federated Farmers submission,</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p> <p>AND AMEND the cultivation slope of less than 15 degrees to 25 degrees,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion requirements to be in line with new Government direction for drystock farming.</p>
Young, Ronald Ivan Submitter ID: 73362	PC1-9827	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.3.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11555	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure stock exclusion is required only where practical</p> <p>AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments,</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3(3) to read: 'Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>"for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs"</u>,</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from the rules</p> <p>AND CLARIFY how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for</p> <p>AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements with regard to setback buffer distance and where to measure the setback from on undulating land.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua Whai Tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Adams, Neville Submitter ID: 74154	PC1-5063	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is:</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Advisory Committee on Regional Environment (ACRE) Submitter ID: 72441</p>	PC1-11208	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control ii. and iii. to provide for exceptions to the maintaining or reductions of contaminants and exceedances of the Nitrogen Reference Point in the case of low level discharges not required to be reduced. AND RETAIN the OVERSEER Model as the preferred modelling tool for PPC1. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4.1 to provide for the 50th percentile nitrogen leaching value to be prioritised for Farm Environment Plans and in Matters of Control in consideration of resource consents. AND ANY consequential amendments. AND CONSIDER supporting programmes that support the retirement of vulnerable areas.</p>
<p>Aitken, David John Submitter ID: 71238</p>	PC1-697	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that the Nitrogen Reference Point falls within a range of values to allow for the potential to make profitable decisions based on market demands. AND AMEND to ensure that compensation or subsidies are provided to farmers who are vulnerable to loss of income due to the impacts of a low Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to ensure that farmers may choose mitigations that allows stock exclusion to be staged, practical and sustainable. Farm management practices are enhanced with education and support. AND AMEND to ensure that stock exclusion is staged in order to be affordable, practical and sustainable. AND AMEND to ensure that stock exclusion may be in the form of 1 wire electric fencing. AND AMEND to read: Fence main drains leading to a stream and/or river using 1 wire electric fencing, either: a) at least 100-200m the length of the drain; or b) To the foot of a hill, whichever comes first.</p>
<p>Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376</p>	PC1-2184	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by removing the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of OVERSEER. AMEND by adopting a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each sub-catchment. AMEND by removing a blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for that sub-catchment. AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to determine what is best for each farm and science to determine what contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and Overseer from all other areas in PPC1. AND any other consequential amendments.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>Stock Exclusion AMEND by using the national waterway accord recommendation that slope up to 15 degrees be fenced. AMEND by changing the exclusion requirements on a less than 15 degree slope so that they only apply to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre or greater. AMEND by providing certainty that fencing is going to be enough and future retirement of land will not be required. AMEND by allowing stock to be mustered through waterbodies up to 3 times per week without a formed stock crossing structure. AMEND to clarify the definition of 25 degree slope standards which are required to be fenced up to. AND any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point. Farm Environment Plans AMEND by requiring Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required. AMEND by allowing flexibility in Farm Environment Plans so that they can be tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than blanket regulatory standards. Establish an independent panel to allow contested points between staff and farmers to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to the Environment Court. AND any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point.</p>
<p>Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374</p>	<p>PC1-9220</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure rule permitting low intensity land uses and other land uses are consistent with Policy 4 to provide for small and low intensity and low risk farming activities and to continue to be flexible AND DELETE provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point in their entirety AND DELETE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model in their entirety AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each sub-catchment AND AMEND to ensure there is no blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for a sub-catchment AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment AND AMEND to apply the National Waterway Accord recommendations to fence slopes up to 15 degrees AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion requirements to only apply to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1m or greater to exclude cattle, horses, deer and pigs on less than 15 degrees slope AND AMEND to provide certainty on stock exclusion for the future AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are written to allow flexibility with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual properties and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND to convene an independent panel to address points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans without the cost of appeal to the Environment Court.</p>
<p>Allan, Eric Submitter ID: 73438</p>	<p>PC1-6106</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE the requirement in Rule 3.11.5.4 for drystock farming to be held at or below a property's Nitrogen Reference point. AND AMEND to allow flexibility in nitrogen discharges for low leaching land uses such as drystock farming. AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model as a regulatory tool.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to include a list of Certified Industry Schemes. AND AMEND PPC1 to address issues associated with lease blocks and the difficulty of determining inputs such as fertiliser to those blocks.
Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978	PC1-4524	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.4.
Anderson, Jack L and Ann A Submitter ID: 73085	PC1-4252	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to include a plan of what there would be in 25 to 80 years. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to deal with on farm problems. AND AMEND to extend time-frames for stock exclusion. AND AMEND to use national guidelines to define water bodies requiring stock exclusion.
Andree-Wiltens, Albert John Submitter ID: 71230	PC1-523	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that the cost of lost land is spread equitably among all New Zealanders. The land that is fenced off is surveyed so that rates are not collected and/or the land is bought by government and/or land lots given to farmers to sell as compensation e.g. Maungatautari Ecological Island Trust. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that an adequate level of fertiliser is applied according to what the land needs.
Anselmi, Denzil Peter Submitter ID: 72614	PC1-5141	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for an allocation that can be applied for and given out to the lowest certain percentage (e.g Lowest 25%) of properties in terms of Nitrogen Reference Point so long as they meet their obligations under the best management practices identified in the Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to ensure that property owners can trade (sell) some of their nutrient loss allowance to farmers within the same catchment.
Anselmi, Nicholas John Submitter ID: 72885	PC1-5947	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to require fencing of waterways only where necessary and practical. AND AMEND to include damming of waterways higher up in the headwaters as an alternative to fencing all little streams.
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-7065	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements from PPC1 AND, if the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are not deleted, AMEND PPC1 so that the OVERSEER Model is not solely relied on but is used as part of a range of measurement tools AND AMEND PPC1 so that where Overseer is used that the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND REMOVE the requirement for operations at or under 18 stock units, and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm and water body AND AMEND PPC1 so that where nitrogen discharges from a property have to be allocated then the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes that are to be achieved for each sub-catchment, not on the 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting approach. AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans are used to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND the slope requirements to be no greater than 15 degrees in accordance with the Clean Water Report AND AMEND the stock exclusion timelines by lengthening them and give certainty to those with land classified at risk of erosion that it will not be converted to forestry in a future plan change AND AMEND PPC1 to enable individual Farm Environment Plans to present farm specific mitigations against contaminants

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND PPC1 to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are being actively managed and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times per week.</p> <p>AND ADD new provisions that state that any waterway fencing be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council and the regional communities, urban and rural, benefiting from improvements to the waterways.</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that for Farm Environment Plans an independent panel is available to ensure accountability and enable contested points to be settled without appeals to the Environment Court</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 to the standards recommended in the Clean Water Report (February 2017), ie - only applies up to a slope of 15 degrees for deer and cattle; and only applies to waterbodies 1 metre or wider for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so fencing is required above 15 degree slope for farming operations greater than 18su/ha</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so mitigations are set on a farm by farm basis, focused on management of clearly identified and measurable 'critical source management areas'</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so the rules are focused on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture greater than 18su/ha rather than applying blanket rules to all extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support.</p> <p>AND DELETE point 5(a) from Schedule 1.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that there is flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr for example or apply natural capital allocation)</p> <p>AND AMEND the timeframes to prepare Farm Environment Plans so they are set through consultation with the farmer taking into account the Waikato Regional Council subsidy available; the individual farmer's financial constraints; and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.</p>
<p>Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811</p>	<p>PC1-5365</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 stock exclusion provisions so they are consistent with the Governments Clean Water Reforms (2017).</p> <p>AND AMEND slope requirements to no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report.</p> <p>AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope so that it only applies to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre wide or greater.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframes and give certainty to farmers with land classed as at risk of erosion.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable individual Farm Environment plans to present mitigations against contaminants relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include a subsidy for any waterway fencing required with money from the council and regional communities, urban and rural, benefiting from improvements to waterways.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are actively managed across the waterbody and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times a week.</p>
<p>Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045</p>	<p>PC1-6197</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that Farm Environment Plans across all catchments are provided to Waikato Regional Council at the same time.</p> <p>[Refer to relief elsewhere regarding certainty of meaning and implementation of PPC1 methods].</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
<p>Atkinson, John Submitter ID: 72550</p>	<p>PC1-6485</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085</p>	<p>PC1-10999</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to read: "3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule - Farming activities including multiple farms with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme Rule 3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule - Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme Except as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 the use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where that land use is not registers to a Certified Industry Scheme, and the associated diffuse discharge ... is a permitted activity until: 1. 1 January 2020 for properties or enterprises in Priority 1 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value; ... 5. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B; and After the dates set out in 1), 2) and 3) above the use of land <u>and associated discharges</u> shall be a controlled activity (requiring resource consent), subject to <u>provided it complies with</u> the following standards and terms: a. A Farm Environment Plan has been prepared in conformance with Schedule 1 and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner, and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time as part of the resource consent application is lodged, which must be lodged by the dates specified in I-III below; and ... <u>e. Nitrogen Discharges from the properties meets the targets and timeframes set out in Schedule E, as assessed by the Regional Council under the methodology contained in Scheduled B (including Updated Nitrogen Leaching Assessments).</u> Matters of Control: Waikato Regional Council reserves control over the following matters: i. The content of the Farm Environment Plan, <u>which in any event must be in accordance with Schedule 1.</u> <u>i1. Buffers, as specified in Schedule D.</u></p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>...</p> <p>iii. The actions, timeframes and other measures to determine the diffuse discharge of nitrogen from the property or enterprise, in accordance with Schedule B as measured by the five year rolling average annual nitrogen loss as determined by the use of the current version of OVERSEER, does not increase beyond the property or enterprises Nitrogen Reference Point, unless other suitable measures are specified. to ensure that nitrogen discharge is reduced to or maintained at the level specified in Schedule E or the level authorised by any nitrogen discharge rights if a trading scheme is operative within the catchment.</p> <p>iv. Where the Nitrogen Reference Point exceeds the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value, actions, timeframes and other measures to ensure the diffuse discharge of nitrogen is reduced so that it does not exceed the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value by 1 July 2026.</p> <p>...</p> <p>vi. The monitoring, record keeping, reporting and information provision, <u>including public information provision</u>, requirements for the holder of the resource consent to demonstrate and/or monitor compliance with the Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>vii. The timeframe and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed or the Farm Environment Plan shall be amended.</p> <p>viii. Procedures for reviewing, amending and re-certifying re-approving the Farm Environment Plan <u>the resource consent including:</u></p> <p>a) <u>Periodic reviews in accordance with the sub-catchment progress review timeframes as specified in Table 3.11-2.</u></p> <p>b) <u>Reviews, initiated by the consent holder under section 128 on the purchase or sale of any nitrogen discharge rights under any operative catchment nitrogen trading scheme, in order to change the level of discharge authorised by the consent in clause iii.</u></p> <p>Dates:</p> <p>I. For Priority 1 sub-catchments, and properties with a Nitrogen Reference Point of greater than 75th percentile nitrogen leaching values, by 1 July 2020</p> <p>...</p> <p>Notification: Consent applications will be considered without notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected persons.</p> <p><u>Reviews will be subject to limited or public notification based on progress against the sub-catchment progress review targets and timeframes specified in Table 3.11-2."</u></p>
<p>Austin, John Desmond Submitter ID: 74176</p>	<p>PC1-5928</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 time frames for arable farms coming under controlled activities as "<u>January 2023: All arable farms.</u>"</p>
<p>Avery, Kim Submitter ID: 67699</p>	<p>PC1-1497</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>“The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.”</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.] AND MAKE any consequential amendments</p>
Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821	PC1-9457	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND PPC1 to enable farm use change while providing for environmental mitigation and financial stability AND REMOVE reference to the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND so that all landowners have the same Nitrogen Reference Point, which is the same level that high discharges cannot exceed AND AMEND stock exclusion requirements to reflect the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to be at a catchment level.</p>
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-6710	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the long term land use provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4. AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4 to reflect the recommendations in the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water. AND AMEND the timelines to allow better decision making. AND DELETE the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4. AND, if not deleted, AMEND the timelines for the development of Farm Environment Plans by lengthening them. AND AMEND PPC1 to include rules for the elimination of koi carp. AND AMEND PPC1 to include any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND and RENOTIFY PPC1 when there is a clear indication of what land use is required on farms, including any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p>
Bailey, James Submitter ID: 73926	PC1-9046	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.4 requirement to manage property level discharges to a Nitrogen Reference Point based on historic profiles AND AMEND PPC1 to apply Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital now by including allocation based on the Natural Capital of soils through a Land Use Capability approach AND AMEND to provide a flexibility cap for low leaching farm systems below a certain threshold (20kg/N/ha/yr) that is deemed as a sustainable level for the transition period, with farmers with a Nitrogen Reference Point below this enabled to increase up to this point.</p>
Bailey, Pamela Submitter ID: 71268	PC1-940	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4, allocation of nitrogen to be made on the consideration of land suitability.</p>
Baldwin, Gray and Marilyn Submitter ID: 72499	PC1-10252	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to remove the reference period AND AMEND to ensure a system of monitored and audited OVERSEER Model inputs in a year leading up to the calculation of Nitrogen Reference Points is implemented.</p>
Baldwin, Jeremy and Alana	PC1-1048	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that the bottom 25% of nitrogen dischargers have buffer zone to provide with the flexibility to move within the bottom quartile.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71389			
Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834	PC1-11425	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to read: '...1. 1 January 2020 for properties or enterprises in Priority 1 sub-catchment listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentiles nitrogen leaching value; " ... "5. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B; and after the dates set out in 1), 2) and 3) above the use of land shall be a controlled activity (requiring resource consent), subject to the following standards and terms:" ... "c. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged;" and...'
Barron, Daniel and Sarah Submitter ID: 73943	PC1-5125	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to define a waterway and to adopt the National Waterway Accord.
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11503	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 (1) as follows: " ...and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th 50th percentile Nitrogen leaching value that are also within a sub-catchment which is currently over allocated in relation to Nitrogen (Table 3.11-1 and 3.11-2); AND AMEND to include new standard that by 2096 the activity does not cause or contribute materially to an exceedance of the water quality 80 year targets for its specific sub- catchment as set out in Table 3.11-1. AND AMEND Schedule 1 as set out in this submission. AND AMEND Schedule C as set out in this submission. AND AMEND timeframes for the requirement to complete and register Farm Environment Plans. AND ADD under 'matters of control (ii) reference to the sub-catchment water quality outcomes and sub-catchment specific issues. Reductions of contaminant discharges may not always be required; AND AMEND matter of control clause (iii) as follows: The actions, timeframes and other measures to ensure that the diffuse discharge of Nitrogen from the property or enterprise, as measured by the five year rolling average annual nitrogen loss as determined by the use of the current version of OVERSEER, does not increase beyond the property or enterprise's Nitrogen Reference Point, unless other suitable mitigations are specified does not cause or materially contribute to exceedance of the sub-catchment Nitrogen attributes/targets in Table 3.11-1 by 2096. AND DELETE reference to the 75th percentile in Rule 3.11.5.4 (iv) AND REPLACE with " <u>for catchments which are currently over allocated for Nitrogen, actions , timeframes, and other measures to ensure the diffuse discharge of Nitrogen is reduced over the term of consent proportionate to the level of over allocation and the contribution that activity makes to the over allocation. Over allocation to be phased out by 50 percent by 2047.</u> " AND ADD reference to Nitrogen discharge limit(s) (based on an estimate or band for land use capability or suitability), as set out under Policy 1 AND require consideration of Nitrogen discharge reductions through the consent where sub-catchment discharge thresholds are exceeded. AND AMEND to enable land uses to discharge to a series of Nitrogen discharge thresholds based on a sub-catchment assessment of Land use capability, or suitability. AND AMEND to tailor environmental mitigation to critical source identification and management. AND AMEND to recognise and provide for existing biodiversity values and enhancement of biodiversity values (in accordance with Policy 17).

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to take into account the degree to which land use is optimised in relation to the natural capital of soils, and sub-catchment water quality 80 year attributes targets (Table 3.11-1).</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable consents to be granted for a term of 35 years.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that it gives effect to amended Policies 1 and 2 and including Policy 12 clauses (a), (b) and (c), and Policy 13 (a), (b), and (c), and requires the application of Best Practicable Option to avoid, remedy, or mitigate adverse effects of a discharge (either directly or indirectly to freshwater) where the discharge may cause or contribute to a freshwater attribute being exceeded, through resource consents.</p>
<p>Bennett, Lindy and Michael Submitter ID: 72929</p>	<p>PC1-4137</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028</p>	<p>PC1-8048</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.4.</p>
<p>Bleakley, Norman James Submitter ID: 71436</p>	<p>PC1-1701</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Bluett, John and Jill Submitter ID: 72889	PC1-9930	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to ensure that a Certified Industry Scheme includes what is presently been done and the future maintenance of those improvements AND AMEND to allow land owners to record land uses in the past 10 years.
Boom, Robin Submitter ID: 73984	PC1-5734	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point grandparenting approach AND AMEND to replace the use of the OVERSEER Model with better indicators such as the Land Utilisation and Capability Indicator and the Phosphate Saturation Index AND AMEND to provide catchment limits that are equitable, with low polluters able to increase and high polluters having to decrease to that level AND AMEND to target known hotspot catchments and specific farms where pollutants are entering waterways.
Brier, Graeme Anthony Submitter ID: 73052	PC1-5433	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for stock exclusion requirements to be changed so that they align with the Ministry for the Environment guidelines, AND AMEND to ensure drystock hill country properties prioritise water reticulation and planting of shade/shelter trees away from waterways.
Briggs, Graham John Submitter ID: 73938	PC1-3178	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by providing a fair limit of 30 kilograms per hectare, per year for all farm types and closely monitor. For those who farm above incur costs and provide possible awards for low end emitters. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Briggs, Robin John Submitter ID: 73920	PC1-4963	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to a nitrogen cap set at 30kg/N/ha for all farms. Farms higher than 30kg/ha pay a fee for this right. AND AMEND so that farms under 30kg/N/ha nitrogen cap have minimum restrictions imposed on them. AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha are to fence main water ways (lakes, rivers) only. AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha have an Environmental Farm Plan to back this up. AND AMEND to a more reliable tool of measuring nitrogen than OVERSEER. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Farm Management Plan AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to include compensation to cover the costs incurred to meet requirements, this could come from the fines from the high end nitrogen users. AND AMEND to consider for environment work already achieved on farms. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2939	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 5c so that landholders are only required to provide 1 Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control to clarify dates to be consistent with the dates the permitted activity status ends. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4, 5 c iii. AND AMEND to clarify the procedures covering transfer of ownership of property or enterprise, and the requirement, if any, for a new Farm Environment Plan.
Brook, Jeremy Submitter ID: 74121	PC1-11519	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure the Nitrogen Reference Point is based on the years between 1990 and 2000.
Brooks, Hayden Gregory and Susan Jennifer Submitter ID: 71174	PC1-86	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety. AND AMEND to include rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to ensure the rules are changed to reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water [pre February 2017 version]. AND AMEND to extend the timelines to allow better decision making with any consequential amendments arising from the submissions process.
Browne, Allan Steward and Toni Rebecca Submitter ID: 71696	PC1-7142	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by ensuring Farm Environment Plans are tailored to individual property and focus on critical source management. AND AMEND by making available an independent panel to have continuity of interpretation of the rules.
Burgenridge Limited Submitter ID: 74196	PC1-7973	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in PPC1 to recognise the differences between beef and dairy cattle when calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point, AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in PPC1 to allow low impact farming flexibility around their Nitrogen Reference Point by allowing an increase from it to a set threshold. AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 to add designated 'sheep only' areas to the mitigation measures available to be used on land with a slope of >25 degrees, AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so that stock exclusion on land over 3 degrees slope (rolling or steep) applies only to permanently flowing waterways where the active channel is over 1 metre wide at any point.
C&A Neville Family Trust Submitter ID: 72865	PC1-10956	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
C & S Guyton Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73131	PC1-3753	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6398	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a Sub-catchment bases targeting the highest emitting sub-catchments. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so the duration of consent is 15 years or more. AND INCLUDE clarification around stock exclusion requirements, ie setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land. AND INCLUDE clarification around how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.</p>
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7793	Oppose the provision	<p>Rule 3.11.5.4: DELETE all the rules and schedules as appropriate to remove provisions for land use consent terms and conditions. AND RETAIN the use of rules for the control and reduction of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens. AND AMEND the Rules to ensure the following conditions apply to a controlled activity (after 1 July 2020): <u>"1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and</u> <u>2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is calculated for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and was provided to the Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and</u> <u>3. The five year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and</u> <u>4. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C."</u> AND REMOVE from the Rules the reference to priority catchments and associated dates from the Matters of Control in the rules. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to split the rule into a permitted rule (until 30 June 2020) and a controlled rule (applying from 1 July 2020). AND AMEND the Rules to ensure the following conditions apply to a controlled activity (after 1 July 2020): <u>"1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and</u> <u>2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is calculated for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and was provided to the Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and</u> <u>3. The five year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and</u> <u>4. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C."</u> AND REMOVE from the Rules the reference to priority catchments and associated dates from the Matters of Control in the rules.</p>
Cheyne, David Submitter ID: 71443	PC1-1505	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is:</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985</p>	<p>PC1-7912</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REMOVE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment based approach in conjunction with a Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to remove the stock exclusion fencing requirement for slopes over 15 degrees. AND AMEND to provide for a change to the stock exclusion threshold to 12 stock units per hectare. AND AMEND for stock exclusion the definition of a waterway to align with the definition in the NPS-FM. AND AMEND to include stock exclusion fencing in Farm Environment Plans and through catchment requirements.</p>
<p>Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064</p>	<p>PC1-4760</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>Rule 3.11.5.4: REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to derive the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to invest in a purpose built model to deliver information on properties and management practices and to enable a base/reference point to be established. AND AMEND so nitrogen usage is allocated on an individual property capacity (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan which would take into account soil type, climatic conditions, etc). AND AMEND so the sub-catchment approach focuses on contaminants that are pertinent to individual farms (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan). AND AMEND so nutrient management methods are not based on grandparenting. Use science to regulate appropriate usage. AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions to allow for stock to cross waterways if they are being actively controlled. Individual Farm Environment Plans to state how many time crossings are allowed. AND AMEND so individual Farm Environment Plans outline mitigations against contaminants specific to each farm, in-line with the Ministry for the Environment Draft Regulatory Impact Statement: stock exclusion. AND AMEND the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord. AND AMEND to include a subsidy for waterway fencing. AND AMEND to allow grazing on different contours, taking into account soil type, distance from waterbodies, climatic conditions, vegetative cover, type of stock, etc, to determine a stocking rate. This would be contained in the property's Farm Environment Plan which would break down the property into areas as per above and alter the stocking rate on each area.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
<p>Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621</p>	<p>PC1-8463</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE in their entirety Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions which relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing OR, if not deleted, AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that exclusion of livestock (particularly deer and cattle) through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district, and sub-catchment by sub-catchment basis, and where scientifically proven and identified water quality issues are directly created by specified classes of stock having access to water bodies</p> <p>AND AMEND to specifically address the output issue of water quality</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing actual risks and be targeted at critical point source areas on farms, rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable mustering of cattle and deer through water bodies without requiring formed stock crossing structures when crossing that specific water body less than three times weekly</p> <p>AND DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.4 25 degree slope provision</p> <p>AND REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.4 with farming intensity based on a scientific approach</p> <p>AND RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.4 reduction of a Nitrogen Reference Point to a percentile</p> <p>AND REMOVE the 75th percentile and determine an appropriate percentile following statistical assessment of data</p> <p>AND DELETE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and deer and beef farmers to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND ENSURE Olsen P from soil tests is used as a possible marker for sedimentary nutrient losses</p> <p>AND RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4 Farm Environment Plans for high risk properties</p> <p>AND AMEND to restrict the requirement for Farm Environment Plans to those sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow farmers the choice of completing their own Farm Environment Plans or seeking the help of consultants</p> <p>AND AMEND to Farm Environment Plans to be written to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, tailoring them to the individual property and focusing on critical source management</p> <p>AND CONSIDER an independent panel to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to Environment Court.</p>
<p>Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097</p>	<p>PC1-7749</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety</p> <p>OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by substituting to individual Farm Environment Plans instead of the OVERSEER Model to determine land use capability and individual farm base discharge allowance</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide Nitrogen Reference Point grant credits to farms where evidence farming practices have been environmentally active to reduce use of nitrogen and other potential contaminants</p> <p>AND AMEND Nitrogen Reference Points to recognise historic lower use of Nitrogen by beef and sheep farms to dairy and allow prescribed favourable variation for that farm type</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to use methods that look at land use capability to assess land use</p> <p>AND REMOVE the blanket approach to exclusion from waterways</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow individual management approach for non-lactating stock under conditions prescribed in individual Farm Environment Plans to protect waterways (e.g minimal crossings permitted in controlled situation)</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026</p>	<p>PC1-10800</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to read:</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>"Rule 3.11.5.4 - Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme</p> <p>Except as provided for ... is a permitted activity until:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. 1 January 2020 for properties or enterprises in Priority 1 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value; 2. 1 January 2023 for properties or enterprises in Priority 2 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; 3. 1 January 2026 for properties or enterprises in Priority 3 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; <p><u>provided the property or enterprise complies with the region-wide GMPs for pastoral land use;</u>...</p> <p>Matters of Control</p> <p>Waikato Regional Council reserves control over the following matters:</p> <p>....</p> <p>ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking mitigation actions <u>identified in the Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will maintain identified low levels of</u>, or reduce the diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens to water or to land where they may enter water."</p>
Coleman, Mark and Ruth Submitter ID: 71424	PC1-7424	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.</p> <p>AND REMOVE sheep and beef farms from Nitrogen Reference Point provisions.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
Collins, Nick Submitter ID: 71202	PC1-1294	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for greater reduction over the proposed time frame and an increased focus on soil health.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for pasture diversity which is important in improving soil nutrient uptake by providing deeper root systems and improving pasture density.</p>
Cotman, Jim Submitter ID: 59884	PC1-4589	Oppose the provision	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 AND REPLACE with a new plan that endorses 'Best Practical Options' that are developed by landowners</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide a new plan that supports the development and implementation of Catchment Management Plans that are led by landowners</p> <p>AND ENSURE this new plan supports identifying potential critical source contaminant pathways on a sub-catchment basis to provide quantifiable measures and factual information into Catchment Management Plans</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan encourages innovative new science that provide alternative means to managing water quality</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan recognises that well informed landowners as stewards of their land are the best and only people who can create action on the ground</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan approach favours a 'shared values' approach where all parties work toward achieving sensible water quality targets</p> <p>AND ENSURE that the primary focus of the new plan is a comprehensive programme to eliminate Koi Carp along with the native species predator, catfish.</p>
Coup, Martin Ross Amesbury Submitter ID: 73856	PC1-4908	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to use a sub-catchment approach to mitigate contaminants</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for the benchmarking of waterways to determine the problem to develop targets to achieve</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure these targets are worked into a Farm Environment Plan with some milestones that needs to be achieved but within a time frame that will not place too much financial stress on the landowner.</p>
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9676	Support the provision with amendments	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 and rewrite in consultation with landowners to ensure it is achievable, affordable and practical</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to include a plan for how the Vision is to be funded and physically achieved, including consideration of compensation for land use change</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to determine stock exclusion fencing requirements on an individual farm basis, taking other mitigation measures into account</p> <p>AND AMEND to exclude small waterways from fencing requirements, with a minimum width and depth for fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how slope is measured</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how land within setbacks is to be maintained and funded, with consideration of Council-subsidised planting and spraying programmes</p> <p>AND AMEND to determine stock crossing requirements on an individual farm basis, with no culvert crossing required when stock crossing is infrequent</p> <p>AND AMEND to plan for the removal of carp</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure drains are still able to be cleaned</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for Council to fund fencing and associated costs</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow owners to prepare Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for separate, reliable measures for the discharge of sediment, nitrogen, phosphorous and microbial pathogens</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a Council subsidy for Farm Environment Plan costs</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify penalties and enforcement for not preparing or implementing a Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans for each land use block rather than the whole property where there is mixed use</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide alternatives to the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND REMOVE use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe to enable alternative programmes to Overseer to be developed</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure an even playing field for contaminant discharges irrespective of past levels</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clarity on how discharge levels and reductions will work in practical terms.</p>
<p>Crichton, John Submitter ID: 73065</p>	<p>PC1-8378</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to ensure initial nitrogen allowances are based on land size such that each hectare has the same Nitrogen allowance,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for initial nitrogen allowances to be traded on a commercial basis,</p> <p>AND AMEND provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans so that such plans are only required for larger farms, such as 100 ha and above,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for much simpler Farm Environment Plans for smaller units</p> <p>OR AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans for all units under 100 hectares are not required,</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 provisions relating to stock exclusion so that fencing requirements only apply to major water ways,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide more practical stock exclusion methods, such as the provision of alternative water supply at a minimum distance from the natural waterway.</p>
<p>Cutforth, Maria Submitter ID: 73921</p>	<p>PC1-5159</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide an average Nitrogen Reference Point over 5 years and for those farms over the average to reduce nitrogen by 10%.</p>
<p>DairyNZ</p>	<p>PC1-10245</p>	<p>Support the provision</p>	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4, in particular clause iii.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74050			
Darke, Anthony and Adana Submitter ID: 72666	PC1-6474	Oppose the provision with amendments	WITHDRAW the Nitrogen Reference Point, and replace with a Land Use Capability type approach. Manage through Farm Environment Plans. (Rule 3.11.5.4)
Darke, Matthew Submitter ID: 73616	PC1-4205	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure farmers have the right to farm how they want and if farmers tick the right boxes, they should be allowed to do it.
Dawson, Lesley Fae Submitter ID: 73862	PC1-5669	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that farmers who have voluntarily reduced their artificial fertiliser application in the past are incentivised or rewarded for maintaining a lower Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure that land value is not affected by Nitrogen Reference Points.
Denize, Brendan Submitter ID: 73850	PC1-3617	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference point requirement for individual farms AND REPLACE with a Nitrogen Reference Point based on best practice farming relative to the farming enterprise. OR if a Nitrogen Reference Point is to be implemented then AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to make it catchment specific and take into account rainfall, topography, stocking rate and farming type.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7667	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4 Farm Environment Plan approach AND RETAIN the Certified Industry Scheme AND AMEND stock exclusion to be required only where practical AND DELETE references to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control (v) to recommend a minimum 15 years consent duration AND CLARIFY Rule 3.11.5.4 stock exclusion requirements with regard to setback buffer distance and where to measure the setback from on undulating land.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-11057	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(5)(d) to exclude sheep. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by clarifying the activity status as to whether it is a controlled or permitted activity.
de Thierry and Gawne, John William and Wendy Doreen Submitter ID: 71226	PC1-900	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND (Rule 3.11.5.4) Schedule B to adopt a farm environmental plan as the means to measure Nitrogen loss and the management tool to mitigate Nitrogen losses. AMEND Schedule C to include best practicable options. Extend the completed work out to a 10 year period and adopt National Water Accord recommendations for waterways to be fenced.
Dixon, Grant Submitter ID: 73980	PC1-7607	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are developed in conjunction with the land occupier. AND AMEND timelines for Farm Environment Plans so they are achievable. AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure the person developing the Farm Environment Plan is suitably experienced in farming matters. AND AMEND PPC1 so the Farm Environment Plan provides the reference point for nitrogen efficiency for each enterprise. AND AMEND PPC1 so that an industry standard forms the base measurement for increasing efficiency.
Drummond Dairy Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72831	PC1-5655	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: [AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Dudin, Alan and Sarah Submitter ID: 73852</p>	<p>PC1-4906</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 (5). AND AMEND so that nitrogen leaching limits are set based on the natural capital on the land. The allocation of leaching limits allocated to Land Use Capability (LUC) units. AND AMEND so that the Waikato Regional Council revisits the Nitrogen leaching limit allocations on the LUC system as OVERSEER modelling is improved and subsequent versions are released. AND AMEND so that all farming industries be treated equally [permitted activity/require resource consent]. AND AMEND so that drystock farming be a Permitted Activity with an active Land and Environment Plan, provided by Environment Waikato or a Certified Farm Environment Planner. AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans to be monitored/ audited by certified Environment Waikato auditors on a regular basis. Stock Exclusion: AND AMEND Schedule C amended to state 'best practicable option' to exclude livestock. AND AMEND to provide a clear definition of a 'livestock' in schedule C and 'cattle, horses, deer, and pigs'. AND AMEND to provide a clearer definition of a waterbody, such as 'wider than 1 metre, surface water deeper than 0.5 m for 80% of a year' to provide certainty. AND AMEND to provide a clear definition of a 'stock proof natural barrier'. AND AMEND to provide greater flexibility to cattle grazing on slopes over 15 degrees, acknowledging that best practices such as rotation grazing at times when runoff of sediment would be low. (for example summer months, and low flows, or fast rotation such as 12 grazing days spread over a 12 month period). AND AMEND to be consistent with the Sustainable Dairy Accord, require a crossing if stock are crossing on a frequency basis, and where 'practicable'. AND AMEND to introduce the stock exclusion at a staged rate, to provide certainty and supporting science at the 10 year review. That water bodies on land with a slope less than 15 degrees be fenced to exclude livestock in the first 10 years. With the review there is the expectation that there will be more supporting science and results from this, and then can consider whether to introduce the next stage.</p>
<p>Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249</p>	<p>PC1-481</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that land owners prepare Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND to extend the time frame for when Farm Environment Plans are due. AND AMEND to clarify penalties for not having a farm environment plan and how this will be enforced. AND AMEND to establish separate alternative measurements for nitrogen, phosphorus and pathogens. AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model and REPLACE with a program that is easy to use, land owners can set up and works.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND PROVIDE a Council subsidy for costs. AND AMEND to provide for alternative methods to fencing waterways and stock crossings on a farm by farm basis with an extended timeframe. AND AMEND to establish minimum width and depth for waterways before fencing is required. AND AMEND to clarify the slope measurements and setback requirements. AND AMEND to address drain cleaning issues AND Council to pay for fencing AND Council to develop a plan to get rid of carp. AND DELETE all references to the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues.</p>
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1158	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4. If not declined, then AMEND to provide for a Certified Industry Scheme to be made available for land users. AND AMEND to extend the time frames for the completion of Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND to develop a regulatory tool with a higher accuracy level than OVERSEER. AND AMEND to design the content of Farm Environment Plans with all stakeholders including sub-catchment groups.</p>
Elliott, Peter Allan Submitter ID: 73615	PC1-4232	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety.
Ellmers, Fiona Mary Submitter ID: 73313	PC1-5960	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND to establish acceptable levels of phosphate, nitrate, pathogen and sediment and applied at individual farm level. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for leachate testing of individual farms if there is problem with one or all contaminants at sub-catchment level. Farm Environment Plans then developed with the farmer at farm level. AND AMEND to include incentives for farmers to use biologically friendly fertiliser. AND AMEND to make provision for an environmental group consisting of people with expertise in soil and water health to advise on suitability of developed Farm Environment Plans.</p>
Eru Nikorima Trust Submitter ID: 74144	PC1-9002	Oppose the provision	<p>CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses to provide greater ability to cope with year on year changes. AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure that tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model's calculations are used as a guide only.</p>
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-428	Support the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Long-Term Land Use in its entirety (Rule 3.11.5.4) OR AMEND PPC1 and re-notify once there are clear indications of what land use is required on farms. Nitrogen Reference Point DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in its entirety Stock Exclusion AND AMEND the stock exclusion rules to reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement for Fresh Water. AND AMEND to extend the stock exclusion timelines. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to extend the Farm Environment Plan timeframe. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Contaminant Loss From Farm AND AMEND to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Eyre, Stuart Murray Submitter ID: 71405	PC1-1143	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 stock exclusion provisions, IF not deleted, then AMEND to adopt the Governments stock exclusion policy as it will be a National Policy Statement.
Farmers 4 Positive Change (F4PC) Submitter ID: 73355	PC1-10427	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.4 Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to introduce a sub-catchment planned approach with the Farm Environment Plan as a monitoring tool AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to bring stock exclusion into line with the National Stock Exclusion requirements, which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer, and pigs, from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land, but not on hill country AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards AND DELETE any provisions that hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to use Farm Environment Plans as a tool to understand land use suitability and manage contaminant loss AND AMEND to include a range of actions in Farm Environment Plans, such as avoid farming older cattle on slopes in winter or when wet; farm cattle extensively on slopes; fence off swamps and plant out to provide silt traps to remove sediment; construct sediment traps near the headwaters to help slow flow and trap sediment; plant shade trees away from waterways to discourage stock camps and nutrient build-up; use temporary electric fencing where and when necessary; plant poplar poles on erosion prone slopes; identify suitable units for planting pines at farmer discretion; fence off waterways on more intensively farmed areas of the farm and provide reticulated water for stock.
FarmRight Submitter ID: 73720	PC1-5398	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to be a permitted activity.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10626	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Matter of Control (iv) to read: "Where the Nitrogen Reference Point exceeds the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value, actions, timeframes and other measures to ensure reduce the diffuse losses discharge of nitrogen to water using best practicable options in keeping with industry agreed good management practice, prior to a nitrogen loss allocation system being decided and introduced is reduced so that it does not exceed the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value by 1 July 2026. "
Findlay, Andrew Submitter ID: 72021	PC1-8291	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 OR AMEND to provide for Natural Capital, a flexible Nitrogen Reference Point, and sub-catchment water quality AND AMEND to provide for conversion from farming to forestry for unproductive land that is suitable for this enterprise AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to be individual plans depending on individual farms AND AMEND water quality monitoring to provide for individual farm gate testing of loss of contaminants.
Findlay, Thomas David Submitter ID: 73713	PC1-9413	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10452	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to include better science for sheep and beef farming.
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-6035	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND rules to ensure the following conditions apply to a controlled activity (after 1 July 2020): "1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is calculated for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and was provided to the Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and 3. The five year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and 4. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C."

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Fonterra Co-operative Group Ltd Submitter ID: 74057	PC1-10500	Oppose the provision	<p>AND REMOVE reference to priority catchments and associated dates from Matters of Control.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 and reorder to read: "<u>Rule 3.11.5.42A – Controlled Permitted Activity Rule – Pre-2020 Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme</u> Except as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2, <u>until January 2020</u>, the use of land for farming activities... entering water is a permitted activity until:" AND DELETE Points Bullets 1,2 and 3. "<u>Subject to the following conditions:</u> 4<u>1.</u> The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 5<u>2.</u> A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B <u>and provided to Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and</u> <u>After the dates set out in 1), 2) and 3) above the use of land shall be a controlled activity (requiring resource consent), subject to the following standards and terms:</u> a. <u>A Farm Environment Plan has been prepared in conformance with Schedule 1 and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner, and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged by the dates specified in I-III below; and</u> b. <u>The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and</u> c. <u>A Nitrogen Reference point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged; and</u> <u>3. The three year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and</u> 4<u>4. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C."</u> AND ADD a replacement Rule 3.11.5.4 as follows: "<u>Rule 3.11.5.4 – Controlled Activity Rule – From 2020 farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme</u> Except as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2, <u>from 1 January 2020</u>, the use of land for farming activities <u>(excluding commercial vegetable production) where that land use is not registered to a Certified Industry Scheme, and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a controlled activity subject to the following standards and terms:</u> <u>1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and</u> <u>2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent is lodged; and</u> <u>3. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C; and</u> <u>4. Farm Environment Plan has been prepared in conformance with Schedule 1 and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner, and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged; and</u> <u>5. Annual records of the nitrogen leaching value are kept and submitted to the Waikato Regional Council by 1 July each year demonstrating that the three-year rolling average nitrogen leaching value as determined using the most recent version of OVERSEER is not, over the duration of the consent, increased beyond the property or enterprise’s Nitrogen Reference Point.</u>"</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>Matters of Control <u>Waikato Regional Council reserves control over the following matters:</u> i. <u>The content of the Farm Environment Plan, provided that the Farm Environment Plan is no less stringent than specified in Schedule 1.</u> ii. <u>The actions and timeframes for undertaking mitigation actions that maintain or reduce the diffuse discharges of phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens to water or to land where they may enter water.</u> iii. <u>The three-year rolling average annual nitrogen loss rate (except that, in accordance with standard 5 no such nitrogen loss shall exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point).</u> iv. <u>Compliance with Policy 2.</u> v. <u>The duration of the consent.</u> vi. <u>The monitoring, record keeping, reporting and information provision requirements for the holder of the resource consent to demonstrate and/or monitor compliance with the Farm Environment Plan.</u> vii. <u>The timeframe and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed of the Farm Environment Plan shall be amended.</u> viii. <u>Procedures for reviewing, amending and re-approving the Farm Environment Plan."</u></p>
Forlong, Maurice and Karen Submitter ID: 73728	PC1-7415	Oppose the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.4.
Forster, David and Christina Submitter ID: 71247	PC1-4818	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure all stock from dairy farms and drystock operations owned by dairy farmers is excluded from water ways by 2021. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure land owners are not responsible for unforeseen circumstances around stock exclusion from water ways.
Fullerton, Angela Margaret Submitter ID: 71297	PC1-5681	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that Farm Environment Plans through this rule or Certified Industry Scheme have the same conditions.
Fullerton-Smith, Peter and Kirstin Submitter ID: 73754	PC1-4828	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety. OR AMEND of Rule 3.11.5.4 to propose much more discussion around splitting areas into sub-catchments and classify farms by farm use category. This provides flexibility for intergenerational land use change and ability to move between categories. (E.g if drystock farm converted to dairy perhaps use individual Farm Environmental Plans).
Fullerton-Smith, Yearbury & Foley, Peter & Kirstin, Mark & Charlotte Submitter ID: 73752	PC1-4816	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety. AND ADD as an alternative that farms are allowed to be developed to reach its full potential, then some sort of measurement system applied. Classify farms into sub-catchment groups by farm use.
Fyers, John and Joanne Submitter ID: 73460	PC1-2549	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.4: DETERMINE the costs before this rule is put forward to farmers.
Garland, Suzanne Merle and William Graham Submitter ID: 74066	PC1-11321	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 matters of control, iii AND RETAIN provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9091	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from Rule 3.11.5.4 and PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to take soil type and fertiliser history into account when determining nitrogen discharges from a property

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND to ensure rules are effects- and science-based AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion slope requirements to be no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope to only apply to all permanently flowing waterways greater than 1m wide AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans form the basis of PPC1 AND AMEND to ensure Waikato Regional Council and central government continue to subsidise any waterway fencing AND AMEND to ensure actively managing stock across waterways be allowed but limited. AND AMEND to use the Clean Water Report (February 2017) for stock exclusion rules AND AMEND to ensure the rules focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture and not penalising extensive agriculture AND AMEND to remove timeframes and individualise them through consultation with farmers AND AMEND to enable farmers to be in charge of their own Farm Environment Plans, with input from Waikato Regional Council.</p>
<p>Genetic Technologies Ltd Submitter ID: 73953</p>	<p>PC1-3272</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to clarify whether Farm Environment Plan implementation is at an enterprise or property level. AND CLARIFY how Farm Environment Plans will be managed for enterprises that have multiple lease blocks. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(1) so that the timeframes for properties greater than 20 hectares (excluding vegetable growers greater than 4 hectares) are as follows: Priority 1 Sub-catchments 31 December for all and those properties above the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value; Priority 2 Sub-Catchments 31 December 2023; and Priority 3 Sub-catchments 1 January 2026 for those properties between 4 hectares and 20 hectares that are not provided for in Rule 3.11.5.2.</p>
<p>Gibb, Daniel David Barry Submitter ID: 72019</p>	<p>PC1-7697</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>No specific decision sought Rule 3.11.5.4.</p>
<p>Gibb, Murray Bernard Submitter ID: 72903</p>	<p>PC1-6362</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Gill, Alan and Bonnie Submitter ID: 72438	PC1-7958	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirement to have Farm Environment Plans from Rule 3.11.5.4.
GKS Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72618	PC1-4877	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028	PC1-1870	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.4 if the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point is continued, consider using long term averaging of nitrogen losses. This provides more ability to cope with yearly changes that frequently occur within biological systems AND AMEND by giving further consideration to alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach AND AMEND by utilising tools such as Farm Menus developed by Waikato Regional Council as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions then the calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends used AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 stock exclusion provisions by considering in depth the implications of stock exclusion on steeper and more extensive hill country AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by directly linking fencing of stream requirement to land use intensity including an assessment of the potential risk factors and fenced in order of priority AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by giving consideration to alternative solutions on steep land such as water reticulation installation AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by giving consideration to matching land use capability rather than directly to slope which is a simplistic measure AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 Farm Environment Plan provisions by providing an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan provisions to showing land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND by providing clarity as to how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this before land owners commitment to this.
Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061	PC1-2335	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 reference to calculating and using property-level Nitrogen Reference Points.
Gooding, Penny Submitter ID: 74137	PC1-3640	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4435	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4 Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to target highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND resource consent duration of 15 years or more AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND AMEND to provide clarification around how long a Farm Environment Plans will be viable for AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land.
Greenlea Premier Meats Ltd Submitter ID: 72144	PC1-7545	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE requirements for land use activities to not exceed their historic nitrogen discharge levels when below 20kgN/ha/yr. AND AMEND to enable low leaching and land uses (below 20kgN/ha/yr) to increase discharges up to 20kgN/ha/yr. AND AMEND by basing the nitrogen allocation system on the natural capital of soils taking into consideration the assimilative capacity of freshwater.
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-3826	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 with clear notification as to what land use is required on a property going forward so farm use can be changed to meet both environmental mitigation and financial stability. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions AND REPLACE with a provision that the highest nitrate level (that the 'high users' must adhere to) be the upper level for everyone no matter where/what farming type. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4 so it uses the National Policy Statement for Fresh Water. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4 so that a 'catchment level' plan is adopted.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND the contaminant loss from farm provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4 to account for the contribution that Koi Carp make and include rules to remove Koi Carp from waterways.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11468	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested in Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688	PC1-1600	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to remove the use of a blanket Nitrogen Reference approach AND ADOPT a sub-catchment methodology to addressing the environmental issues which are relevant to the farms within that catchment. Use Farm Environment Plans to achieve this. If an allocation methodology is required than utilize a natural capital approach on a sub-catchment basis. AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align with nationally recommended stock exclusion requirements and mitigation requirements should be on a farm basis to manage critical source areas. AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive practices rather than penalizing extensive operations further AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plan submission timeframes and AMEND to provide for implementation timeframes to be agreed between Waikato Regional Council and landowners depending on likelihood of measureable improvements and with consideration to financial impacts AND AMEND to ensure each Farm Environment Plan aligns to achieve sub-catchment objectives.</p>
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5774	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that farming activities are permitted subject to application of the Best Practicable Option. AND AMEND by incorporating the minimum standards in the Farm Environment Plan into the rules, including the information requirements contained in the Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND by removing the reliance on the Nitrogen Reference Points and OVERSEER as a method for assessing compliance.</p>
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-10355	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 stock exclusion requirements to be consistent with the government's Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND the stock exclusion slope requirements to no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degree slopes so that they apply only to all permanently flowing water bodies 1 metre wide or greater</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report February 2017), so that stock exclusion only applies up to a slope of 15 degrees for deer and cattle and only applies to waterbodies 1 metre or wider for deer and cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so that stock exclusion fencing is required above the 15 degree threshold for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha), for example winter cropping and strip grazing of dairy cows on hill country</p> <p>AND REPLACE the [Farm Environment Plan and relevant provisions] input standards (such as riparian setbacks and limitations on cultivation) with mitigations set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha rather than on extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are produced by the landowner with Council guidance and support</p> <p>AND DELETE Schedule 1(A)(5)(a) AND REPLACE with an approach that enables flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr) OR apply natural capital allocation</p> <p>AND REMOVE the timeframes, AND REPLACE with an approach that sets timeframes through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.</p>
Hansen, Robin Arthur and Gillian Joy Submitter ID: 73275	PC1-9286	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that it is effects based and does not support a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Harris, Mark Beaven Submitter ID: 72017	PC1-6354	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4. 5 (first sentence) and 5 c Nitrogen Reference Point.
Harris, Peter John Submitter ID: 72425	PC1-3907	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4(5) AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4(5) c.
Hart, John Henry and Susan Graham Submitter ID: 71246	PC1-557	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to replace the Nitrogen Reference Point with an effects-based approach. AND AMEND to remove the need for Certified Farm Environment Planners.
Harvey, Brett and Amanda Submitter ID: 71192	PC1-194	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.
Hathaway, Bruce Submitter ID: 73868	PC1-3782	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to</u></p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Hathaway, Hayley Masha Submitter ID: 73101	PC1-8140	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to allow Farm Environment Plans for Priority 1 farms to be submitted by 2021.
Hathaway, John Submitter ID: 71390	PC1-11305	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as per requested by Federated Farmers in their submission AND AMEND to restrict nitrogen use on a seasonal basis [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Hathaway, Robert Kenneth Submitter ID: 73793	PC1-5411	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by allowing Priority 1 farms to submit Farm Environment Plans by 2021.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-4943	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.4: REMOVE wholesale forestry. AND REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision. AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing the actual risk, targeting critical source areas. AND AMEND to change the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 or the Nitrogen Reference Point to a 5 year rolling average. AND AMEND to ensure OVERSEER is a more dependable reference and provides more clarity in the way it is managed. AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are written to allow flexibility such as Nitrogen discharges and application of management practices such as appropriate good management practices at point in time. AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual property and focus and critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards. AND AMEND to provide for an independent panel to be available to allow contested points between staff and farmers as Farm Environment Plans should be able to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to the Environment Court.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure the Nitrogen Reference Point is more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges. AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels
Henderson, David and Sue Submitter ID: 72613	PC1-8643	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to give subsidies for fencing and planting up drains AND AMEND to allow winter forage crops to be grazed in situ.
Henderson, Ken Submitter ID: 71342	PC1-988	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-8176	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to consider long term averaging of nitrogen losses to enable the ability to cope with year on year changes AND AMEND to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure MENU's are utilised more widely AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only and focus on the trends produced AND AMEND to consider the implications of stock exclusion on steep and extensive hill country AND AMEND to link the requirement to fence with land use intensity, including an assessment of potential risk factors and fencing in order of priority AND AMEND to consider alternative solutions on steep land, such as water reticulation installation AND AMEND to consider matching land use capability rather directly to slope AND undertake an industry-wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans will be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how Farm Environment Plans will be monitored and who will pay for monitoring.
Hill, John Cyril & Janice Mary Submitter ID: 71261	PC1-402	Oppose the provision	AMEND (Rule 3.11.5.4) Schedule B so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is the same discharge rate per hectare for all land owners.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7875	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to read: "... 1. January 2020 for properties or enterprises in Priority 1 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value ; 2. January 2023 for properties or enterprises in Priority 2 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; 3. January 2026 for properties or enterprises in Priority 3 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; Subject to the following conditions: 4. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 5. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B; and After the dates set out in 1), 2) and 3) above the use of land shall be a controlled activity (requiring resource consent), subject to the following standards and terms: a. A Farm Environment Plan has been prepared in conformance with Schedule 1 and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner <u>or approved landowner</u> , and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged by the dates specified in I-III below; and b. b. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and c. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged; and

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>c. d. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs."</u>
H N Kloeten Ltd Submitter ID: 72664	PC1-7918	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER as an alternative approach in PPC1 limiting inputs approach to be compared with the existing approach limiting outputs. This evaluation would consider how the methods can be implemented (The use of the OVERSEER Model as a regulatory framework) and the effects at the farm, community and regional level.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4699	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Farm Environment Plan, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical. Rule 3.11.5.4 AND AMEND rules in PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest omitting sub-catchments AND AMEND PPC1 to allow a consent duration of 15 years or more AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements in PPC1 i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND CLARIFY how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Hooker, Peter George Submitter ID: 73975	PC1-4149	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Horner, Bruce (EB & JC Horner) Submitter ID: 71253	PC1-280	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.
Horsley, Cam, Bridget, Rob and Tennille Submitter ID: 73412	PC1-6039	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp including any consequential amendments. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that the timeframe for the development of a Farm Environment Plan is extended. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to reflect the recommendations by the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so the timelines are extended to allow better decision making including any consequential amendments. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4. AND AMEND and RENOTIFY PPC1 when there are clear indications of what land use is required on the submitters farm including any consequential amendments.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5911	Support the provision with amendments	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.4. AND REMOVE stock exclusion from Rule 3.11.5.4. AND AMEND by relating the consent back to the Farm Environment Plan which can cover all of those issues on a sub-catchment by sub-catchment, farm by farm basis.
Hurley, Carl Submitter ID: 71347	PC1-5871	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 OR PUT ON HOLD PPC1 until withdrawn area is incorporated. AND AMEND PPC1 so it only applies to small local areas where there is a noticeable problem.
Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391	PC1-1099	Oppose the provision with amendments	Stock exclusion: DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing in their entirety. OR, if not deleted in their entirety AMEND so that the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm basis where there is a proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies. Allow flexibility to provide for alternative approaches to achieve the same outcome. AND AMEND so that the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times weekly. AND DELETE the 25 degree slope provision in Rule 3.11.5.4 AND ADD farming intensity over 18 stock units per hectare. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Nitrogen Reference Point: RETAIN nitrogen discharge reductions to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND AMEND so that sheep and beef farms and extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) do not have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to ensure that when the OVERSEER Model is used, best management practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters. AND AMEND to use Olsen-p from soil tests as a marker for nutrient loss. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Farm Environment Plans: AMEND to require Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates that improvements are required. AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to allow flexible such as with nitrogen discharges and the application of good management practices. Farm Environment Plans should be tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than a blanket approach. AND ADD provision for an independent panel that decides on points of contention between farmers and staff. Therefore Farm Environment Plans can be settled without the expense of an Environment Court appeal process. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
IB and IB Fyers Submitter ID: 73210	PC1-8996	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that the length of the resource consent is long enough to ensure the financial costs of complying can be spread over a sustainable period of time to provide certainty for the capital investment required and to maintain land values through the confidence that the farming activity is able to continue long term. AND AMEND to determine the need for resource consents and the cost they will incur before putting this forward to farmers.
J A Dekker Ltd	PC1-10069	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73423			[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6847	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.4 Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to target highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND the resource consent duration to 15 years or more AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements for setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND CLARIFY how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Jeffries, Gary and Joy Submitter ID: 71214	PC1-7238	Oppose the provision with amendments	Conversion from Farming to Forestry AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to plan for the next 80 years, not 10. AND AMEND to a science/scientifically based approach. AND AMEND by providing realistic goals. Nitrogen Management DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4. OR AMEND by using the Farm Environment Plan to measure land use to land capability. Farm Environment Plans AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by providing LEP's with good farm management. AND AMEND to allow community buying into Wetland/Riparian areas. Stock Exclusion AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to follow the Farm Environment Plan of each individual farm. AND AMEND to provide a definition of what water has to be fenced.
JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578	PC1-10305	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 provisions to be effects- and science-based and not based on grandparenting (of leaching rates, stocking rates or land use) AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm as identified by science AND AMEND to gauge land capability through the Farm Environment Plans rather than applying a blanket prohibition

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for alternative management approaches to stock exclusion through Farm Environment Plans, with mitigations relevant to each farm AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterways if being actively managed across the waterbody and it is crossed no more than three times per week AND AMEND to extend the timelines, and provide certainty of investment in that the land will not be required to be converted to forestry in future AND AMEND PPC1 to provide for fencing to be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council.</p>
<p>Johnson, Richard Allen and Elizabeth Anne Submitter ID: 72728</p>	<p>PC1-11477</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested in the Federated Farmers submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Johnstone, Allen and Jo Submitter ID: 73901</p>	<p>PC1-3583</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349	PC1-967	Support the provision with amendments	RELEASE and consult on an implementation plan. Rule 3.11.5.4 Rule 3.11.5.4: AMEND Farm Environment Plans/Schedule 1 so that stock exclusion standards reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards. AND AMEND so that the recommended timeframes are deleted and set through the Farm Environment Plans. Rule 3.11.5.4: AND AMEND Schedule C/stock exclusion requirements to reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards. AND AMEND so that stock exclusion is determined by contaminant discharged, and is contained in a Farm Environment Plan. Rule 3.11.5.4: Release and consult on an implementation plan. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Jolly, Robert Campbell Submitter ID: 60650	PC1-7505	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by changing stock exclusion standards to a reflection of stocking rate e.g. 16 su/ha and not on the steepness on land. AND AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to find appropriate stocking rates for properties. AND AMEND to use a common standard for Farm Environment Plans and set realistic conditions.
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-822	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4. so that water quality on individual farms is tested to identify if there is a problem locally. AND AMEND to provide for individual catchment plans. Concentrate on where the problem is caused. AND AMEND so that good cropping methods are promoted. AND AMEND to provide longer timeframes. RETAIN Farm Environment Plans.
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9738	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE all references to a Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.4. AND AMEND to clarify the definition of water bodies, whether wetlands include constructed ponds, the specific size of a wetland, and who determines the presence of continual surface water.
Keeling, Peter Submitter ID: 73765	PC1-5500	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to lengthen timeframes OR relax the Permitted Activity criteria.
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-7857	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for farm owners to be able to develop Farm Environment Plans themselves and that they be subject to audit, AND AMEND to change the rules for stock exclusion to the National Water Accord, AND AMEND to provide for a longer timeframe to achieve stock exclusion provisions, AND AMEND to provide for flexibility with respect to distance fences are set back from waterbodies in accordance with individual Farm Environment Plans, AND DELETE provisions relating to Nitrogen Reference Point, AND REMOVE the grandfather clause, AND AMEND to establish a rule for each class of farming, AND AMEND to use Olsen Phosphorus rather than nitrogen, AND AMEND to determine mitigation measures on a case by case basis.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6166	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.4 and PPC1 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plan's to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that it is effects and science based.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that if a Farm Environment Plan is supplied, the Rules should be a permitted activity, not a consented one, regardless of the presence of a certified industry scheme.</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan timeframes to enable compliance.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should allow for mitigation against contaminants.</p> <p>AND AMEND the definition of a waterway for stock exclusion to that of the National Water Accord.</p> <p>AND AMEND the slope requirements for stock exclusion to 15° as per the National Water Accord.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timelines for stock exclusion and give certainty to landowners with land classed as 6+ that future plan changes will not make investment in fencing a waste of money and resources.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that individual Farm Environment Plan present mitigations against contaminants, relevant to each farm.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide subsidies for stock exclusion fencing by Waikato Regional Council waterway.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter a waterbody if they are actively managed when crossing the waterbody and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times a week.</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how a slope for stock exclusion will be classed.</p> <p>AND WITHDRAW AND NOTIFY once the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.</p>
Kidd, Peter Arthur and Marilyn May Submitter ID: 72710	PC1-5708	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND to investigate the impact of the Nitrogen Reference Point in PPC1 on the flexibility of low impact pastoral land use</p> <p>AND AMEND to incentivise land use change towards low environmental footprint, non-pastoral uses</p> <p>AND AMEND provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans to provide certainty around what will be required.</p>
Kohunui Station Limited Submitter ID: 72612	PC1-8003	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so the topography of each farm is individually assessed and full consultation with the farmer/owner be carried out to formulate an acceptable and workable solution,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide financial assistance to assist with fencing costs,</p> <p>AND AMEND to give greater encouragement to improved stocking policies to avoid overstocking (such as more sheep in steeper areas) and to installation of water troughs.</p>
Koster and Birdsall, Linda Jannet and Anthony Mackenzie Submitter ID: 72707	PC1-6603	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND PPC1 so that properties only require resource consent if their Farm Environment Plan shows improvements are needed to their discharge levels.</p>
Lacewood Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72589	PC1-8976	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations.</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils.</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so they are flexible and developed on a farm-by-farm/catchment area basis.</p>
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-3548	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.4 the 25 degrees slope standard and replace with a stocking rate of over 18 stock units per hectare</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to use Olsen Phosphorus from soil tests as a reader of nutrient loss</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so the OVERSEER Model is more tailored to each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to use natural capital, land class not grandparenting as the tool</p> <p>AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and requirements for farmers to be held at or below their nitrogen Reference Point.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Lea, Helen Submitter ID: 73363	PC1-9237	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to rules based on land classification, natural capital, tools such as the OVERSEER Model and mitigation measures to manage the land to comply with PPC1.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-8869	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rules 3.11.5.4 to a sub-catchment approach with communities working together AND RENOTIFY and allow submissions on this sub-catchment approach. AND DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point. If not deleted then AMEND to provide for a Land Use Capability Approach OR AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to allow catchments to monitor its own land use and nitrogen loading to maintain levels at current levels. AND AMEND to provide for the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management be adopted as the standard for stock exclusion. AND AMEND to provide for the definition for waterway for stock exclusion to be adopted as 1 metre wide and 300 mm deep. AND AMEND to only fence waterways that fit the criteria 1 metre wide and 300mm deep that is less than the 15 degree slope. AND AMEND to extend the timeframes for completion of stock exclusion. AND AMEND to provide for encouragement for water reticulation and shade shelter trees for areas above 15 degrees slope. AND AMEND to clarify the ability to use temporary/semi-permanent or permanent fences. AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are not bound to title and if bound to title, do not include personal goals. AND AMEND to provide for a template to allow farmers to work and prepare their own Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND to focus on mitigation rather than rules. AND AMEND to reconsider the level of impact on smaller areas of adverse events OR AMEND to provide for more flexibility in Farm Environment Plans for small local adverse events. AND AMEND to provide for the adjustment to PPC1 to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp and ensure the cost of this is not put on farmers. AND AMEND to provide for water quality improvements required by farmers, be linked to sub-catchments to link the effects caused by farmers either individually or collectively and consider the impacts that are outside farmers control. AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Lees, Brian Submitter ID: 71298	PC1-3228	Support the provision with amendments	No specific relief requested for Rule 3.11.5.4.
Leigh Family Submitter ID: 73352	PC1-8780	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that it supports sub-catchment prioritisation based on the water quality improvement needed. AND AMEND so that allowable discharge levels are determined for each sub-catchment, based on water quality improvement needed to meet the short term and 80 year targets. AND AMEND so that farmers are required to move down over time to the allowable discharge level determined for the sub-catchment, or enabled to move up to the allowable discharge level as appropriate. AND AMEND stock exclusion requirements to reflect those in the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management 2014.
Leslie, David Wayne Submitter ID: 67807	PC1-6440	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is:

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Leslie, Paul Submitter ID: 74086</p>	<p>PC1-3772</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Leveson and Gower, Alexander and Vicki Submitter ID: 71353</p>	<p>PC1-1642</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.4.</p>
<p>Liefting, John Submitter ID: 72753</p>	<p>PC1-7165</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as per Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Lloyd, Matt Submitter ID: 74074	PC1-10083	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Lochiel Farmlands Ltd Submitter ID: 73621	PC1-9510	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to include a Waikato Regional Council template for Farm Environment Plans, that can be used by landowners as long as it can be filled in by them at no cost.
Lumsden, Malcolm John Submitter ID: 73454	PC1-2494	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 matters of control, to include an appeal process so that differences between staff and landowners can be heard by an independent panel in a cost effective and timely manner. AND ADOPT a code of conduct as to how matters are dealt with when administering this rule.
Lund, Daniel Warren Submitter ID: 73755	PC1-5457	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Nitrogen Reference Point. Rule 3.11.5.4 OR AMEND so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is based on the previous 10 years rather than two seasons. OR AMEND to use an average Nitrogen Reference Point where high polluters have to reign in and low polluters can increase.
Macdonald, Hamish Stuart Submitter ID: 71433	PC1-2722	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to use a natural capital approach of what the land can actually handle or use a sub-catchment approach and work within communities or combine a natural capital approach and a sub-catchment approach

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for individual plans through Farm Environment Plans for each farm where the combination of fencing waterways or other mitigation measures are taken into consideration, to work out a balance that benefits both the environment and the farmer AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are used to see what has been done already and to recognise that and to see what is planned in the future AND AMEND to use more precise tests to work out where the pathogens are originating from, cattle, sheep, birds or humans etc.
Macdonald, Ian Submitter ID: 71217	PC1-611	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for the right to use nitrogen and flexibility within boundaries.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-4219	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4 with respect to the Farm Environment Plan, Certified Industry Scheme and stock exclusion where practical. AND DELETE reference to the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of catchments with the highest contaminant discharges. AND AMEND to ensure resource consent durations of at least 15 years. AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land. AND AMEND to provide clarification around how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
MacLachlan, Daniel and Amanda Submitter ID: 73959	PC1-2953	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to better reflect the conditions of farms in sub-catchments. AND AMEND by requiring Farm Environment Plans to have an individualised approach to fencing requirements.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Lindsay Phillip Submitter ID: 71205	PC1-673	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 in accordance to the rules used in the National Water Accord and incorporate Ministry for the Environment guidelines for stock exclusion AND AMEND the timelines for stock exclusion AND ENSURE Farm Environment Plans are used to decide what is required on every farm individually.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Susan Molly Submitter ID: 71243	PC1-324	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to use Farm Environment Plans (focussed on mitigating contaminations), the National Water Accord rules and sub-catchment consultation and communication.
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8361	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions in Rule 3.11.5.4 so they are consistent with the national water accord, AND AMEND PPC1 so the approach is based on natural capital and land use capability, AND AMEND PPC1 so the consent duration for farm discharges is 25 years, AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so it only applies to a farm with 50% of its area in the Waipā Waikato catchment.
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 1) Submitter ID: 72604	PC1-2923	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to focus on phosphorus as the farm mitigation tool for reducing phytoplankton. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and monitoring tools for nitrogen. AND ADD the removal of the hydro-dams on the Waikato River. AND AMEND so that to land unsuitable to intensive farming changes to alternative uses such as solar farms. AND AMEND so that the Farm Environment Plan allow, where fencing of waterways is impractical, grazing of these areas by cattle, horses, deer where it is essential for pasture management, it is for a short period of time (<20% of the year) and at times of low risk of soil erosion and nitrogen leaching (summer/autumn).
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 2) Submitter ID: 72598	PC1-2877	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to focus on phosphorus as the farm mitigation tool for reducing phytoplankton. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and monitoring tools for nitrogen.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ADD the removal of the hydro-dams on the Waikato River. AND AMEND so that land unsuitable to intensive farming changes to alternative uses such as solar farms. AND AMEND so that the Farm Environment Plan allow, where fencing of waterways is impractical, grazing of these areas by cattle, horses, deer where it is essential for pasture management, it is for a short period of time (<20% of the year) and at times of low risk of soil erosion and nitrogen leaching (summer/autumn).
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 3) Submitter ID: 72602	PC1-2911	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to focus on phosphorus as the farm mitigation tool for reducing phytoplankton. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and monitoring tools for nitrogen. AND ADD the removal of the hydro-dams on the Waikato River. AND AMEND so that to land unsuitable to intensive farming changes to alternative uses such as solar farms. AND AMEND so that the Farm Environment Plan allow, where fencing of waterways is impractical, grazing of these areas by cattle, horses, deer where it is essential for pasture management, it is for a short period of time (<20% of the year) and at times of low risk of soil erosion and nitrogen leaching (summer/autumn).
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 4) Submitter ID: 72600	PC1-2896	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to focus on phosphorus as the farm mitigation tool for reducing phytoplankton. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and monitoring tools for nitrogen. AND ADD the removal of the hydro-dams on the Waikato River. AND AMEND so that to land unsuitable to intensive farming changes to alternative uses such as solar farms. AND AMEND so that the Farm Environment Plan allow, where fencing of waterways is impractical, grazing of these areas by cattle, horses, deer where it is essential for pasture management, it is for a short period of time (<20% of the year) and at times of low risk of soil erosion and nitrogen leaching (summer/autumn).
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 5) Submitter ID: 72606	PC1-2793	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to focus on phosphorus as the farm mitigation tool for reducing phytoplankton AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and monitoring tools for nitrogen AND ADD the removal of the hydro-dams on the Waikato River AND AMEND so that land unsuitable for intensive farming changes to alternative uses such as solar farms AND AMEND so that the Farm Environment Plan allow, where fencing of waterways is impractical, grazing of these areas by cattle, horses, deer where it is essential for pasture management, it is for a short period of time (<20% of the year) and at times of low risk of soil erosion and nitrogen leaching (summer/autumn).
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 6) Submitter ID: 72590	PC1-2933	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to focus on phosphorus as the farm mitigation tool for reducing phytoplankton. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and monitoring tools for nitrogen. AND ADD the removal of the hydro-dams on the Waikato River. AND AMEND so that to land unsuitable to intensive farming changes to alternative uses such as solar farms. AND AMEND so that the Farm Environment Plan allow, where fencing of waterways is impractical, grazing of these areas by cattle, horses, deer where it is essential for pasture management, it is for a short period of time (<20% of the year) and at times of low risk of soil erosion and nitrogen leaching (summer/autumn).
Main, Richard and Margaret Submitter ID: 73927	PC1-3483	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.4.
Mandeno, Mark Submitter ID: 72718	PC1-5245	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND stock exclusion provisions in Rule 3.11.5.4 to start with water bodies with the largest water volume and over a far longer timeframe (as stipulated by water quality testing) slowly step down in volume until a positive change starts to occur AND AMEND so that, for steep land, stock exclusion alternatives to fencing can be put in place AND DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point OR AMEND to allow farmers to farm land as they deem necessary and follow market and environmental changes.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9342	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b. AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Martelli, John Charles Submitter ID: 71694	PC1-6969	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.
Martin, Peter Submitter ID: 73022	PC1-5799	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the 3.11.3 Policies and 3.11.4 Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3701	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that it provides a fair allocation approach and work with landowners, sector groups and communities to provide alternative practicable measures to achieve the same environmental outcomes.
Matham Trust Submitter ID: 72837	PC1-5616	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to</u>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Mathis, Mary-Ann Submitter ID: 72833	PC1-5690	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Matira Sub Catchment Group Submitter ID: 74148	PC1-9297	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety OR AMEND to provide a land use suitability and a sub-catchment method that would work better AND AMEND to apply the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management AND AMEND to adopt the Clean Waters policy as the standard.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11762	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b. AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Mayne, Anna Submitter ID: 72881	PC1-8992	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure the OVERSEER Model is not used for a regulatory purpose AND AMEND to encourage the use of the Overseer Report and the Nitrate Leaching Estimate as part of a Farm Environment Plan AND ADD a method that will support farmers to reduce application rates of artificial nitrogen and phosphorus to a flat rate (30-50kg/ha/year) over time AND ENSURE that Waikato Regional Council considers working collaboratively with Ngati Rangi O Te Oro and the holistic environmental accounting/monitoring tool that whanau/hapu have developed.
McAlister, James and Maeve Submitter ID: 72921	PC1-5829	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
McClunie, Joseph and Margaret Submitter ID: 71175	PC1-70	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 provision about Farm Environment Plans and consider that people pay regional rates over and above general rates for many years. AND AMEND to set aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and replace with an actual measurement on each farm. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a clearly set out model of what this [farming] will look like after 80 years AND ADD a provision that if tree planting is required as part of the 80 year plan rather than farm land, that compensation will be provided
McFadden, Gifford Patrick and Robin Submitter ID: 73122	PC1-10989	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
McGahan, Michael Submitter ID: 74160	PC1-7350	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as per Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
McGrath, Colin and Karen	PC1-9060	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and associated monitoring from Rule 3.11.5.4

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74204			OR AMEND so that there is one Nitrogen Reference Point for drystock farming and one for dairy farming, determined in consultation with industry bodies such as Beef + Lamb New Zealand, Federated Farmers, Deer Industry New Zealand and DairyNZ. Updates to the OVERSEER Model would require adjustment to the sector Reference Point. AND REMOVE the requirement for properties without water bodies to prepare Farm Environment Plans.
McGrath, Jenene Submitter ID: 71428	PC1-9741	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and associated monitoring from Rule 3.11.5.4 OR AMEND so that there is one Nitrogen Reference Point for drystock farming and one for dairy farming, determined in consultation with industry bodies such as Beef & Lamb, Federated Farmers, Deer Industry New Zealand and DairyNZ. Updates to the OVERSEER Model would require adjustment to the sector Reference Point. AND REMOVE the requirement for properties without water bodies to prepare Farm Environment Plans.
McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534	PC1-6663	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.4 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility for alternative management approaches to achieve the same outcome in relation to certain land uses and terrains AND REPLACE the 25 degree slope provision in Rule 3.11.5.4 with farming intensity over 18 sock units per hectare. AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.
McKnight, Euan and Sarah Submitter ID: 72698	PC1-10978	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498</p>	<p>PC1-6016</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 the provision relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with provisions to allow nitrogen leaching to be monitored through stock units outlined in Farm Environment Plans AND REMOVE the use of default values in the OVERSEER Model and incorporate actual weights and values which are specific to each farm AND AMEND the stock/cattle exclusion provisions so they apply on a farm by farm basis based on sub-catchment specific scientific information, tailored to those sub-catchments which have been identified as having a water quality issue AND REMOVE the 25 degree slope provisions AND REPLACE it with farming operations having over 18 stock units per hectare AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to focus stock exclusion from waterways which have a scientific proof of water quality degradation AND AMEND to allow cattle to be mustered through waterways without an approved stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should be implemented in sub-catchments that have scientific need for improvement AND AMEND so Farm Environment Plans must be flexible to accommodate market and environmental changes AND REMOVE the time constraints for preparation of Farm Environment Plans and allow farmers to set a plan based on their financial restrictions and apply it to the scientific, sub-catchment specific data.</p>
<p>McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359</p>	<p>PC1-11911</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b. AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u>, or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."</p>
<p>MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799</p>	<p>PC1-5438</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>REMOVE the plans for wholesale forestry from PPC1 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to allow Farm Environment Plans to be written with flexibility, such as for nitrogen discharges and application of management practices AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual property, focus on addressing actual risk and target critical source areas AND AMEND to make an independent panel available to allow contested points in Farm Environment Plans between staff and farmers to be settled AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to change the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation from the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 to a 5 year rolling average</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ENSURE the OVERSEER Model is a more dependable reference</p> <p>AND AMEND to make the Nitrogen Reference Point more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels</p> <p>AND REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision from Rule 3.11.5.4</p> <p>AND CLARIFY the definition of waterbodies in Schedule C (i), (ii), (iii), and (iv).</p>
<p>Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182</p>	PC1-9600	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to read:</p> <p>"3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule - Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry <u>Sector</u> Scheme...</p> <p>Rule 3.11.5.4 - Controlled Activity Rule - Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry <u>Sector</u> Scheme</p> <p>Except as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 the use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where that land use is not registered to a Certified Industry <u>Sector</u> Scheme...."</p>
<p>Millar, Sally Submitter ID: 73067</p>	PC1-8639	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3) to allow an alternative method of compliance for properties under 20ha to be able to comply with Rule 3.11.5.4.</p>
<p>Miller, Alexander Dane Submitter ID: 71212</p>	PC1-329	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to identify areas where re-forestation will take place.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that fencing is undertaken at a sub-catchment community level, with the major waterways being fenced first and the minor waterways fenced over a longer timeframe.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for professionals to oversee the development of templates to reduce the cost of preparing Farm Environment Plans.</p>
<p>Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492</p>	PC1-8892	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(1)-(3) with a single date for all properties and enterprises</p> <p>AND DELETE Matters of Control iv</p> <p>AND AMEND the Dates i-iii with a single 1 July 2020 date for all.</p>
<p>Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111</p>	PC1-4278	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for a change to the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a change to the slope requirements to 15 degrees as per the National Water Accord.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans present mitigations against contaminants, relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach,</p> <p>AND ADD subsidies for fencing waterways and contaminant mitigation.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for science to determine the necessity of fencing of water bodies, based on their current level of contamination, stocking rate and the proven impact of fencing of water bodies.</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1.</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of OVERSEER from PPC1.</p> <p>AND ADD a sub-catchment approach which focuses on the contaminants of each particular sub-catchment and is based on science,</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm and allow them to address the potential or present contaminants,</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules so they are effects and science based.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Moleta, Anita Submitter ID: 73770	PC1-4545	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested in the Federated Farmers submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Monk, Graeme Submitter ID: 73120	PC1-10947	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Mooney, Brian Submitter ID: 73029	PC1-5445	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Morison, Steve and Toni Submitter ID: 71439</p>	<p>PC1-1445</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure that farmers are not penalised for a lack of Certified Farm Environment Planners to prepare Farm Environment Plans in the required time frame. AND AMEND to enable extensions of the time frame for the completion of a Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to exclude land users with a nitrogen discharge of 20 kg/ha or less from complying with Nitrogen Reference Point requirements. AND AMEND to ensure that all pastoral land users with low nitrogen discharge farm systems have an equal allocation of 20kgN/ha.</p>
<p>Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105</p>	<p>PC1-6497</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.4 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility for alternative management approaches to achieve the same outcome in relation to certain land uses and terrains AND REPLACE the 25 degree slope provision in Rule 3.11.5.4 with farming intensity over 18 sock units per hectare. AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.</p>
<p>Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne</p>	<p>PC1-9014</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 and any provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73466			<p>AND AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.4 requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm basis, district by district, and sub-catchment basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies.</p> <p>AND AMEND so the rules are tailored to specifically address the issue of concern, with logical flexibility to provide for alternative management approaches.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterbodies while being actively managed across the waterbody without requiring formed stock crossing structure, when crossing less than four times weekly.</p> <p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 in their entirety.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules so that they are science based, not based on grandparenting.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required.</p> <p>AMEND to Farm Environment Plans should be produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support.</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to allow flexibility and good management practices and should be tailored to the individual property.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for an inexpensive, independent panel to be available to allow contested points between staff and farmers.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to focus on reducing the environmental impacts from intensive agriculture (>18 su/ha) especially that of dairy factory farming.</p> <p>AND any consequential amendments arising from these submission points.</p>
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2654	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to include fencing of 0-15 degree to exclude livestock.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use other mitigation methods to reduce contaminants on 15-25 degree and above slope. These methods will be outlined in Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point.</p> <p>AND AMEND by covering the registration of the property with the Waikato Regional Council within the Farm Environment Plan.</p>
Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054	PC1-8749	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 stock exclusion requirements to be consistent with the Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND to exclude stock from permanently flowing waterbodies on flat and rolling land, but not on hill country (slope >15 degrees)</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback distances to only apply to flat and rolling land, but not hill country (slope >15 degrees)</p> <p>AND AMEND to require exclusion of cattle and deer on slopes between 3 and 15 degrees only where there are permanently flowing waterbodies 1m wide or greater</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframes and give certainty for land with high erosion risk to ensure investment in fencing is not wasted if future plan changes require retirement to forestry</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans to provide mitigations against contaminants relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach</p> <p>AND DELETE any provisions that hold land use to historic discharge levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each farm AND AMEND so that, if nitrogen discharges do have to be allocated, the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes for each sub-catchment AND REMOVE allocation based on 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting, especially for lower leaching land uses such as drystock AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what works best for each farm, science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment, and effects-based provisions AND AMEND to reconsider the use of Overseer modelled nitrogen discharge numbers to determine resource consent status and compliance AND AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.4 Farm Environment Plan requirements to reduce the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report, February 2017, with stock exclusion only applying to slopes of up to 15 degrees for deer and cattle, and only applying to waterbodies 1m or wider for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope AND RETAIN the requirement for fencing on land above 15 degrees for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha) AND REPLACE input standards such as riparian setbacks and limitation on cultivation with mitigations that are set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture (>18su/ha) rather than applying inappropriate rules to extensive agriculture AND AMEND to allow landowners to produce their own Farm Environment Plans with guidance and support from Waikato Regional Council AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point discharge restrictions and enable flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming and low impact land uses (< 20kgN/ha/yr) or apply a natural capital allocation AND DELETE the timeframes and set individual timeframes based on consultation with landowners and the sensitivity of the waterbody.</p>
<p>New Zealand Forest Owners Association Inc Submitter ID: 73524</p>	PC1-9961	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE reference to Nitrogen Reference Points as a method for assessing compliance AND any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088</p>	PC1-11610	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b. AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u>, or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be <u>amended</u>..."</p>
<p>Ngati Hau Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515</p>	PC1-11861	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b. AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u>, or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be <u>amended</u>..."</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ngati Hau Tribal Trust Submitter ID: 73025	PC1-1971	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for the long term averaging of nitrogen losses. AND AMEND to include alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach. AND AMEND by utilising tools such as MENUs as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model. AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions, calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends that are used. AND AMEND to address the implications of stock exclusion on steeper and more extensive hill country. AND AMEND by directly linking fencing of stream requirement to land use intensity including an assessment of the potential risk factors and fenced in order of priority. AND AMEND to consider alternative solutions on steep land such as water reticulation installation. AND AMEND to match land use capability rather than directly to slope. AND CONSIDER undertaking an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the plans. AND AMEND to show land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified. AND AMEND to provide clarity as to how the monitoring of these plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this.
Nichol, Peter Submitter ID: 71207	PC1-585	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.4: DELETE the requirement for a resource consent AND DELETE provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point/Schedule B.
Nicholas, Michael George, Raewyn Joan and Jonathon George Submitter ID: 73891	PC1-3380	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-4200	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4's support for Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Schemes, and stock exclusion where practical. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of catchments with the highest contaminant discharges. AND AMEND to ensure resource consent durations of at least 15 years. AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land. AND AMEND to clarify how long a Farm Environment Plans will be valid for.
North Waikato Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 73705	PC1-2354	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for the establishment of an independent panel to deal with contestable points in a resource consent or Environment plan. AND MAKE any consequential amendments necessary.
Nukuhakari Station Ltd Submitter ID: 71905	PC1-8610	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure the fencing and maintaining of waterways is practical, such as only requiring fencing off waterways that a tractor with a post rammer can access. For paddocks that are too steep to be fenced, requirements could ensure reticulated water and shaded areas are provided so stock do not camp in waterways AND AMEND to provide financial assistance to farmers who need it for stock exclusion. AND AMEND to ensure the production on hill country sheep and beef farms is not capped below optimum AND AMEND to ensure PPC1 does not prevent farming from being profitable and sustainable
O'Kane, Clare Submitter ID: 74110	PC1-11241	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 clarify what waterways will require fencing. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide greater clarity as to when a resource consent will be required.
O'Leary, Leslie John	PC1-4665	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73114			<p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-8113	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to a permitted activity to read: "...Except provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where that land use is <u>greater than 20 ha</u> and not registered to a Certified Industry Scheme, and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a permitted activity <u>subject to the following conditions: until:</u>..." AND DELETE clauses 1-5, 'Matters of control' and 'Dates' AND REPLACE with the following: <u>"1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A;</u> <u>2. The Best Practicable Options set out in Schedule D are complied with;</u> <u>3. From 31 March 2018 the following information must be provided to the Waikato Regional Council by 1 September each year</u> <u>a. Annual stock number; and</u> <u>b. Annual fertiliser use; and</u> <u>c. Annual brought in animal feed.</u> <u>d. The requirements in Schedule A [note: a to d may not be necessary in light of (e)]</u> <u>e. A description of nutrient management practices including a nutrient budget for the farm enterprise calculated using the model OVERSEER in accordance with the OVERSEER use protocols, or using any other model or method approved by the Chief Executive Officer of Waikato Regional Council."</u> AND IF the relief sought [to change the controlled activity to a permitted activity] is not accepted THEN AMEND to address the matters raised in the submission including the matters of control AND AMEND PPC1 to add a NEW Schedule - Schedule D, Best Practicable Options for farming activities and where the permitted standards in schedule D cannot be complied with then restricted discretionary activity [refer to appendix 3 of the submission]. including:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> waterways to be fenced and all domestic animals excluded (except sheep) with BMP buffers,

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • basic stock intensity index applied, • effluent, feedlot, standoff and feedpads to be managed, • fertiliser and irrigation applied according to BMP code of practice, • phosphorus application, arable cropping land winter forage crops limited, • irrigation applied to a code of practice, • commercial vegetable cropping BPOs developed <p>[The submission notes that Schedule D is an indicative approach to the type of Best Practicable Options for farming activities].</p>
Oliver, Richard Douglas Submitter ID: 71343	PC1-1005	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN in Rule 3.11.5.4 Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that stock is excluded from waterways greater than 1 metre in width and 300mls deep. AND DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7344	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 provision relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to remove grandparenting AND AMEND to use natural capital and Land Use Capability for sub-catchment capability and clean water parameters AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 (5)(d) to align stock exclusion with the proposed national regulations AND AMEND the conditions of Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for a consent duration of 25 years. AND AMEND to give priority to the contaminant of most concern in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND to concentrate on best management practice and more intensive monitoring of streams and rivers.
Olsen, David Edward Submitter ID: 74003	PC1-6115	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.
Open Country Dairy Submitter ID: 74182	PC1-5421	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure farmers operating under a consent process achieve outcomes no worse than those working within an industry scheme. AND AMEND Schedule 2 so that Waikato Regional Council ensures a default Certification Scheme is established by a suitable organisation for the preparation and auditing of Farm Environment Plans
Orlando-Reep, Tim Submitter ID: 72967	PC1-4429	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9477	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to include consideration of the numerical values of the proposed discharges compared to existing discharges in the Moakurua sub-catchment and to the level of water quality improvement required AND AMEND to provide a base allowable discharge for the sub-catchment based on total discharges in the catchment and the level of water quality improvement needed to meet the short term and 80 year targets AND AMEND to ensure that higher dischargers are required to reduce discharges to the targets and lower dischargers are provided with flexibility to increase their discharges up to the acceptable level.
Paihere Farms Group Submitter ID: 73401	PC1-6271	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point/Schedule B in until more scientific measures are in place to measure the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that an initial assessment is undertaken on individual farms before any changes are made to the property, halting any unnecessary changes and focussing on critical points. AND AMEND Schedule 1 so that Farm Environment Plans are written from initial assessment and reflect individual farms on a case by case basis. AND AMEND to provide support to the agricultural industry (e.g. farm advisors) to implement Farm Environment Plans and allow best farming practice to be acknowledged. AND MAKE any consequential amendments from these submission points.
Paine, Lachlan Preston Submitter ID: 73538	PC1-7682	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to allow trading of pollution credits where land is retired in one area but developed in another.
Pamu Farms of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74000	PC1-6010	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4.
Parker, Michael David Submitter ID: 73181	PC1-9261	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested in the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves Submitter ID: 73929	PC1-4972	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety. OR AMEND PPC1 where a re-notification process is begun when there are clear indications of what land use if required on every farm in the Waikato Region with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND by developing a fair system of nutrient allocation for the Waikato Region that allows communities and catchments to develop solutions that work towards the outcomes required. The plan could be amended and re-notified once an effective system is devised with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the rules reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the timelines are extended to allow better decision making with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p> <p>AND AMEND by re-notifying only when there is a better system for measuring contaminant losses from farms, with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that PPC1 is adjusted to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p>
<p>Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750</p>	PC1-5296	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety, AND REPLACE with an amended plan to provide for clear indications of what land use is required on a farm with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process, AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirement from Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety, AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion to reflect recommendations/definition in the National Policy Statement for Freshwater, such as about fencing on slopes up to 15 degrees and definitions of a water body, AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion timelines to be extended, AND AMEND to provide for any consequential amendments to stock exclusion provisions arising from the submission process, AND AMEND to provide for timeframe extension for Farm Environment Plan development with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process, AND AMEND to provide for rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p>
<p>Parry, Bruce Bregmen Submitter ID: 73453</p>	PC1-10397	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to be a Permitted Activity AND DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 all restrictions on further development and allow agriculture to continue.</p>
<p>Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952</p>	PC1-2755	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4, AND AMEND to ADOPT the Governments Clean Water report (2017).</p>
<p>Peacocke, Matthew Anthony Submitter ID: 73058</p>	PC1-1889	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE (5.a) from Rule 3.11.5.4.</p>
<p>Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290</p>	PC1-1026	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>Farm Environment Plans: AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 rather than consultants have more land owner input into Farm Environment Plan development AND AMEND to consider financial subsidies Farm Environment Plan. Stock Exclusion: AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 fencing of waterway requirements to reflect the National Standard for stock exclusion. Nitrogen Reference Point: AND AMEND to adopt monitoring of actual levels of contaminants at a sub-catchment level over a period of time before rules are made. AND AMEND approach to nitrogen to include guidelines based on scientific evidence rather than rules.</p>
<p>Perrin Ag Consultants Ltd Submitter ID: 73859</p>	PC1-3392	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure that requirements to reduce nitrogen leaching to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value take into account factors such as soil type and management systems.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Phillips, Neal Submitter ID: 71231	PC1-760	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 approach to nutrient management to remove the OVERSEER Model as a measurement tool on medium to low stocking rate farms. For example farms with lower than 12 stock units per hectare are exempt from nitrogen measurement and maintain soil phosphorus levels at or below optimum levels as per regular soil tests. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to specify the waterways to be fenced for stock exclusion, e.g 1 metre wide and 300mm deep or farms to specify sheep only areas of grazing.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4374	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to recognise the value of experiential learning and adaptive management AND ENSURE focus is on monitoring, including trend monitoring of E.coli, phosphorus, ammonia and clarity during summer low flow AND AMEND to place an obligation to undertake staged riparian fencing prior to Farm Environment Plan deadlines AND AMEND to allow a reasonable time between submitting a Farm Environment Plan and completion of stock exclusion works AND DELETE (5)(v), (vii) and (viii) AND REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.4 the Nitrogen Reference Points AND ADD a cap for nitrogen discharges AND REPLACE with the requirement to adopt Best Management Practice for nitrogen leaching AND AMEND to require farmers to submit an annual return under 3.11.5.2(5) to enable Council to monitor trends in land use intensity.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12037	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b. AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan that will maintain identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11713	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b. AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan that will maintain identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Potter, Antony Simon Submitter ID: 73940	PC1-4921	Oppose the provision	DELETE PPC1 provisions relating to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach, addressing all four contaminant equally.
Potter, Neil and Helen Submitter ID: 72823	PC1-4825	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1, science based testing is needed to prove what are best practices to create on accurate Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plan includes an estimated timeframe for the work to be done, along with the provision to change this as situation changes with seasonal and market influences AND MAKE and consequential amendments including objectives, polices and rule or restructuring of PPC1 to give effect to the relief sought.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6319	Oppose the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4. AND REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.4 clause 1, 2 and 3 with a single date for all properties and enterprises. AND DELETE from Matters of Control clause iv that refers to a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND REPLACE the dates under Matters of Control, clauses I, II, III with a single 1 July 2020 date for all.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Prendergast, Nick and Cathy Submitter ID: 72960	PC1-1779	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11177	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to read: "...1. 1 January 2020 for properties or enterprises in Priority 1 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties and enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value:</p> <p>...</p> <p>5. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in accordance with Schedule B; and After the dates set out in 1), 2) and 3) above the use of land shall be a controlled activity (requiring resource consent), subject to the following standards and terms:</p> <p>...</p> <p>e. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged;</p> <p><u>d. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs."</u></p> <p>AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND AMEND to align fencing requirements to align with the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management.</p>
Pukerimu Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73073	PC1-4805	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 rules so that farming activities are permitted subject to application of best management practices that are known to improve water quality.</p> <p>AND incorporate the minimum standards in the Farm Environment Plan into the rules, including the information requirements contained in the Farm Environment plan.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the reliance on Nitrogen Reference Points and the OVERSEER Model as a method for assessing compliance.</p>
Pukeroa Farms Submitter ID: 73789	PC1-7069	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions relating to nitrogen management so that all farms have independent watershed tests for what and if contaminants (nitrogen, phosphorous, pathogens and sediment) are detected, and then farm can make changes where and if necessary.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include more publically available information on the problem areas.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND so that all properties within the region are in PPC1. AND AMEND so that the nutrient loss is based on science and actual results on a farm by farm basis. AND AMEND following review of the way a Nitrogen Reference Point is completed.
Purdie, Les and Helen Submitter ID: 71291	PC1-4920	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 timeframes for stock exclusion. AND CONSIDER the health and safety impact of overhead wires to supply electricity to fences.
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-6970	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on 'grandparenting' AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so where the gradient makes fencing awkward, wetland silt traps/silt traps should be available as an option before discharging water downstream AND RETAIN the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 so the individual Farm Environment Plan mitigates against contaminants relevant to each farm rather than using a blanket approach AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so it is a simple, workable document similar to a farm business plan with future focussed goals rather than being regulated by one rule.
Ramsay Baker, Mark and Cathy Submitter ID: 73608	PC1-8508	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 OR AMEND to model the effects of fencing, and what it will look like in 90 years. AMEND to set aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and deal with problems such as sediment. AND AMEND to extend the time frames and give more flexibility and allow farmers to do more themselves to lower costs.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10572	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking implementing and putting in place mitigation actions identified in Farm Environment Plan that will maintain identified low levels of, or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable and identified mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Ravenscroft, Michael and Clare Submitter ID: 71223	PC1-1643	Oppose the provision	RETAIN Nitrogen Reference Point Reduction to 75th percentile. AND DELETE the Point 5 requirements of Rule 3.11.5.4 for extensive operations and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND the OVERSEER Model so that actual stock weights are used to create a more accurate stock unit measurement. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that an upper Nitrogen Reference Point is determined per hectare that applies to all farms, with a resource consent being required to go above that limit. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that the stock exclusion provisions target actual risks and focus on managing those risks rather than having a one size fits all approach using permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so Farm Environment Plans only require minimal data for sub-catchments where data indicates that there are no improvements needed. AND DELETE the Point 5(a) of Rule 3.11.5.4 requirement that a Farm Environment Plan must be certified by a Farm Environment Planner and allow land users to prepare their own Farm Environment Plans if they so choose. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to make a low cost appeal process available to avoid varying interpretation of rules.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND MAKE any consequential amendments resulting from changes to Rule 3.11.5.4.
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10148	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the permitted/controlled activity status of Rule 3.11.5.4. AND AMEND to split the rule into two parts to clarify when permitted activities become controlled AND AMEND Matters of Control iv. as follows: “iv. Where the Nitrogen Reference Point exceeds the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value, actions, timeframes and other measures to ensure <u>reduce</u> the diffuse losses <u>discharge</u> of nitrogen <u>using best practicable options in keeping with industry agreed good management practice, prior to a nitrogen loss allocation system being decided and introduced is reduced so that it does not exceed the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value by 1 July 2026.</u> ”
Reese, Kate and Aaron Submitter ID: 72961	PC1-7786	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to ensure that Farm Environment Plans outline the mitigation timelines specific to the property. The timeframes should be achievable at a property level and take into account the financial position of the farm.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10028	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 (5) as follows: "A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced <u>maintained</u> for the property or enterprise..." AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 (5)(a) as follows: "A Farm Environment Plan has been prepared in conformance with Schedule 1 <u>guidelines</u> and has been approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner, and is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent is lodged <u>and is maintained by the owner from the dates specified in 1-3 above, and...</u> " AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 (5)(b), (c) and (d). AND DELETE all matters of control. AND REPLACE all matters of control with the following: " <u>(i) The guidelines for the Farm Environment Plan;</u> <u>(ii) the term of the resource consent will be 35 years;</u> <u>(iii) The annual monitoring information to be provided;</u> <u>(iv) The records to be available for audit purposes;</u> <u>(v) The timeframes and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed.</u> "
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8595	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to read: "5 (d). Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C. The consent holder performing the mitigation activities identified in the Farm Environment Plan within the timeframes set out in the Farm Environment Plan. " AND ensure Matters of Control section (found in earlier versions of PPC1) stays removed. If reinstated then AMEND Matters of Control so: <ul style="list-style-type: none">• (i) is retained• (ii) is deleted• (iii) is retained• (iv) is retained• (v) the term of the resource consent is specified, not left to Waikato Regional Council discretion• (vi) is deleted and replaced with: "The monitoring, record keeping, reporting and information provision requirements for the holder of the resource consent to demonstrate and/or monitor compliance with the Farm Environment Plan <u>will be specified in the resource consent.</u>"• (vii) is deleted

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> (viii) is deleted <p>AND AMEND to reinstate Dates and Notification section from previous version of PPC1.</p>
Reymer, A Submitter ID: 71211	PC1-389	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4.
Richardson, David Submitter ID: 73395	PC1-5844	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.
Riverheads Ltd Submitter ID: 72599	PC1-3145	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 OR AMEND with the recommendation from the National Accord that streams 1.5m wide are fenced off.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7267	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Farm Environment Plan, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical. AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from the rule. AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest omitting sub-catchments. AND AMEND to 15 years or more for consent duration. AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements, i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land. AND AMEND to provide clarification around how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-4002	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 industry self-management. DELETE from (5)(iii) the use of the OVERSEER Model, AND REPLACE with a measuring tool that is accurate, both relatively and absolutely AND do not do benchmarking or allocation AND use and drive best management practices AND prohibit and prosecute the worst practices, maintain pressure on the 'tail' as it improves AND research a series of mitigations to support efficiency and help to introduce them, in combination with pollution levies have the greatest and fastest effect on water pollution.
Rogers, Philip William Submitter ID: 73889	PC1-5231	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to allow for intensification where environmental safeguards have been put in place.
Rollett Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72849	PC1-5637	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to</u>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Rombouts, Cornelis PM and Johanna M Submitter ID: 71199	PC1-11416	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: [AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: " <u>The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Ronaldson, David Submitter ID: 73585	PC1-7488	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to allow flexibility on a case-by-case approach, by assessing water quality in a particular area. AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are required only where science indicates there is a problem in a sub-catchment.
Rotor Work Limited Submitter ID: 73415	PC1-5967	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to set a fair nitrogen leaching loss limit of 30kg/N/ha for all farms and all farm types. AND AMEND to make provision for monitor more closely all farms above 30kg/N/ha AND AMEND provision so that farms above 30kg/N/ha incur costs if they continue above 30kg/N/ha. AND AMEND Policy 2 to reward low end dischargers.
Rowe, Susan Helen Submitter ID: 72588	PC1-6749	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so they are flexible and developed on a farm-by-farm/catchment area basis.
Russell, Jill Adrienne Submitter ID: 71348	PC1-7295	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
Russell, Roger Michael Submitter ID: 73702	PC1-9711	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 (4 AND 5b).</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 (5 AND 5a AND 5c AND 5d) to provide greater flexibility.</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements so that they are not required in some sub-catchments (including area 16).</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to address Koi Carp.</p>
Sattrup, Grahame Paul Submitter ID: 73709	PC1-9389	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Rule 3.11.5.4.
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5711	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE the use of OVERSEER or any other measuring tool in PPC1 until it is accurate both relatively and absolutely. (Rule 3.11.5.4)</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of benchmarking or allocation.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to use and drive best management practices to achieve the pollution reduction objectives.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to prohibit and strongly prosecute the worst practices maintaining pressure on the 'tail' as it improves.</p> <p>AND research a series of mitigations with strong data to support their efficacy and help introduce them. These will in combination with pollution levies have the greatest and fastest effect on water pollution.</p> <p>Proportionality</p> <p>DELETE the use of a proportional system in PPC1 and REPLACE with pollution levies.</p> <p>Allocation</p> <p>REMOVE the use of allocations or benchmarking.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use pollution levies based on the outputs above the assimilative capacity of land.</p> <p>AND REPLACE the use of Overseer with a measuring system that works.</p> <p>Self Management</p> <p>DELETE the use of industry self management schemes.</p>
Saxton, David Christopher Submitter ID: 73946	PC1-3359	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1.</p> <p>AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4 so exclusion is only required for waterbodies greater than 1m wide and where it is reasonable and practical to do so. Financial support from the Waikato Regional Council or Central</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			Government is required for the construction of stock exclusion fencing. Consideration must also be given for the ongoing maintenance of fencing, the waterbody, any planting and the control of weeds within the exclusion zone AND RETAIN the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4 but they must be cost effective, simple, practicable and achievable.
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-5899	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so urban areas are targeted to the same degree as farmers. AND AMEND PPC1 to assess previous efforts farmers have made to improve water quality when considering future restrictions. AND AMEND PPC1 to separately acknowledge the unique management systems of goat farming and its low impact on water quality. AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model until it can comprehensively and accurately model all farm systems. AND AMEND PPC1 so ensure stock exclusion requirements only relate to cows, horses, pig and deer. AND AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions on land use due to gradient, in-situ grazing of winter forage crops and cultivation are soil type specific.
Scott, Neil, Ann, Brent and Louise Submitter ID: 73024	PC1-1817	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by removing the grandparenting approach from the plan. AMEND by providing a sub-catchment approach to address the contaminants that are relevant to each area rather than a blanket rule AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Stock Exclusion AMEND to install more troughs where it is practical and likely to decrease stock from getting water within waterways. ADD a water testing system for each sub-catchment to monitor water quality. DELETE stock exclusion provisions from the plan entirely for the submitters sub-catchment AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1125	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to change the stock exclusion rules to the National Water Accord and the National Regulations for Stock Exclusion. DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point provisions, but if not deleted then AMEND to allocate all drystock farms around 25 kg Nitrogen /hectare/year [25 units of nitrogen]. AND AMEND to make better use of Farm Environment Plans.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2665	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4 Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Schemes and stock exclusion where practical AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Points from the rules AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND to ensure that resource consent duration is 15 years or more AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements. AND CLARIFY the length of time a Farm Environment Plan is valid.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-5040	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 and RE-NOTIFY once there is clear indication of future rules AND AMEND to make PPC1 less onerous on hill county farmers until future requirements become clear. For instance, only require stock to be excluded from slopes less than 15 degrees, as per the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management AND REMOVE the grandparenting approach AND AMEND so that nitrogen is investigated at a sub-catchment level AND AMEND to set a band that all dischargers have to adhere to, that is equitable for all low and high dischargers

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to align the stock exclusion standard in PPC1 with the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management criteria</p> <p>AND AMEND so that stock exclusion only applies to streams up to a gradient of 15 degrees and with a 1 metre setback.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that farmers are able to manage or amend the Farm Environment Plan, with this being audited only</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include rules to control koi carp.</p>
<p>Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407</p>	PC1-10384	Support the provision with amendments	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 and re-notify once there is a clear indication of future rules</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to remove the grandparenting approach</p> <p>AND AMEND to manage nitrogen emissions at a sub-catchment scale, with levels set according to the sub-catchment issue</p> <p>AND AMEND to set an emission range for all properties to ensure equity across all emitters</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to adopt the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management as the standard</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow for alternative stock exclusion measures that achieve the same or an acceptable result</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to enable farmers to manage or change the Farm Environment Plan with this being audited only</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that PPC1 provisions manage all factors which affect water quality.</p>
<p>Sherriff and Tatham, Mathew and Kim Submitter ID: 72508</p>	PC1-5647	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to remove all reference of the Nitrogen Reference Point and stock exclusion,</p> <p>AND AMEND to relate the consent back to the Farm Environment Plan, which can cover off all of those issues, on sub-catchment by sub-catchment, farm by farm basis.</p>
<p>Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514</p>	PC1-5473	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4 and reconsider the criteria.</p>
<p>Simpson, Greg John Submitter ID: 73225</p>	PC1-5529	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to be backed by a well-defined model that shows how the land and water will look in 90 years.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion through Farm Environment Plans,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for cattle exclusion from large water bodies, streams and lakes and not small waterways and steep or impractical country,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for water reticulation to be subsidised.</p> <p>Nitrogen Reference Point: AND AMEND to provide for the opportunity to use an effects based system to deal with the issues within each farm.</p>
<p>Simpson, Jennifer Submitter ID: 74145</p>	PC1-9879	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>Rule 3.11.5.4 is opposed as there is no certainty about what will happen in 10 years' time, so how can plans be put in place now</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that the effects of Nitrogen are addressed on a property basis</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1, so that farmers can do a lot of the work themselves.</p>
<p>Singleton, Tim Submitter ID: 74161</p>	PC1-4598	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 the provision of excluding domestic cattle from all water bodies for all hill country sheep and beef farms.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure cattle cannot break feed on land with a main waterway unless it is fenced.</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow planning through Farm Environment Plans to identify which paddocks could be wintered on to minimise run off.</p> <p>AND DELETE fencing requirements for farms that are not intensively farmed [<8SU/ha].</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow stock crossings at certain points of the river.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Smyth, Mark Stewart Jonas Submitter ID: 71410	PC1-1195	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to remove the references to Schedule C and Schedule 1. AND REPLACE with Farm Plans that are practical and flexible. AND AMEND to align with the national policy on water.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11190	Oppose the provision with amendments	Refer to relief elsewhere regarding certainty and implementation of PPC1 methods.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4216	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide an allocation approach with rules and performance standards to manage nutrient discharges and water quality and work with landowners, sector groups and communities to provide alternative practicable measures to achieve the same environmental outcomes.
Stark, Steven and Theresa Submitter ID: 73721	PC1-5183	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE 3.11.5.4 iii and 3.11.5.4 iv. AND AMEND the term of a resource consent and/or Farm Environment Plan will be a minimum of 25 years.
Stewart, Mark Submitter ID: 71411	PC1-952	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Stokes, Barbara Mary Submitter ID: 73805	PC1-2449	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by REMOVING all current references to grandparenting and extensive operations needed for recording as the amount of nitrogen loss for grazing farms is low. AND AMEND by introducing a standard for all types of farms instead of trying to limit by type.
Stokes, Kelvin Arnold Submitter ID: 73748	PC1-5251	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.4: AMEND PPC1 to provide a detailed model of the affect of aspirations on all citizens and the impacts on their activities and businesses.. AND AMEND so that all citizens are aware they have a part to play. AND AMEND so that towns and cities all brought to account in the same timeframe. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with an effects based system that encourages farmers to address actual farm problems e.g. sediment runoff AND AMEND time frames for Farm Environment Plans to take into account the overall cost.
Stokes, Olive Fay Submitter ID: 71402	PC1-12303	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is:

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>“The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.”</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Stokes Shorthorn Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73804</p>	<p>PC1-4053</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by providing a detailed model that clearly sets out the time frame between 0-80 years. AND AMEND by allowing the model to give expected outcomes as a result of the implementations made by the Council. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by setting aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and provide a system which is effects based. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by addressing actual farming problems rather than a blanket approach. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by allowing farmers to prepare Farm Environment Plans themselves under certain guidelines and are flexible to meet the changing rules that Council is likely to introduce in future years.</p>
<p>Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976</p>	<p>PC1-6700</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.4 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility for alternative management approaches to achieve the same outcome in relation to certain land uses and terrains AND REPLACE the 25 degree slope provision in Rule 3.11.5.4 with farming intensity over 18 sock units per hectare. AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.
Strang and Strang Limited Submitter ID: 73851	PC1-5571	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND the rules so that farming activities are permitted subject to application of proven practical Best Management Practices that are known to improve water quality. AND AMEND to incorporate the minimum standards in the Farm Environment Plan into the rules, including the information requirements contained in the Farm Environment Plan. AND REMOVE the reliance on Nitrogen Reference Points and the OVERSEER Model as a method for assessing compliance.
Stubbs and Brown, Ben and Rebecca Submitter ID: 73924	PC1-5017	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure Farm Environment Plans do not lock low emitters into a financially crippling process.
Sullivan, Daniel John Submitter ID: 72952	PC1-1621	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to allow Priority 1 farms to submit a Farm Environment Plan by 2021.
Tadema, John Submitter ID: 71416	PC1-10059	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Tapp, Kevin Submitter ID: 73435	PC1-7466	Oppose the provision	DELETE provisions relating to stock exclusion from Rule 3.11.5.4. If not declined, then AMEND to provide for the ability to muster cattle through water bodies without having to develop a permitted stock crossing structure, which can be included in Farm Environment Plans with the number/head of cattle crossing at a time, amount of times a week crossing allowed etc, AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha, AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans to be produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support. Each farm is unique and needs to be assessed individually to understand if it's possible to fence or not AND AMEND to provide for fencing to be subsidized by the Waikato Regional Council, AND AMEND to provide clearer guidelines, AND AMEND to provide for longer timeframes,

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model in its entirety, AND AMEND to provide for flexibility in terrain that is difficult to fence.
Tapp, Warren Submitter ID: 73013	PC1-1922	Oppose the provision	DELETE Point 5 of Rule 3.11.5.4 and any other standards or clauses that hold land rates to historic nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and pathogens discharge levels until clear/accurate measurement of these discharges can be established. AND DELETE Point 5(d) of Rule 3.11.5.4 in its entirety.
Taupo Lake Care Incorporated Submitter ID: 61093	PC1-9358	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the 5 year rolling average if the Nitrogen Reference Point is retained OR DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.3 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model for regulatory purposes and any consequential amendments AND AMEND to include a measurement system that targets E.coli and phosphorous as a precursor for the whole Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to include a stock exclusion measure that takes into account the length of waterway excluded, and/or the amount of fencing, and/or the area of planting, and /or the edge of field improvements and stock intensity AND AMEND so that once the stock exclusion and edge of field improvements are achieved an Overseer based program could be considered AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Taylor, Kenneth Rowland John Submitter ID: 71435	PC1-1476	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to determine stock exclusion requirements on a farm by farm basis. AND any consequential amendments.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-1718	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by providing the requirement to exclude cattle from waterbodies that is determined on a sub-catchment and individual farm basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock in water bodies. AMEND so that individual farmers are given subsidies to support or fully cover the cost of compliance. Farm Environment Plans AMEND to allow a low cost self-generated Farm Environmental Plan. Support the Council to work with industry bodies to develop Certified Industry Schemes. AMEND to require Farm Environmental Plans in sub-catchments where improvements required are determined by science. AMEND to tailor Farm Environmental Plans to individual properties rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND establish an independent panel to mediate contested points between farmers and Council without the expense of an Environment Court appeal. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments. Nitrogen Reference Point AMEND to remove the requirement to manage a Nitrogen Reference Point based upon stocking rate and allow for seasonal fluctuations based on climate through a farm by farm approach. AMEND to ensure that Best Management Practices are applied when using OVERSEER including input standards, applying farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters. AND ADD soil tests as possible marker for nutrient loss.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11811	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse...

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11942	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan that will maintain identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11661	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan that will maintain identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Te Mata Group Ltd Submitter ID: 72978	PC1-4406	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 stock exclusion provision to reflect the guidelines in the Clean Water document. AND AMEND to ensure that assessment of compliance is tailored to the farm, and mitigations in Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the farm.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6924	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on holding land use to historic leaching rates; stocking rates; and land uses AND AMEND PPC1 to change the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord AND AMEND PPC1 to change the slope requirements to 15 degrees in accordance with the National Water Accord AND AMEND to extend the stock exclusion timelines and give certainty to those with land classed as 6+ that it will not be converted to forestry in future plan changes AND AMEND PPC1 to allow the individual Farm Environment Plan to identify mitigation approaches against contaminants, relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach AND AMEND PPC1 to base the necessity of fencing of waterbodies on their current level of contamination, stocking rate and the proven impact of fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are being actively managed and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times per week AND AMEND to include provisions that any waterway fencing be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans allow for mitigation against contaminants and do not include prescriptive blanket measures AND AMEND PPC1 so properties are not required to be held at or below their Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND PPC1 so that the timeframes are extend to enable compliance with the Farm Environment Plan provisions. AND PUT ON HOLD the implementation of PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690	PC1-8912	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER the implications of stock exclusion AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure that fencing is linked to land use intensity and fencing is prioritised

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND CONSIDER alternative solutions on steer land, such as water reticulation AND CONSIDER matching land use capability rather than directly to slope AND AMEND to ensure an industry-wide capability assessment is undertaken to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans are to be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who bears the cost AND CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure that OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only, and to focus on trends.</p>
<p>Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543</p>	PC1-7569	Not stated	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking implementing and putting in place mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that will maintain <u>identified low levels of</u>, or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..." If the Nitrogen Reference Point is to be used ensure compliance is assessed using a long term average of Nitrogen losses from the property AMEND PPC1 to encourage the use of a range of mitigation tools such as the Waikato Regional Council's MENUS of mitigations.</p>
<p>Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361</p>	PC1-12134	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking implementing and putting in place mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that will maintain <u>identified low levels of</u>, or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."</p>
<p>Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105</p>	PC1-8080	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking implementing and putting in place mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that will maintain <u>identified low levels of</u>, or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."</p>
<p>Te Whenua O Matata Ltd Submitter ID: 68016</p>	PC1-4484	Oppose the provision	<p>Rule 3.11.5.4: Combine the Farm Environment Plan with current requirements of Fonterra and allow a Farm Environment Plan to be drawn up by a number of people, including the farmer and accept it on merit AND AMEND to extend the Farm Environment Plan timeline to allow for research and to verify AND AMEND to provide flexibility AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>“The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u></p> <p><u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.”</u></p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122</p>	<p>PC1-8208</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that the permitted aspects are combined with Rule 3.11.5.3</p> <p>AND AMEND to read as follows: "<u>Subject to Rule 3.11.5.6 and 3.11.5.7, except where the activity complies with as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 the use of land... is a permitted activity until controlled activity from:...</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that activities that do not comply with Rules 3.11.5.1, 3.11.5.2 and 3.11.5.4 after the catchment dates are non-complying activities</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4(d)</p> <p>AND AMEND the matters of control in Rule 3.11.5.4 to reflect Policy 3</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that any increase in diffuse discharges of contaminants associated with commercial vegetable production is a non-complying activity</p> <p>AND DELETE references that provide for non-notification.</p>
<p>The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997</p>	<p>PC1-5081</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions relating to long term land use, Farm Environment Plans and the Nitrogen Reference Point.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to reflect stock exclusion recommendations/definition by the National Policy Statement for Freshwater and National Water Accord.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to extend stock exclusion timelines.</p> <p>AND make any stock exclusion consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to consider contribution of all to contaminant discharges including city storm water.</p>
<p>Thomas, Kerry Louise Submitter ID: 73877</p>	<p>PC1-3442</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha.</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c).</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read:</p> <p><u>“The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u></p> <p><u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u></p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.”</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208</p>	PC1-6098	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE Rule 3.11.5. 4 the requirement for sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that actual weights are used and therefore actual stock unit measurements. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that where the OVERSEER Model is used the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing the use of standardised input parameters. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point reduction to the 75th percentile. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that Farm Environment Plan are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates that improvements are required. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so they are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards. They need to allow flexibility such as with nitrogen discharges and application of management practices. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions to address actual risk targeting critical source areas rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing. AND AMEND to include provisions so that an independent panel is available to allow contested Farm Environment Plan points to be resolved without the need to appeal to the Environment Court. AND DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions that relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm basis, district by district or sub-catchment basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock access. AND DELETE the 25 degree slope provisions in Rule 3.11.5.4 and REPLACE with farming intensity over 18 stock units per hectare. AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.4 so that it includes the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times a week.</p>
<p>Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043</p>	PC1-6678	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.4 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, so the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements on certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters</p> <p>AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.</p>
<p>Tierney, Colm and Gaynor Submitter ID: 73091</p>	<p>PC1-7717</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control (iii) to read "The actions, timeframes and other measures to ensure that<u>manage</u> the diffuse discharge of nitrogen from the property or enterprise, as measured by the five-year rolling average annual nitrogen loss as determined by the use of the current version of OVERSEER®, does not increase beyond the property or enterprise's Nitrogen Reference Point, unless other suitable mitigations are specified; or constitute good management practice."</p> <p>AND RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control (iv)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control (iv) by ADDING a NEW point to read "<u>Where the Nitrogen Reference point falls between the 50th and 75th percentile identify and implement actions required to work towards industry good management practice by 1 July 2026. Nitrogen leaching must not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point over a 5-year average</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control (iv) by ADDING a NEW point to read "<u>Where the Nitrogen Reference Point falls between the 25th and 50th percentile continue with the use of good management practice to hold at or below the Nitrogen Reference Point over a 5-year average</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control (iv) by ADDING a NEW point to read "<u>Where the Nitrogen Reference Point falls under the 25th percentile continue with the use of good management practice with the flexibility of 10% variation from the Reference Point over a 5-year average</u>".</p>
<p>Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036</p>	<p>PC1-3435</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to read as:</p> <p>"Except as provided for.. is a permitted activity until:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. 1 January 2020 for properties or enterprises in Priority 1 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprises with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value; 2. 1 January 2023 for properties or enterprises in Priority 2 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; 3. 1 January 2026 for properties or enterprises in Priority 3 sub-catchments listed in Table 3.11-2; <u>provided the property or enterprise complies with the region-wide good management practices for pastoral land use;</u> <p>..."</p>
<p>Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544</p>	<p>PC1-4109</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 and the nitrogen reference years to allow long term averaging of nitrogen losses should the Nitrogen Reference Point be continued with</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach and MENU's</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that outputs from the OVERSEER Model are used as a guide to decision-making only</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.4 so that the implications of stock exclusion on steeper hill country are considered in more depth</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.4 so that the fencing is required as a result of an assessment of the potential risk factors and fencing is done in order of priority</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.4 so that consideration is given to alternative solutions on steep land, such as water reticulation installation</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.4 so that consideration is given to matching stock exclusion to land use capability rather than directly to slope</p> <p>AND undertake an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND show landowners and industry how Farm Environment Plans will be constructed and how the gains will be quantified</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarity on how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for it.</p>
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5788	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.4.
Trustees of Highfield Deer Park Submitter ID: 73932	PC1-4026	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to reconsider the requirement for the certified industry scheme until the industry is established.
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-2777	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point. Rule 3.11.5.4</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1</p> <p>AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach based on Farm Environment plans, using science to determine which contaminants are an issue in that catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to align it with the National Policy statement on Freshwater and the waterway definition, slope of land requiring fencing and stocking rate parameters set out in there</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow individual Farm Environment Plans to offer mitigations appropriate to individual farms and sub-catchments</p> <p>AND subsidise waterway fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to give hill country farmers time to show where their water quality presently sites</p> <p>AND AMEND so that where fencing is required surety is provided that plantation forestry will not be forced by future plan changes</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so farm Environment Plans can be produced by the farmer or landowner, with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to adopt nationally recommended standards around fencing and the upper limit of low intensity agriculture (18 stock units per hectare as at 30 June in any given year)</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in nitrogen emissions from low intensity sheep and beef farming</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12216	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b</p> <p>AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council...</p> <p>ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u>, or reduce the diffuse...</p> <p>iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are...</p> <p>vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."</p>
Turton, Francis James Submitter ID: 73883	PC1-3729	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that beef and lamb farmers are not aligned with the dairy sector and propose credible science based data and practical solutions for hill country farmers.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10503	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Upper Maire Creek Sub Catchment Submitter ID: 72970	PC1-4356	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to give consideration to the level of water quality improvement needed in the sub-catchment. AND AMEND to provide a base allowable discharge for the sub-catchment based on the total discharges in the catchment and the level of water quality improvement needed to meet the short term and 80 year targets. AND AMEND to require high dischargers to move towards these targets and provide flexibility to lower dischargers to increase to an acceptable level. AND AMEND fencing requirements to reflect the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management amendments.
van der Laan, Menso W R Submitter ID: 71906	PC1-7921	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: " <u>The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.</u> " AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
van Loon, Jos Submitter ID: 73115	PC1-10192	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4.iii to allow farmers with Nitrogen Reference Points in the lowest quartile to fluctuate by 5kgs/N/ha upwards. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4. iv to require farmers with a Nitrogen Reference Point in the upper quartile to reduce nitrogen discharge by 1 July 2020.
Verry, Adrian Submitter ID: 73810	PC1-2477	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 the Nitrogen grandparenting rule. AND AMEND to recognise alternative measures to replace fencing. AND AMEND to use the national stock exclusion standards.
Verry, Brigid Submitter ID: 73095	PC1-7718	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to enable properties less than 20 hectares to have the opportunity to comply with the rule and be a controlled activity.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3935	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to make the requirements the same as the permitted activity requirements. OR AMEND to make Rule 3.11.5.4 a permitted activity.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND realign dates as in Rule 3.11.5.3 so dates start after plan finalisation. AND AMEND so that a consent be for at least 25 years.
Vos, Rene Alexander and Ereine Johanna Submitter ID: 74087	PC1-5240	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule 1 to exclude land from the provision stating that land over 15 degrees can't be cropped except for land dropping into streams and likely to cause erosion or revise provision to increase slope limit. (Rule 3.11.5.4) AND DELETE 5 metre setback for cropping with regard to farm drains.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12172	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12095	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Waiawa Farms Submitter ID: 71346	PC1-5823	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that farming activities are permitted, subject to application of practical Best Management Practices that are known to improve water quality. AND AMEND to incorporate the minimum standards in the Farm Environment Plan into the rules, including the information requirements contained in the Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to remove the reliance on Nitrogen Reference Points and the OVERSEER Model as a method for assessing compliance.
Waikato and Waipa Branches of the New Zealand Deer Farmers Association Submitter ID: 74008	PC1-9381	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(5)(d) to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C according to a schedule of work as identified in a Farm Environment Plan..." AND DELETE reference to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value AND AMEND to ensure that all land leaching above the sustainable level is required to reduce discharges over time and at a rate that is commensurate with their contribution to the total load and taking into account economic considerations AND AMEND to incorporate reference to the sustainable nitrogen leaching number by LUC class.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3524	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to relist items 4 and 5 to become a and b AND AMEND Matters of Control to read: "Waikato Regional Council... ii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking <u>implementing and putting in place</u> mitigation actions <u>identified in Farm Environment Plan</u> that <u>will</u> maintain <u>identified low levels of</u> , or reduce the diffuse... iii. The actions, timeframes and other... unless other suitable <u>and identified</u> mitigations are... vii. The timeframe and circumstance... Farm Environment Plan shall be amended..."
Waikato Dairy Leaders Group Submitter ID: 74049	PC1-11028	Support the provision	RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity status where farmers are assured of gaining consent, which will be subject to appropriate conditions AND RETAIN the intent to require a Farm Environment Plan that is tailored to each individual farm AND AMEND to ensure Rule 3.11.5.4 has the same rigour of requirements as Rule 3.11.5.3, including the development, monitoring and enforcement of the Farm Environment Plan.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3420	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure that the registration dates and Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are required 12 months after decisions are released on PPC1 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to include a specific requirement that land users must farm such that when their farming activities are modelled in OVERSEER®, the Overseer nitrogen leaching loss does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point for the property AND AMEND to introduce provisions throughout PPC1 to enable the reassignment of Nitrogen Reference Point entitlements between properties when new land is incorporated into a property AND DELETE all references in PPC1 to the '5 year rolling average' (Rule 3.11.5.4 and Schedule 1) AND MAKE any consequential amendments to delete the definition in the Glossary in Part C AND AMEND to use the Nitrogen Reference Point as a yardstick to indicate the relative amount of nitrogen being lost from a property AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(iii) to read: "The actions, timeframes and other...the property or enterprise's Nitrogen Reference Point, unless other suitable mitigations are specified. " OR alternatively AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(iii) and Schedule 1 to provide more clarity regarding how the discretion available in this provision, should be exercised AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(5) to require compliance with the Nitrogen Reference Point in the period during which the property owner is permitted under this rule AND AMEND to require compliance with Schedule B AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 and Schedule B to delete the ability for an enterprise to hold a Nitrogen Reference Point and restrict the Nitrogen Reference Point to exist only in association with a particular parcel or property AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to provide for a more refined staging of resource consent applications over each of the three year period in each priority order but remain with the priority order in Table 3.11-2 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(5)(c) to read: "A Nitrogen Reference Point has been produced for the property or enterprise in conformance to comply with Schedule B and is has been provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged.. " AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(4) to add a new item to read: " <u>The use of land for farming activities complies with Schedule C.</u> " AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(5)(d) to read: " <u>The use of land for farming activities</u> scattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with <u>complies</u> with Schedule C." AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to re-number 4 and 5 to become a. and b. and remove the indent on the paragraph starting with 'after the dates...'
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3170	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to make clear how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance with rules. AND ADD in Rule 3.11.5.4 additional matters of control, standards and terms and matters of discretion providing for offset mitigation, generally as outlined in Policy 11. The matters should specify the offset: - is for the same contaminant - occurs in the same sub-catchment, or if not practicable within the same Freshwater Management Unit - remains in place for the duration of the consent and is secured by consent condition
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11374	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to read: "Except as provided for in Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 the use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the land is not registered to a <u>relevant</u> Certified Industry

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			Scheme... is a permitted activity until <u>the point in time or event (whichever occurs first) specified below:</u> <u>1. Resource consent is granted to an enterprise for sub-catchment land use change and farming activities and associated diffuse discharges in conformance with Policy 6(c)."</u> AND AMEND to renumber the subsequent points accordingly.
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2142	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 the implementation date for Farm Environment Plans for all sub-catchments to 1st July 2020. AND DELETE reference to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value.
Waitomo Catchment Trust Board Submitter ID: 73124	PC1-7953	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure that all discharges to contact recreation streams are considered as point source discharges [inputs] and monitored as such on a case-by-case basis. AND AMEND PPC1 so that grazing adjacent to waterways and on steep contour is at least a controlled activity, and a restricted discretionary activity where necessary. AND AMEND PPC1 to promote edge of field mitigation on farms bordering contact recreation streams. AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure that robust, regular monitoring is mandatory where consented activities take place.
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10332	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to clarify how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance AND AMEND to include additional matters of control, standards and terms and matters of discretion providing for offset mitigation, generally as outlined in Policy 11. The matters should specify the offset: is for the same contaminant; occurs in the same sub-catchment, or if not practicable within the same Freshwater Management Unit; and remains in place for the duration of the consent and is secured by consent condition AND AMEND in Rule 3.11.5.4 the provisions that specifying the Nitrogen Reference Point be calculated and not exceeded, and instead use the Nitrogen Reference Point as part of a Farm Environment Plan to inform mitigation measures.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6768	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4 Farm Environment Plans, Certified Industry Scheme, and stock exclusion where practical AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to target highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND the resource consent duration to 15 years or more AND AMEND to clarify stock exclusion requirements for setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND AMEND to clarify how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Walter, Philip Submitter ID: 71194	PC1-6633	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in Rule 3.11.5.4 for sheep and beef farmers with the Olsen Phosphorus test being a better tool AND DELETE the 25 degree slope provision AND REPLACE with farming intensity over 18 stock units per hectare AND AMEND the Farm Environmental Plan provisions so they focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion AND AMEND to identify the cause of sediment and nitrates in each sub-catchment and target them first.
Walter and Doran, Peter Alan Susan and Casey Submitter ID: 73078	PC1-9122	Support the provision with amendments	Nitrogen Reference Point DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model for obtaining the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REPLACE with soil types and stock class to find the amount of nitrogen the soil can hold before leaching. AND AMEND to use sub-catchments to identify the amount of nitrogen loss and amount of nitrogen to be applied through scientific evidence not a grandparenting approach. AND AMEND so that farms not exceeding the 75th percentile can work on nitrogen applications for accumulating 5 year average.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>Stock Exclusion AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 so that only main streams and rivers are fenced. AND AMEND so that areas of high stock concentration are fenced such as crossings. AND AMEND to use dams to help slow sediment loss. AND subsidise farmers with new fencing and/or water systems that may need to be introduced as an alternative.</p>
<p>Ward, Simeon Submitter ID: 72665</p>	PC1-10965	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
<p>Waterworth, Bruce Kenrick Submitter ID: 71442</p>	PC1-2527	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4 the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.</p>
<p>Waterworth, Jenefer Fay Submitter ID: 71438</p>	PC1-1552	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to include the dairy sector within the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated over the 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial years. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.</p>
<p>Waterworth, Lewis Bruce Submitter ID: 71444</p>	PC1-1520	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN in Rule 3.11.5.4 the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated using the highest leaching loss over the reference period using 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial year. AND RETAIN using the current version of OVERSEER to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point AND RETAIN that the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value includes the dairy sector. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment. AND AMEND so that there is the ability for cultivation of land irrespective of slope using a Farm Environment Plans.</p>
<p>Waterworth, Serena Submitter ID: 71437</p>	PC1-8568	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4, AND AMEND to provide flexibility for cultivation and winter cropping on land irrespective of slope through Farm Environment Plans, AND AMEND to provide flexibility to move Nitrogen Reference Points across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.</p>
<p>Watson, David and Sheona Submitter ID: 73059</p>	PC1-4731	Support the provision with amendments	<p>REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.4 the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and use the Farm Environment Plan to set mitigation for all four contaminants equally and specifically for each sub-catchment. AND AMEND PPC1 so that the Farm Environment Plan can be written by the landowners provided they have support from their sector body.</p>

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-7201	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to a guideline. AND AMEND so farms can produce their own Farm Environment Plan with guidance from a Council. AND REMOVE timeframes and instead set through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints.
Welsh, Mikayla Submitter ID: 74184	PC1-6154	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 by removing the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3889	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 the Nitrogen Reference Point is opposed as it: rewards high emitters enabling them to remain flexible and develop their business, when they should have to reduce their emissions; low production farms are penalised with no ability to change to meet the market; it is being applied to all farms regardless of whether it is an issue for their catchment AND more work should be done on addressing contaminant loss through a sub-catchment approach including increased use of technology and water monitoring to support the identification of sub-catchment issues AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions on rolling to steeper country up to a 15 degree slope only waterways over 1 metre wide at any point are required to be fenced in line with the governments clean water report released in February 2017 AND provide for funding to be made available to support farmers in fencing off larger waterways and riparian planting AND AMEND to provide for managing stock across a waterway without a crossing structure if the number of crossings are limited to X crossings per week AND AMEND to recognise that the fencing requirements on some properties will be impossible to comply with within the timeframes set and provide flexibility to manage the timescales through Farm Environment Plans and in line with the governments February 2017 water quality standards.
Wilkins, Jean Submitter ID: 73523	PC1-8626	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.4. 5 (a) /PPC1 requirement to complete or pay some to complete an additional Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4. 5 (a) / PPC1 requirement to working together with Fonterra (and similar) and its farmers share Farm Environmental Plan content information with Waikato Regional Council AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4. 5 (c) to clarify whether a farm with a high Nitrogen Reference Point is permitted to remain high in future years AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4. 5 (c) to set a five year [reference period] timeframe for calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point AND undertake Rule 3.11.5.4.5 (d) further investigation into areas where fencing is impractical or impossible e.g. steep hill country AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4.5 (d) to exclude stock from water bodies which include the sea.
Williams, Ian David Submitter ID: 71432	PC1-684	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to a Nitrogen Reference Point that is produced according to the following timeframes: - All farms above 20 ha in Priority 1 catchments December 31, 2020 - All farms above 20 ha in Priority 2 catchments December 31, 2023 - All other properties 1 January 2026
Williamson, Don and Robyn Submitter ID: 73957	PC1-2819	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 the Nitrogen Reference cap AND REPLACE with a sub-catchment plan (Land and Environment Plan).
Williamson, Jack Submitter ID: 72769	PC1-8931	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to extend the reference period for Nitrogen Reference Points. AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to calculate Nitrogen Reference Points.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to include stock exclusion alternatives where fencing is not practical or feasible. AND AMEND to ensure environmental and economic sustainability.
Williamson, Stephen David Submitter ID: 73040	PC1-8674	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirement for stock exclusion in Rule 3.11.5.4.
Williamson, Terry Submitter ID: 71228	PC1-787	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.4.
Wills, Alan Bryan Submitter ID: 72954	PC1-1636	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Win Dee Farms (2007) Ltd Submitter ID: 73787	PC1-9055	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to allow Farm Environmental Plans to be completed by 2026 rather than 2023. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities.

3.11.5.4 Controlled Activity Rule – Farming activities with a Farm Environment Plan not under a Certified Industry Scheme/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia –
Ngā mahi i runga pāmu kua whai Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu kāore i raro i te Kaupapa ā-Ahumahi kua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8852	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control (iii) to have the Nitrogen Reference Point set at the sub-catchment level AND AMEND to use a five year rolling average nitrogen loss with all properties.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4343	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions for Farm Environment Plans, the Certified Industry Scheme and stock exclusion where practical AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.4 AND AMEND to provide consent duration of 15 years or more. Rule 3.11.5.4: AND AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements for setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND AMEND to provide clarification on how long a Farm Environment Plan will be viable for.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-948	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.4 provisions relating to long term land use, Farm Environment Plans and the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to reflect stock exclusion recommendations/definition by the National Policy Statement for Freshwater and National Water Accord. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to extend stock exclusion timelines. AND MAKE any stock exclusion consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to contain rules for Koi Carp elimination and measurement of all contributions to contaminant discharges including city storm water.
Yeates, Graeme David Submitter ID: 71259	PC1-348	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure the definition of water bodies amended in Schedule C from anything permanently flowing to more significant water bodies, like a (central) wetland area. AND AMEND the timeframes in Schedule C for total stock exclusion so that these will be extended and these changes are reflected in Rule 3.11.5.4.
Yeates, Marilyn Submitter ID: 71172	PC1-223	Oppose the provision	Submitter did not provide further comment for Rule 3.11.5.4.
Young, Peter Robert Orr Submitter ID: 73228	PC1-4298	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 as per Federated Farmers submission [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: " <u>The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.] AND AMEND to increase the cultivation slope to 25 degrees.
Young, Ronald Ivan Submitter ID: 73362	PC1-9828	Not stated	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.4.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11556	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 to ensure stock exclusion is required only where practical AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from the rules AND AMEND Matter of Control (v) to recommend a minimum 15 years consent duration AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements with regard to setback buffer distance and where to measure the setback from on undulating land.

3.11.5.5 Controlled Activity Rule – Existing commercial vegetable production/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Te whakatupu hua whenua ā-arumoni o te wā nei

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Advisory Committee on Regional Environment (ACRE) Submitter ID: 72441	PC1-9515	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 Matters of Control iii. to provide for exceptions to the maintaining or reductions of contaminants and exceedances of the Nitrogen Reference Point in the case of low level discharges not required to be reduced. AND CONSIDER supporting programmes that support the retirement of vulnerable areas.
Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376	PC1-2185	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5.5 by removing the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of OVERSEER. AMEND by adopting a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each sub-catchment. AMEND by removing a blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for that sub-catchment. AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to determine what is best for each farm and science to determine what contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and Overseer from all other areas in PPC1. AND any other consequential amendments.
Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374	PC1-9223	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point in their entirety AND DELETE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model in their entirety AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each sub-catchment AND AMEND to ensure there is no blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for a sub-catchment AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.
Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978	PC1-4525	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.5.
Anderson, Jack L and Ann A	PC1-4253	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to include a plan of what there would be in 25 to 80 years.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73085			AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to deal with on farm problems.
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-7121	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements from PPC1 AND, if the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are not deleted, AMEND PPC1 so that the OVERSEER Model is not solely relied on but is used as part of a range of measurement tools AND AMEND PPC1 so that where Overseer is used that the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND REMOVE the requirement for operations at or under 18 stock units, and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm and water body AND AMEND PPC1 so that where nitrogen discharges from a property have to be allocated then the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes that are to be achieved for each sub-catchment, not on the 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting approach AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans are used to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required AND AMEND PPC1 so that for Farm Environment Plans an independent panel is available to ensure accountability and enable contested points to be settled without appeals to the Environment Court AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 to the standards recommended in the Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so fencing is required above 15 degree slope for farming operations greater than 18su/ha AND AMEND PPC1 so mitigations are set on a farm by farm basis, focused on management of clearly identified and measurable 'critical source management areas' AND AMEND PPC1 so the rules are focused on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture greater than 18su/ha rather than applying blanket rules to all extensive agriculture AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support AND DELETE point 5(a) from Schedule 1 AND AMEND PPC1 so that there is flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr for example or apply natural capital allocation) AND AMEND the timeframes to prepare Farm Environment Plans so they are set through consultation with the farmer taking into account the Waikato Regional Council subsidy available; the individual farmer's financial constraints; and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.
A S Wilcox & Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 73142	PC1-4318	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-11000	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to read: "The use of land for commercial vegetable production and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water, is a permitted activity until 1 January 2020, from which date it shall be a controlled activity (requiring resource

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>consent) subject to <u>provided</u> the following standards and terms <u>are complied with</u>:</p> <p>...</p> <p>d. The land use is registered to a Certified Industry Scheme; and</p> <p>...</p> <p>h. A Farm Environment Plan for the property or enterprise prepared in conformance with Schedule 1 and approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time as part of the resource consent application is <u>lodged</u>.</p> <p><u>i. Nitrogen discharge from the properties meets the targets and timeframes set out in Schedule E, as assessed by the Regional Council under the methodology contained in Schedule B (including Updated Nitrogen Leaching Assessments).</u></p> <p>Matters of Control: Waikato Regional Council reserves control over the following matters:</p> <p>i. The content of the Farm Environment Plans <u>which in any event must be in accordance with Schedule 1.</u></p> <p><u>i1. Buffers, as specified in Schedule D.</u></p> <p>...</p> <p>iv. The actions and timeframes to ensure the diffuse discharge of nitrogen does not increase beyond the property or enterprises Nitrogen Reference Point <u>is reduced to or maintained at a level specified in Schedule E or any operative nitrogen trading scheme.</u></p> <p>...</p> <p>vi. The monitoring, record keeping, reporting and information provision, <u>including public information provision,</u> requirements for the holder of the resource consent to demonstrate and/or monitor compliance with the Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>...</p> <p>viii. Procedures for reviewing, amending and re-certifying re-approving the Farm Environment Plan <u>the resource consent including:</u></p> <p><u>a) Periodic reviews in accordance with the sub-catchment review timeframes as specified in Table 3.11-2</u></p> <p><u>b) Reviews, initiated by the consent holders under section 128 on the purchase of sale of any nitrogen discharge rights under any operative catchment nitrogen trading scheme, in order to change the level of discharge authorised by this consent in clause iii.</u></p> <p>Notification: Consent applications will be considered without notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected persons.</p> <p><u>Reviews will be subject to limited or public notification based on progress against the sub-catchment review targets and timeframes specified in Table 3.11-2."</u></p>
<p>Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821</p>	<p>PC1-9462</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND PPC1 to enable farm use change while providing for environmental mitigation and financial stability AND REMOVE reference to the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND so that all landowners have the same Nitrogen Reference Point, which is the same level that high discharges cannot exceed. AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to be at a catchment level.</p>
<p>Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761</p>	<p>PC1-6711</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE the long term land use provisions of Rule 3.11.5.5. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.5. AND DELETE the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.5. AND if not deleted, AMEND the timelines for the development of Farm Environment Plans by lengthening them.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 to include rules for the elimination of koi carp. AND AMEND PPC1 to include any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND and RENOTIFY PPC1 when there is a clear indication of what land use is required on farms, including any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Bailey, James Submitter ID: 73926	PC1-9047	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.5 requirement to manage property level discharges to a Nitrogen Reference Point based on historic profiles AND AMEND PPC1 to apply Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital now by including allocation based on the Natural Capital of soils through a Land Use Capability approach AND AMEND to provide a flexibility cap for low leaching farm systems below a certain threshold (20kg/N/ha/yr) that is deemed as a sustainable level for the transition period, with farmers with a Nitrogen Reference Point below this enabled to increase up to this point.
Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited Submitter ID: 74036	PC1-6914	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to make it clear at what point the rule will trigger the need for resource consent. AND MAKE any similar amendments to like effect or any consequential amendments that stem from the relief sought.
Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834	PC1-11426	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to read: '...a. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and b. "A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged; and" ... e. "The areas of land, and their locations broken down by sub-catchments [refer to Table 3.11-2], that were used for commercial vegetable production within the property or enterprise each year in the period 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016, together with the maximum area of land used for commercial vegetable production within that period, shall be provided to the council; and f. The total area of land for which consent is sought for commercial vegetable production must not exceed the maximum land area of the property or enterprise that was used for commercial vegetable production during the period 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016; and g. Where new land is proposed to be used for commercial vegetable production, an equivalent area of land must be removed from commercial vegetable production in order to comply with standard and term f; and" ... Matters of control ... ii. "The maximum area of land to be used for commercial vegetable production". ... "iv. The actions and timeframes to ensure that the diffuse discharge of nitrogen does not increase beyond the Nitrogen Reference Point for the property or enterprise." ...'
B Das and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 73689	PC1-9076	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5 for existing commercial vegetable production AND develop a workable solution for developing new vegetable land in the Waikato as growers are forced out of Auckland.
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8049	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.5.

3.11.5.5 Controlled Activity Rule – Existing commercial vegetable production/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Te whakatupu hua whenua ā-arumoni o te wā nei

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Briggs, Graham John Submitter ID: 73938	PC1-3180	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 by providing a fair limit of 30 kilograms per hectare, per year for all farm types and closely monitor. For those who farm above incur costs and provide possible awards for low end emitters. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Briggs, Robin John Submitter ID: 73920	PC1-4964	Oppose the provision	Nitrogen Reference Point AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to a nitrogen cap set at 30kg/N/ha for all farms. Farms higher than 30kg/ha pay a fee for this right. AND AMEND so that farms under 30kg/N/ha nitrogen cap have minimum restrictions imposed on them. AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha are to fence main water ways (lakes, rivers) only. AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha have an Environmental Farm Plan to back this up. AND AMEND to a more reliable tool of measuring nitrogen than OVERSEER. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Farm Management Plan AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to include compensation to cover the costs incurred to meet requirements, this could come from the fines from the high end nitrogen users. AND AMEND to consider for environment work already achieved on farms. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Brooks, Hayden Gregory and Susan Jennifer Submitter ID: 71174	PC1-87	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 in its entirety. OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to include rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Carey, Rita Anne Submitter ID: 74006	PC1-3113	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5.5 to create incentives to reduce chemicals, nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and incentives for organic and biodynamic methods and percentage of land cropped and any given time AND AMEND to increase the area to be left uncropped on boundaries, and the waterway setbacks AND AMEND to address the intensive use of chemicals, fertilisers and other unnatural and intensive additives from all peoples AND test the waterways for residues and bring those way back.
Chapman, Brenhan J Submitter ID: 72776	PC1-10266	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5.
Chapman, John K Submitter ID: 73086	PC1-10691	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5.
Chapman, Sharon M Submitter ID: 73084	PC1-10734	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5.
Chapman, Victor J Submitter ID: 72779	PC1-10712	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7794	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.5: DELETE all the rules and schedules as appropriate to remove provisions for land use consent terms and conditions. AND RETAIN the ruse of rules for the control and reduction of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens.
Chhagn Bros Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73762	PC1-5594	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5.
Chick, Adam Ross	PC1-7913	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73985			<p>AND REMOVE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model.</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment based approach in conjunction with a Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>AND AMEND to remove the stock exclusion fencing requirement for slopes over 15 degrees.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a change to the stock exclusion threshold to 12 stock units per hectare.</p> <p>AND AMEND for stock exclusion the definition of a waterway to align with the definition in the NPS-FM.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include stock exclusion fencing in Farm Environment Plans and through catchment requirements.</p>
<p>Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064</p>	PC1-4761	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>Rule 3.11.5.5: REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model to derive the Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND to invest in a purpose built model to deliver information on properties and management practices and to enable a base/reference point to be established.</p> <p>AND AMEND so nitrogen usage is allocated on an individual property capacity (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan which would take into account soil type, climatic conditions, etc).</p> <p>AND AMEND so the sub-catchment approach focuses on contaminants that are pertinent to individual farms (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan).</p> <p>AND AMEND so nutrient management methods are not based on grandparenting. Use science to regulate appropriate usage.</p>
<p>Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621</p>	PC1-8470	Oppose the provision	<p>RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.5 reduction of a Nitrogen Reference Point to a percentile</p> <p>AND REMOVE the 75th percentile and determine an appropriate percentile following statistical assessment of data</p> <p>AND DELETE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and deer and beef farmers to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for sedimentary nutrient losses.</p>
<p>Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097</p>	PC1-7751	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 in its entirety</p> <p>OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 by substituting to individual Farm Environment Plans instead of the OVERSEER Model to determine land use capability and individual farm base discharge allowance.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide Nitrogen Reference Point grant credits to farms where evidence farming practices have been environmentally active to reduce use of nitrogen and other potential contaminants.</p> <p>AND AMEND Nitrogen Reference Points to recognise historic lower use of Nitrogen by beef and sheep farms to dairy and allow prescribed favourable variation for that farm type.</p> <p>OR AMEND to use methods that look at land use capability to assess land use.</p> <p>AND any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>Clover Farm Limited Submitter ID: 72492</p>	PC1-3863	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 (e), (f) and (g).
<p>Coleman, Mark and Ruth Submitter ID: 71424</p>	PC1-7425	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5.</p> <p>AND REMOVE sheep and beef farms from Nitrogen Reference Point provisions.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>Cotman, Jim Submitter ID: 59884</p>	PC1-4590	Oppose the provision	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 AND REPLACE with a new plan that endorses 'Best Practical Options' that are developed by landowners.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide new plan that supports the development and implementation of Catchment Management Plans that are led by landowners.</p> <p>AND ENSURE this new plan supports identifying potential critical source contaminant pathways on a sub-catchment basis to provide quantifiable measures and factual information into Catchment Management Plans.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ENSURE the new plan encourages innovative new science that provide alternative means to managing water quality.</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan recognises that well informed landowners as stewards of their land are the best and only people who can create action on the ground.</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan approach favours a 'shared values' approach where all parties work toward achieving sensible water quality targets.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that the primary focus of the new plan is a comprehensive programme to eliminate Koi Carp along with the native species predator, catfish.</p>
<p>Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072</p>	<p>PC1-9677</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 and rewrite in consultation with landowners to ensure it is achievable, affordable and practical</p> <p>AND AMEND to include a plan for how the Vision is to be funded and physically achieved, including consideration of compensation for land use change</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to determine stock exclusion fencing requirements on an individual farm basis, taking other mitigation measures into account</p> <p>AND AMEND to exclude small waterways from fencing requirements, with a minimum width and depth for fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how slope is measured</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how land within setbacks is to be maintained and funded, with consideration of Council-subsidised planting and spraying programmes</p> <p>AND AMEND to determine stock crossing requirements on an individual farm basis, with no culvert crossing required when stock crossing is infrequent</p> <p>AND AMEND to plan for the removal of carp</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure drains are still able to be cleaned</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for Council to fund fencing and associated costs</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow owners to prepare Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for separate, reliable measures for the discharge of sediment, nitrogen, phosphorous and microbial pathogens</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a Council subsidy for Farm Environment Plan costs</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify penalties and enforcement for not preparing or implementing a Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans for each land use block rather than the whole property where there is mixed use</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide alternatives to the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND REMOVE use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe to enable alternative programmes to Overseer to be developed</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure an even playing field for contaminant discharges irrespective of past levels</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clarity on how discharge levels and reductions will work in practical terms</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider land use change as a whole over the country rather than by property or owner</p> <p>AND REMOVE the Māori land exclusion from land use change restrictions.</p>
<p>Crichton, John Submitter ID: 73065</p>	<p>PC1-8379</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to ensure initial nitrogen allowances are based on land size such that each hectare has the same Nitrogen allowance,</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for initial nitrogen allowances to be traded on a commercial basis,</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans so that such plans are only required for larger farms, such as 100 ha and above AND AMEND to provide for much simpler Farm Environment Plans for smaller units OR AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans for all units under 100 hectares are not required.
Dawson, Lesley Fae Submitter ID: 73862	PC1-5671	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that farmers who have voluntarily reduced their artificial fertiliser application in the past are incentivised or rewarded for maintaining a lower Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure that land value is not affected by Nitrogen Reference Points.
de Thierry and Gawne, John William and Wendy Doreen Submitter ID: 71226	PC1-903	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND (Rule 3.11.5.5) Schedule B to adopt a farm environmental plan as the means to measure Nitrogen loss and the management tool to mitigate Nitrogen losses. AMEND Schedule C to include best practicable options. Extend the completed work out to a 10 year period and adopt National Water Accord recommendations for waterways to be fenced.
Dixon, Grant Submitter ID: 73980	PC1-7608	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are developed in conjunction with the land occupier. AND AMEND timelines for Farm Environment Plans so they are achievable. AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure the person developing the Farm Environment Plan is suitably experienced in farming matters. AND AMEND PPC1 so the Farm Environment Plan provides the reference point for nitrogen efficiency for each enterprise. AND AMEND PPC1 so that an industry standard forms the base measurement for increasing efficiency.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-476	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that land owners prepare Farm Environment. AND AMEND to extend the time frame for when Farm Environment Plans are due. AND AMEND to clarify penalties for not having a farm environment plan and how this will be enforced. AND AMEND to establish separate alternative measurements for nitrogen, phosphorus and pathogens. AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model and REPLACE with a program that is easy to use, land owners can set up and works. AND Council to provide a subsidy for costs. AND DELETE all references to the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 and REPLACE with a new land use change policy that covers the whole country and applies to all land equally. AND AMEND to provide for alternative methods to fencing waterways and stock crossings on a farm by farm basis with an extended timeframe. AND AMEND to establish minimum width and depth for waterways before fencing is required. AND AMEND to clarify the slope measurements and setback requirements. AND AMEND to address drain cleaning issues AND Council to pay for fencing AND Council to develop a plan to get rid of carp.
Eru Nikorima Trust Submitter ID: 74144	PC1-9003	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses to provide greater ability to cope with year on year changes. AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure that tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model's calculations are used as a guide only.
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-429	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 in its entirety OR AMEND the plan and re-notify once there are clear indications of what land use is required on farms.

3.11.5.5 Controlled Activity Rule – Existing commercial vegetable production/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Te whakatupu hua whenua ā-arumoni o te wā nei

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			Nitrogen Reference Point AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in its entirety. Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to extend the Farm Environment Plan timeframe. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Contaminant Loss From Farm AND AMEND to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Farmers 4 Positive Change (F4PC) Submitter ID: 73355	PC1-10431	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to use Farm Environment Plans as a tool to understand land use suitability and manage contaminant loss AND AMEND to include a range of actions in Farm Environment Plans, such as avoid farming older cattle on slopes in winter or when wet; farm cattle extensively on slopes; fence off swamps and plant out to provide silt traps to remove sediment; construct sediment traps near the headwaters to help slow flow and trap sediment; plant shade trees away from waterways to discourage stock camps and nutrient build-up; use temporary electric fencing where and when necessary; plant poplar poles on erosion prone slopes; identify suitable units for planting pines at farmer discretion; fence off waterways on more intensively farmed areas of the farm and provide reticulated water for stock.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10628	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5(f) and (g) AND DELETE Matter of Control (ii).
Findlay, Andrew Submitter ID: 72021	PC1-8290	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 OR AMEND to provide for Natural Capital, a flexible Nitrogen Reference Point, and sub-catchment water quality AND AMEND to provide for conversion from farming to forestry for unproductive land that is suitable for this enterprise AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to be individual plans depending on individual farms AND AMEND water quality monitoring to provide for individual farm gate testing of loss of contaminants.
Findlay, Thomas David Submitter ID: 73713	PC1-9414	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5.
Fonterra Co-operative Group Ltd Submitter ID: 74057	PC1-10505	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 by separating the permitted and controlled parts of Rule 3.11.5.5 into two rules with the permitted activity rule making commercial vegetable production prior to 1 January 2020 a permitted activity subject to conditions that ensure that there is no expansion of the aggregate land area devoted to that use prior to that date. AND within the controlled activity rule, AMEND conditions f. and g. to read: "...f. the total area of land for which consent is sought for commercial vegetable production must not exceed the maximum land area of the property or enterprise that was used for commercial vegetable production <u>in any single year</u> during the period 1 July 2006 to 20 June 2016; and g. where any new land is proposed to be used for commercial vegetable production <u>that has not been previously used for commercial vegetable production during the 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2026 period</u> , an equivalent area of land must be removed from commercial vegetable production in order to comply with standard and term f; and..."
Fullerton, Angela Margaret Submitter ID: 71297	PC1-5682	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to match area for commercial vegetable production to match population growth. AND CONSIDER the economic costs if commercial vegetable production growing area is limited for the next 10 years.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9092	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from Rule 3.11.5.5 and PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to take soil type and fertiliser history into account when determining nitrogen discharges from a property

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND to ensure rules are effects- and science-based AND AMEND to use the Clean Water Report (February 2017) for stock exclusion rules AND AMEND to ensure the rules focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture and not penalising extensive agriculture AND AMEND to remove timeframes and individualise them through consultation with farmers AND AMEND to enable farmers to be in charge of their own Farm Environment Plans, with input from Waikato Regional Council.</p>
<p>Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028</p>	<p>PC1-1874</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND 3.11.5.5 if the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point is continued, consider using long term averaging of nitrogen losses. This provides more ability to cope with yearly changes that frequently occur within biological systems AND AMEND by giving further consideration to alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach AND AMEND by utilising tools such as Farm Menus developed by Waikato Regional Council as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions then the calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends used AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 Farm Environment Plan provisions by providing an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan provisions to showing land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified AND AMEND by providing clarity as to how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this before land owners commitment to this.</p>
<p>Gooding, Penny Submitter ID: 74137</p>	<p>PC1-3641</p>	<p>Not stated</p>	<p>No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.5.</p>
<p>Greenlea Premier Meats Ltd Submitter ID: 72144</p>	<p>PC1-7547</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>DELETE requirements for land use activities to not exceed their historic nitrogen discharge levels when below 20kgN/ha/yr. AND AMEND to enable low leaching and land uses (below 20kgN/ha/yr) to increase discharges up to 20kgN/ha/yr. AND AMEND by basing the nitrogen allocation system on the natural capital of soils taking into consideration the assimilative capacity of freshwater.</p>
<p>Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945</p>	<p>PC1-3827</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 with clear notification as to what land use is required on a property going forward so farm use can be changed to meet both environmental mitigation and financial stability. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions AND REPLACE with a provision that the highest nitrate level (that the 'high users' must adhere to) be the upper level for everyone no matter where/what farming type. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.5 so that a 'catchment level' plan is adopted. AND AMEND the contaminant loss from farm provisions of Rule 3.11.5.5 to account for the contribution that Koi Carp make and include rules to remove Koi Carp from waterways.</p>
<p>Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688</p>	<p>PC1-1601</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to remove the use of a blanket Nitrogen Reference approach AND ADOPT a sub-catchment methodology to address the environmental issues which are relevant to the farms within that catchment. Use Farm Environment Plans to achieve this. If an allocation methodology is required than utilize a natural capital approach on a sub-catchment basis.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align with nationally recommended stock exclusion requirements and mitigation requirements should be on a farm basis to manage critical source areas AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive practices rather than penalizing extensive operations further AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plan submission timeframes and AMEND to provide for implementation timeframes to be agreed between Waikato Regional Council and landowners depending on likelihood of measureable improvements and with consideration to financial impacts AND AMEND to ensure each Farm Environment Plan aligns to achieve sub-catchment objectives.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5780	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to reflect the approach described in this submission on the farming rules.
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-10356	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 Farm Environment Plan requirements to align the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report February 2017), so that stock exclusion only applies up to a slope of 15 degrees for deer and cattle and only applies to waterbodies 1 metre or wider for deer and cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so that stock exclusion fencing is required above the 15 degree threshold for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha), for example winter cropping and strip grazing of dairy cows on hill country AND REPLACE the [Farm Environment Plan and relevant provisions] input standards (such as riparian setbacks and limitations on cultivation) with mitigations set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas AND AMEND the rules to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha rather than on extensive agriculture AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are produced by the landowner with Council guidance and support AND DELETE Schedule 1(A)(5)(a), AND REPLACE with an approach that enables flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr) OR apply natural capital allocation AND REMOVE the timeframes, AND REPLACE with an approach that sets timeframes through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.
Hansen, Robin Arthur and Gillian Joy Submitter ID: 73275	PC1-9285	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that it is effects based and does not support a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Hart, John Henry and Susan Graham Submitter ID: 71246	PC1-541	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to provide a model to show what it will look like in 80 years. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements to be less restrictive. AND AMEND to replace the Nitrogen Reference Point with an effects-based approach. AND AMEND to remove the need for Certified Farm Environment Planners.
Harvey, Brett and Amanda Submitter ID: 71192	PC1-195	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-4944	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.5 DELETE wholesale forestry. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to change the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 or the Nitrogen Reference Point to a 5 year rolling average. AND AMEND to ensure OVERSEER is a more dependable reference and provides more clarity in the way it is managed.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to ensure the Nitrogen Reference Point is more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges. AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels.
Henderson, Ken Submitter ID: 71342	PC1-990	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5.
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-8177	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to consider long term averaging of nitrogen losses to enable the ability to cope with year on year changes AND AMEND to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure MENU's are utilised more widely AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only and focus on the trends produced AND undertake an industry-wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans will be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how Farm Environment Plans will be monitored and who will pay for monitoring.
Hira Bhana and Co Ltd Submitter ID: 71757	PC1-4174	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5 as proposed.
Horsley, Cam, Bridget, Rob and Tennille Submitter ID: 73412	PC1-6040	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp including any consequential amendments. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that the timeframe for the development of a Farm Environment Plan is extended. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.5. AND AMEND and RENOTIFY PPC1 when there are clear indications of what land use is required on the submitters farm including any consequential amendments.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10117	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to read: "3.11.5.5 Controlled Activity Rule - <u>Discharge of contaminants from</u> existing commercial vegetable production/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia- Te whakatupu hua whenua ā-arumoni o te wa nei The use of land for commercial vegetable production and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land <u>from commercial vegetable production</u> in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water, is a permitted activity until 1 January 2020, from which date it shall be a controlled activity (requiring resource consent) subject to the following standards and terms: a. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and b. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged: <u>i. in conformance with Schedule B; or</u> <u>ii. Through use of a proxy farm system;</u> <u>to approximate the nitrogen reference, is produced for the property, enterprise or catchment collective and provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged;</u> and c. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C; and d. The land use is registered to a Certified Industry Scheme; and e. The areas of land, and their locations broken down by sub-catchments [refer to Table 3.11-2], that were <u>are</u> used for commercial vegetable production within the property or enterprise each year in the period 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016, together with the maximum area of land used for commercial vegetable production within <u>the period 1 July 2006 to 30</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>June 2016 that period, shall be provided to the Council; and</p> <p>f. The total area of land <u>across all sub-catchments grown in</u> for which consent is sought for commercial vegetable production must not exceed the maximum land area of the property or enterprise that was used for commercial vegetable production during the period 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016; and</p> <p>...</p> <p>h. A Farm Environment Plan for the property or enterprise prepared in conformance with Schedule 1B and approved by a Certified Farm Environment Planner (<u>commercial vegetable crops</u>) is provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged.</p> <p>Matters of Control Waikato Regional Council reserves control over the following matters:</p> <p>...</p> <p>iv. The actions and timeframes to ensure that the diffuse discharge of nitrogen <u>from activities existing prior to 2016</u> do not increase beyond the Nitrogen Reference Point for the property or enterprise.</p> <p>...</p> <p>Advisory notes: Under section 20A(2) of the RMA a consent must be applied for within 6 months of 1 January 2020, namely by 1 July 2020. <u>Consents will generally be granted for a term not less than 15 years."</u></p>
<p>Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391</p>	<p>PC1-1132</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>RETAIN nitrogen discharge reductions to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. Rule 3.11.5.5 AND AMEND so that sheep and beef farms and extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) do not have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to ensure that when the OVERSEER Model is used, best management practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters. AND AMEND to use Olsen-p from soil tests as a marker for nutrient loss. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>Jeffries, Gary and Joy Submitter ID: 71214</p>	<p>PC1-7240</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>Conversion from Farming to Forestry AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to plan for the next 80 years, not 10. AND AMEND to a science/scientifically based approach. AND AMEND by providing realistic goals. Nitrogen Management DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5. OR AMEND by using the Farm Environment Plan to measure land use to land capability. Farm Environment Plans AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 by providing LEP's with good farm management. AND AMEND to allow community buying into Wetland/Riparian areas.</p>
<p>Jivan Produce Ltd Submitter ID: 71429</p>	<p>PC1-1359</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND to ensure for Rule 3.11.5.5 that consent duration provides future certainty for commercial vegetable growers future business planning and to move land around the catchment. AND DELETE capping of land and instead reflect management of land use on a sub-catchment basis. AND AMEND to enable land use change where attribute targets for a sub-catchment are met. AND ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Consent to manage land use change in sub-catchment's that do not meet attribute targets. AND CLARIFY how land will be moved and retired within the catchment under the proposed consent.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to provide clarification on how the Nitrogen Reference Point will work with leased land. AND CLARIFY whether retired land will be allocated a residual nitrogen value. AND REMOVE the requirement for a Nitrogen Reference Point in Commercial Vegetable Production systems from Policy 2, unless a viable alternative to the OVERSEER Model can be verified.
JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578	PC1-10306	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 provisions to be effects- and science-based and not based on grandparenting (of leaching rates, stocking rates or land use) AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm as identified by science AND AMEND to gauge land capability through the Farm Environment Plans rather than applying a blanket prohibition.
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-819	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5. so that water quality on individual farms is tested to identify if there is a problem locally. AND AMEND to provide for individual catchment plans. Concentrate on where the problem is caused. AND AMEND so that good cropping methods are promoted. AND AMEND to provide longer timeframes. AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plans.
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9739	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE all references to a Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.5. AND AMEND to clarify the definition of water bodies, whether wetlands include constructed ponds, the specific size of a wetland, and who determines the presence of continual surface water.
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-7858	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to provide for farm owners to be able to develop Farm Environment Plans themselves and that they be subject to audit, AND DELETE provisions relating to Nitrogen Reference Point, AND REMOVE the grandfather clause, AND AMEND to establish a rule for each class of farming, AND AMEND to use Olsen Phosphorus rather than nitrogen, AND AMEND to determine mitigation measures on a case by case basis.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6167	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.5 and PPC1 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plan's to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that it is effects and science based.
Kidd, Peter Arthur and Marilyn May Submitter ID: 72710	PC1-5712	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to investigate the impact of the Nitrogen Reference Point in PPC1 on the flexibility of low impact pastoral land use AND AMEND to incentivise land use change towards low environmental footprint, non-pastoral uses.
Lacewood Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72589	PC1-8969	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.5 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-3549	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the 25 degrees slope standard and replace with a stocking rate of over 18 stock units per hectare.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-8871	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rules 3.11.5.5 to a sub-catchment approach with communities working together AND RENOTIFY and allow submissions on this sub-catchment approach. AND DELETE provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.5. If not deleted then AMEND to provide for a Land Use Capability Approach. OR AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to allow catchments to monitor its own land use and nitrogen loading to maintain levels at current levels. AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are not bound to title and if they are bound to title, ensure personal goals are not included. AND AMEND to provide for a template to allow farmers to work and prepare their own Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND to focus on mitigation rather than rules. AND AMEND to reconsider the level of impact on smaller areas of adverse events OR AMEND to provide for more flexibility in Farm Environment Plans for small local adverse events. AND AMEND to provide for the adjustment to PPC1 to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp and to ensure the cost of this is not put on farmers. AND AMEND to provide for water quality improvements required by farmers, be linked to sub-catchments to link the effects caused by farmers either individually or collectively and consider the impacts that are outside farmers control. AND AMEND to make any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Leveson and Gower, Alexander and Vicki Submitter ID: 71353	PC1-1645	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.5.
Living Foods Ltd Submitter ID: 73758	PC1-5286	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5.
Lord, David Graeme Submitter ID: 71258	PC1-398	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that market gardeners and fruit growers whose produce is being consumed in New Zealand are exempt from having to reduce their nitrogen from leaching.
Macdonald, Hamish Stuart Submitter ID: 71433	PC1-2724	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to use a natural capital approach of what the land can actually handle or use a sub-catchment approach and work within communities or combine a natural capital approach and a sub-catchment approach AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to provide for individual plans through Farm Environment Plans for each farm where the combination of fencing waterways or other mitigation measures are taken into consideration, to work out a balance that benefits both the environment and the farmer AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are used to see what has been done already and to recognise that and to see what is planned in the future AND AMEND to use more precise tests to work out where the pathogens are originating from, cattle, sheep, birds or humans etc.
Makan Daya & Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73729	PC1-5003	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5.
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3702	Oppose the provision with amendments	With respect to Rule 3.11.5.5, work with the sector groups to review the reasons for the adoption of this set of reporting performance conditions and standards as a controlled activity. OR AMEND to ensure that the current approach meets the section 32 efficiency and effectiveness tests.
Matira Sub Catchment Group	PC1-9298	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 in its entirety

3.11.5.5 Controlled Activity Rule – Existing commercial vegetable production/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Te whakatupu hua whenua ā-arumoni o te wā nei

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74148			OR AMEND to provide a land use suitability and a sub-catchment method that would work better.
Mayne, Anna Submitter ID: 72881	PC1-8987	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to ensure the OVERSEER Model is not used for a regulatory purpose AND ENCOURAGE the use of the Overseer Report and the Nitrate Leaching Estimate as part of a Farm Environment Plan AND ADD a method that will support farmers to reduce application rates of artificial nitrogen and phosphorus to a flat rate (30-50kg/ha/year) over time AND ENSURE that Waikato Regional Council considers working collaboratively with Ngati Rangi O Te Oro and the holistic environmental accounting/monitoring tool that whanau/hapu have developed.
McAlister, James and Maeve Submitter ID: 72921	PC1-5830	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5.
McClunie, Joseph and Margaret Submitter ID: 71175	PC1-60	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 provision about Farm Environment Plans and consider that people pay regional rates over and above general rates for many years. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to set aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and replace with an actual measurement on each farm.
McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534	PC1-6662	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the requirement for operations which are at or under 18 stock units, and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point through these provisions, including rules, as losses are low, and problems around recording and accuracy, model accuracy, as well as injustice between farms outweighs any benefit. AND ensure where OVERSEER is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters. AND use Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498	PC1-6018	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the provision relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REPLACE with provisions to allow nitrogen leaching to be monitored through stock units outlined in Farm Environment Plans. AND REMOVE the use of default values in the OVERSEER Model and incorporate actual weights and values which are specific to each farm. AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should be implemented in sub-catchments that have scientific evidence of the need for improvement. AND AMEND so Farm Environment Plans must be flexible to accommodate market and environmental changes. AND REMOVE the time constraints for preparation of Farm Environment Plans and allow farmers to set a plan based on their financial restrictions and apply it to the scientific, sub-catchment specific data.
MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799	PC1-5439	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the plans for wholesale forestry from PPC1 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to change the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation from the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 to a 5 year rolling average AND ENSURE the OVERSEER Model is a more dependable reference. AND AMEND to make the Nitrogen Reference Point more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels AND CLARIFY the definition of waterbodies in Schedule C (i), (ii), (iii), and (iv).

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9604	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 (d) to read: "...d. The land use is registered to a Certified Industry Sector Scheme; and..."
Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111	PC1-4279	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. AND DELETE the use of OVERSEER from PPC1. AND ADD a sub-catchment approach which focuses on the contaminants of each particular sub-catchment and is based on science, AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm and allow them to address the potential or present contaminants, AND AMEND the rules so they are effects and science based.
Moleta, Anita Submitter ID: 73770	PC1-4546	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 as requested in the Federated Farmers submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-6498	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466	PC1-9033	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 in their entirety. AND AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are science based, not based on grandparenting.
Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054	PC1-8755	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each farm AND AMEND so that, if nitrogen discharges do have to be allocated, the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes for each sub-catchment

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND REMOVE allocation based on 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting, especially for lower leaching land uses such as drystock</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what works best for each farm, science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment, and effects-based provisions</p> <p>AND AMEND to reconsider the use of Overseer modelled nitrogen discharge numbers to determine resource consent status and compliance</p> <p>AND AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.5 Farm Environment Plan requirements to reduce the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report, February 2017, with stock exclusion only applying to slopes of up to 15 degrees for deer and cattle, and only applying to waterbodies 1m or wider for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope</p> <p>AND RETAIN the requirement for fencing on land above 15 degrees for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha)</p> <p>AND REPLACE input standards such as riparian setbacks and limitation on cultivation with mitigations that are set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas</p> <p>AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture (>18su/ha) rather than applying inappropriate rules to extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow landowners to produce their own Farm Environment Plans with guidance and support from Waikato Regional Council</p> <p>AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point discharge restrictions and enable flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming and low impact land uses (< 20kgN/ha/yr) or apply a natural capital allocation</p> <p>AND DELETE the timeframes and set individual timeframes based on consultation with landowners and the sensitivity of the waterbody.</p>
<p>Ngati Haua Tribal Trust Submitter ID: 73025</p>	<p>PC1-1972</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to provide for the long term averaging of nitrogen losses</p> <p>AND AMEND to include alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach</p> <p>AND AMEND by utilising tools such as MENUs as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions, calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends that are used</p> <p>AND CONSIDER undertaking an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to show land owners and industry how Farm Environment Plans are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified</p> <p>AND CLARIFY how the monitoring of these plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this.</p>
<p>Nicholas, Michael George, Raewyn Joan and Jonathon George Submitter ID: 73891</p>	<p>PC1-3381</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5.</p>
<p>O'Kane, Clare Submitter ID: 74110</p>	<p>PC1-11242</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to provide clarity as to what waterways will require fencing.</p>
<p>Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725</p>	<p>PC1-8225</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5, AND AMEND to make changes as appropriate to reflect the reasons for the submission including: AMEND the matters of control so that it is clear that a decrease in Nitrogen Reference Point is mandatory and is achieved through the adoption of the Best Practicable Options,</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND CLARIFY of how retirement of land from commercial vegetable production is to be managed</p> <p>AND AMEND to reduce the delay in practical mitigations being undertaken as part of Farm Environment Plans requirements</p> <p>AND OR the alternative approach permitted activity proposed in the submission [Rule 5 in the alternative approach in the submission]</p> <p>IF the rule is retained as a controlled activity THEN AMEND the Matter of Control (iii) to read: "...iii. The actions and timeframes for undertaking the <u>best practicable option</u> mitigation actions that maintain or reduce the diffuse discharge of nitrogen..."</p> <p>AND DELETE matter of control (iv)</p> <p>AND AMEND so that for commercial vegetable production activities Best Practicable Option is implemented through permitted activity standards or a consented industry scheme [under the proposed Rule 3.11.5.4 [Rule 4 in the submission]</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply Best Practicable Option standards for commercial vegetable production consistent with the reduction achieved by Best Practicable Option standard for farming activities.</p>
Oliver, Richard Douglas Submitter ID: 71343	PC1-1006	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7345	Oppose the provision	CLARIFY Rule 3.11.5.5 by restating discussions about the commercial vegetable production industry provisions.
Paihere Farms Group Submitter ID: 73401	PC1-6273	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point/Schedule B until more scientific measures are in place to measure the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND MAKE any consequential amendments from these submission points.
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves Submitter ID: 73929	PC1-4974	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 in its entirety. OR AMEND PPC1 where a re-notification process is begun when there are clear indications of what land use is required on every farm in the Waikato Region with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND by developing a fair system of nutrient allocation for the Waikato Region that allows communities and catchments to develop solutions that work towards the outcomes required. The plan could be amended and re-notified once an effective system is devised with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. OR AMEND by extending the timeframe. AND AMEND by re-notifying only when there is a better system for measuring contaminant losses from farms, with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND to ensure that PPC1 is adjusted to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750	PC1-5297	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 in its entirety AND REPLACE with an amended plan to provide for clear indications of what land use is required on a farm with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process, AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provision from Rule 3.11.5.5 in its entirety, AND AMEND to provide for timeframe extension for Farm Environment Plan development with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process, AND AMEND to provide for rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952	PC1-2758	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5.
Perfect Produce Co Ltd Submitter ID: 72488	PC1-4197	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5 as proposed.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4375	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to recognise the value of experiential learning and adaptive management. AND ENSURE focus is on monitoring, including trend monitoring of E.coli, phosphorus, ammonia and clarity during summer low flow. AND AMEND to place an obligation to undertake staged riparian fencing prior to Farm Environment Plan deadlines. AND AMEND to allow a reasonable time between submitting a Farm Environment Plan and completion of stock exclusion works. AND AMEND (f) and (g) so that there is no cap on the area of commercial vegetables for domestic market.
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11178	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to read: "a. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and b. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time the resource consent application is lodged; and ... e. The areas of land and their locations broken down by sub-catchments [refer to Table 3.11-2] that were used for commercial vegetable production within the property or enterprise each any year in the period 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016, together with the maximum area of land used for commercial vegetable production within that period, shall be provided to the Council; and f. The total area of land for which consent is sought for commercial vegetable production must not exceed the maximum land area of the property or enterprise that was used for commercial vegetable production during the period 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016; and g. Where new land is proposed to be used for commercial vegetable production, an equivalent area of and must be removed from commercial vegetable production in order to comply with standard and term f; and h. A Farm Environment Plan for the property... ... Matters of Control ... iv. The actions and timeframes to ensure that the diffuse discharge of nitrogen does not increase beyond the Nitrogen Reference Point for the property or enterprise." AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment management approach AND AMEND to provide clarification on how land will move around the catchments with an enterprise under the proposed consent if provisions are retained.
Pukekohe Vegetable Growers Association Inc (PVGA) Submitter ID: 74220	PC1-7803	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions to focus on a sub-catchment management approach that addresses all four contaminants AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model for commercial vegetable production systems and recognise the limitations of Overseer as a regulatory tool AND REMOVE the Rule 3.11.5.5 capping of land area for vegetable production

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to clarify how vegetable production can be moved around catchments to satisfy the requirement for vegetable growing rotation AND AMEND to clarify how nitrogen will be assigned to retired land if the land capping provision is retained.
Pukerimu Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73073	PC1-4806	Oppose the provision	REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.5 with a Best Management Practice approach.
Pukeroa Farms Submitter ID: 73789	PC1-7070	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions relating to nitrogen management so that all farms have independent watershed tests for what and if contaminants (nitrogen, phosphorous, pathogens and sediment) are detected, and then farm can make changes where and if necessary. AND AMEND PPC1 to include more publically available information on the problem areas. AND AMEND so that all properties within the region are in PPC1. AND AMEND so that the nutrient loss is based on science and actual results on a farm by farm basis. AND AMEND following review of the way a Nitrogen Reference Point is completed.
Purdie, Les and Helen Submitter ID: 71291	PC1-4922	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5c Priority 1 timeframes for stock exclusion to allow more time. AND CONSIDER the health and safety impact of overhead wires to supply electricity to fences.
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-6975	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on 'grandparenting' AND RETAIN the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1 AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so it is a simple, workable document similar to a farm business plan with future focussed goals rather than being regulated by one rule.
Ramsay Baker, Mark and Cathy Submitter ID: 73608	PC1-8499	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5 OR AMEND to model the effects of fencing, and what it will look like in 90 years. AND AMEND to set aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and deal with problems such as sediment. AND AMEND to extend the time frames and give more flexibility and allow farmers to do more themselves to lower costs.
Ravenscroft, Michael and Clare Submitter ID: 71223	PC1-1644	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Point (a) requirements of Rule 3.11.5.5 for extensive operations and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND the OVERSEER Model so that actual stock weights are used to create a more accurate stock unit measurement AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that an upper Nitrogen Reference Point is determined per hectare that applies to all farms, with a resource consent being required to go above that limit AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions so they target actual risks and focus on managing those risks rather than having a one size fits all approach using permeant fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so Farm Environment Plans only require minimal data for sub-catchments where data indicates that there are no improvements needed AND DELETE the Point (h) of Rule 3.11.5.5 requirement that a Farm Environment Plan must be certified by a Farm Environment Planner and allow land users to prepare their own Farm Environment Plans if they so choose AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to make a low cost appeal process available to avoid varying interpretation of rules AND AMEND to include any consequential amendments resulting from changes to Rule 3.11.5.5.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10154	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the intent of Rule 3.11.5.5 as it is currently written, subject to addressing issues relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point, the Certified Industry Scheme and the qualifications of people to undertake nutrient budgets and Farm Environment Plans addressed elsewhere in this submission. AND DELETE standards and terms f. and g. from Rule 3.11.5.5 and re-number standards and terms h. as f.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8632	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.5.
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-4003	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.5 references to allocation or benchmarking AND REPLACE with pollution levies based on outputs and the assimilative capacity of the land. AND establish a measuring system that is not the OVERSEER Model.
Rotor Work Limited Submitter ID: 73415	PC1-5973	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to set a fair nitrogen leaching loss limit of 30kg/N/ha for all farms and all farm types. AND AMEND to make provision for monitor more closely all farms above 30kg/N/ha AND AMEND provision so that farms above 30kg/N/ha incur costs if they continue above 30kg/N/ha. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to reward low end dischargers.
Rowe, Susan Helen Submitter ID: 72588	PC1-6744	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.5 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5716	Oppose the provision	Nitrogen Reference Point REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model or any other measuring tool in PPC1 until it is accurate both relatively and absolutely. (Rule 3.11.5.5) AND DELETE the use of benchmarking or allocation. AND AMEND PPC1 to use and drive best management practices to achieve the pollution reduction objectives. AND AMEND PPC1 to prohibit and strongly prosecute the worst practices maintaining pressure on the 'tail' as it improves. AND research a series of mitigations with strong data to support their efficacy and help introduce them. These will in combination with pollution levies have the greatest and fastest effect on water pollution. Proportionality DELETE the use of a proportional system in PPC1 and REPLACE with pollution levies. Allocation REMOVE the use of allocations or benchmarking. AND AMEND to use pollution levies based on the outputs above the assimilative capacity of land. AND REPLACE the use of Overseer with a measuring system that works.
Saxton, David Christopher Submitter ID: 73946	PC1-3360	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. Rule 3.11.5.5 DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1. AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.5 so exclusion is only required for waterbodies greater than 1m wide and where it is reasonable and practical to do so. Financial support from the Waikato Regional Council or Central Government is required for the construction of stock exclusion fencing. Consideration must also be given for the ongoing maintenance of fencing, the waterbody, any planting and the control of weeds within the exclusion zone.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-5901	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so urban areas are targeted to the same degree as farmers. AND AMEND PPC1 to assess previous efforts farmers have made to improve water quality when considering future restrictions. AND AMEND PPC1 to separately acknowledge the unique management systems of goat farming and its low impact on water quality. AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model until it can comprehensively and accurately model all farm systems. AND AMEND PPC1 so ensure stock exclusion requirements only relate to cows, horses, pig and deer. AND AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions on land use due to gradient, in-situ grazing of winter forage crops and cultivation are soil type specific.
Scott, Neil, Ann, Brent and Louise Submitter ID: 73024	PC1-1819	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.5 by removing the grandparenting approach from the plan. AMEND by providing a sub-catchment approach to address the contaminants that are relevant to each area rather than a blanket rule. AND any consequential amendments.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-5042	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 and RE-NOTIFY once there is clear indication of future rules AND AMEND to make PPC1 less onerous on hill county farmers until future requirements become clear. For instance, only require stock to be excluded from slopes less than 15 degrees, as per the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management AND REMOVE the grandparenting approach from PPC1 AND AMEND so that nitrogen is investigated at a sub-catchment level AND AMEND to set a band that all dischargers have to adhere to, that is equitable for all low and high dischargers AND AMEND so that farmers are able to manage or amend the Farm Environment Plan, with this being audited only AND AMEND PPC1 to include rules to control koi carp.
Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407	PC1-10385	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 and re-notify once there is a clear indication of future rules AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to remove the grandparenting approach AND AMEND to manage nitrogen emissions at a sub-catchment scale, with levels set according to the sub-catchment issue AND AMEND to set an emission range for all properties to ensure equity across all emitters AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to enable farmers to manage or change the Farm Environment Plan with this being audited only AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that PPC1 provisions manage all factors which affect water quality.
Simpson, Greg John Submitter ID: 73225	PC1-5530	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to be backed by a well-defined model that shows how the land and water will look in 90 years. Nitrogen Reference Point: AND AMEND to provide for the opportunity to use an effects based system to deal with the issues within each farm.
Simpson, Jennifer Submitter ID: 74145	PC1-9880	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so it is modelled and will clearly set out what the land will be in 80 years' time AND DELETE the use of a Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 so that the effects of Nitrogen are addressed on a property basis AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1 so that farmers can do a lot of the work themselves.
Southern Fresh Foods Ltd Submitter ID: 71408	PC1-1207	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to remove a Nitrogen Reference Point per entity from the plan AND REPLACE with a Nitrogen Reference Point per crop that reduces 10% over 10 years to a level that is an industry accepted standard for each specific crop

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND provide for the establishment of an alternative methods or model, which has the capacity to deal with the complexity levels needed AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to provide operations that demonstrate clear decreases in diffuse discharges to go from a non-complying activity to a restricted discretionary activity.
ST Growers Ltd Submitter ID: 67421	PC1-1287	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to ensure PPC1 allows for alternatives modelling methods to OVERSEER which may prove to be more suitable in the future for the use on commercial vegetable production.
Stokes, Barbara Mary Submitter ID: 73805	PC1-2445	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 by REMOVING all current references to grandparenting and extensive operations needed for recording as the amount of nitrogen loss for grazing farms is low. AND AMEND by introducing a standard for all types of farms instead of trying to limit by type.
Stokes, Kelvin Arnold Submitter ID: 73748	PC1-5253	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.5: AMEND PPC1 to provide a detailed model of the affect of aspirations on all citizens and the impacts on their activities and businesses. AND AMEND so that all citizens are aware they have a part to play. AND AMEND so that towns and cities all brought to account in the same timeframe. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with an effects based system that encourages farmers to address actual farm problems e.g. sediment runoff AND AMEND time frames for Farm Environment Plans to take into account the overall cost.
Stokes Shorthorn Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73804	PC1-4054	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 by providing a detailed model that clearly sets out the time frame between 0-80 years. AND AMEND by allowing the model to give expected outcomes as a result of the implementations made by the Council. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 by setting aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and provide a system which is effects based. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 by addressing actual farming problems rather than a blanket approach. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 by allowing farmers to prepare Farm Environment Plans themselves under certain guidelines and are flexible to meet the changing rules that Council is likely to introduce in future years.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-6701	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Strang and Strang Limited Submitter ID: 73851	PC1-5572	Oppose the provision with amendments	REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.5 with a Best Management Practice approach.
Sutherland Produce Ltd Submitter ID: 74155	PC1-7079	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5.
Taupo Lake Care Incorporated Submitter ID: 61093	PC1-9359	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model for regulatory purposes and any consequential amendments. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-1766	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5.5 to remove the requirement to manage a Nitrogen Reference Point based upon stocking rate and allow for seasonal fluctuations based on climate through a farm by farm approach. AMEND to ensure that Best Management Practices are applied when using OVERSEER including input standards, applying farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters. AND ADD soil tests as possible marker for nutrient loss.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6926	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm. Use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AMEND the rules so that they are not based on holding land use to historic leaching rates; stocking rates; and land uses AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans allow for mitigation against contaminants and do not include prescriptive blanket measures AND AMEND PPC1 so properties are not required to be held at or below their Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND PPC1 so that the timeframes are extend to enable compliance with the Farm Environment Plan provisions AND PUT ON HOLD the implementation of PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690	PC1-8913	Oppose the provision	AMEND to ensure an industry-wide capability assessment is undertaken to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans are to be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who bears the cost AND CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to ensure tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to ensure that OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only, and to focus on trends.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-7570	Not stated	If the Nitrogen Reference Point is to be used ensure compliance is assessed using a long term average of Nitrogen losses from the property AMEND PPC1 to encourage the use of a range of mitigation tools such as the Waikato Regional Council's MENUS of mitigations
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8211	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5[4](d), AND AMEND the matters of control in Rule 3.11.5.5[4] to reflect Policy 3, AND AMEND to ensure that any increase in diffuse discharges of contaminants associated with commercial vegetable production is a non-complying activity, AND DELETE references that provide for non-notification.
The Surveying Company Ltd Submitter ID: 73408	PC1-5726	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. AND REMOVE capping of area that may be cropped from PPC1.
The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997	PC1-5082	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions relating to long term land use, Farm Environment Plans and the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to consider contribution of all to contaminant discharges including city storm water.
Thomas, Kerry Louise Submitter ID: 73877	PC1-3443	Not stated	No specific relief sought for Rule 3.11.5.5.
Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208	PC1-6095	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirement for sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point through the Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that actual weights are used to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point and therefore actual stock unit measurements.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that where Overseer Model is used the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing the use of standardised input parameters. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point reduction to the 75th percentile.
Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043	PC1-6679	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544	PC1-4110	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 and the nitrogen reference years to allow long term averaging of nitrogen losses should the Nitrogen Reference Point be continued with. AND AMEND PPC1 to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach and Waikato Regional Council's MENU's. AND AMEND PPC1 so that outputs from the OVERSEER Model are used as a guide to decision-making only. AND undertake an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the Farm Environment Plans. AND show landowners and industry how Farm Environment Plans will be constructed and how the gains will be quantified. AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarity on how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for it.
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5790	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.5.
Trinity Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 72608	PC1-9779	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.5(f), 3.11.5.5(g) and 3.11.5.5 Matters of Control (ii).
Tuaropaki Trust Submitter ID: 73769	PC1-3027	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.5 glasshouse/covered grown vegetables from the definitions and allow for increases in growing area through a more permissive pathway, such as a Permitted Activity rule AND provide an alternate pathway to allow research facilities for the collection, protection, maintenance and multiplication of cultivars to be provided for as a Permitted Activity.
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-2778	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point. Rule 3.11.5.5 AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach based on Farm Environment plans, using science to determine which contaminants are an issue in that catchment AND AMEND PPC1 so farm Environment Plans can be produced by the farmer or landowner, with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to adopt nationally recommended standards around fencing and the upper limit of low intensity agriculture (18 stock units per hectare as at 30 June in any given year) AND AMEND to enable flexibility in nitrogen emissions from low intensity sheep and beef farming AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Verry, Adrian Submitter ID: 73810	PC1-2478	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the Nitrogen grandparenting rule. AND AMEND to recognise alternative measures to replace fencing. AND AMEND to use the national stock exclusion standards.

3.11.5.5 Controlled Activity Rule – Existing commercial vegetable production/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi ka āta Whakahaerehia – Te whakatupu hua whenua ā-arumoni o te wā nei

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Waiawa Farms Submitter ID: 71346	PC1-5831	Oppose the provision	REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.5 with a Best Management Practice approach.
Waikato District Council (WDC) Submitter ID: 73418	PC1-3125	Not stated	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.5.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3444	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to ensure that the registration dates and Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are required 12 months after decisions are released on PPC1.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to include a specific requirement that land users must farm such that when their farming activities are modelled in OVERSEER®, the OVERSEER® nitrogen leaching loss does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point for the property.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to resolve the practical implementation challenges in the rule, including:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • the ownership of the Nitrogen Reference Point (property or enterprise) • how the Nitrogen Reference Point concept can accommodate land which comes into or is taken out a commercial vegetable production enterprise. <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to provide for the rotation of crops within commercial vegetable production prior to 2020 as a permitted activity.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to read: “<u>Permitted and</u> Controlled Activity Rule – Existing commercial vegetable production. The use of land for commercial vegetable production and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water, is a permitted activity until 1 January 2020, <u>subject to conditions.</u> From 1 January 2020 from which date it <u>the use of land for commercial vegetable production and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water, shall be a controlled activity (requiring resource consent) subject to the following standards and terms conditions.</u></p> <p>Rule 3.11.5.5 Conditions for permitted and controlled activity:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> a. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and b. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with <u>to comply with</u> Schedule B... c. ... d. ... e. ... <p>Rule 3.11.5.5 Additional Conditions for controlled activity:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> f. ... g. ... h. ...” <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5(c) to read: “The use of land for farming activities cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with <u>complies with</u> Schedule C.”</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 (e) to read: “The areas of land, and their locations broken down by sub-catchments..., used for commercial vegetable production <u>in any single financial year</u> within that period, shall be provided to the Council; and”</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5(g) to read: “Where new land is proposed to be used, that has not previously been used for commercial vegetable production, an equivalent area of land <u>within the same sub-catchment</u> must be removed from commercial vegetable production...”</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to remove the ability for an enterprise to hold a Nitrogen Reference Point and restrict the Nitrogen Reference Point to exist only with a particular parcel of land.</p>
<p>Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704</p>	PC1-3187	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to make clear how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance with rules</p> <p>AND AMEND to include additional matters of control, standards and terms and matters of discretion providing for offset mitigation, generally as outlined in Policy 11. The matters should specify the offset:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> - is for the same contaminant - occurs in the same sub-catchment, or if not practicable within the same Freshwater Management Unit - remains in place for the duration of the consent and is secured by consent condition
<p>Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095</p>	PC1-11377	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to be consistent with the amendments made by the submission to the rules regarding farming activities.
<p>Wai Shing Ltd Submitter ID: 73069</p>	PC1-2291	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5</p> <p>AND ADD provisions to enable crop rotation across new and existing land parcels</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide an alternative method or model to establish a benchmark nitrogen and phosphorus discharge for commercial vegetable production systems.</p>
<p>Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688</p>	PC1-10333	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to clarify how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance</p> <p>AND AMEND to include additional matters of control, standards and terms and matters of discretion providing for offset mitigation, generally as outlined in Policy 11. The matters should specify the offset: is for the same contaminant; occurs in the same sub-catchment, or if not practicable within the same Freshwater Management Unit; and remains in place for the duration of the consent and is secured by consent condition</p> <p>AND AMEND in Rule 3.11.5.5 the provisions that specifying the Nitrogen Reference Point be calculated and not exceeded, and instead use the Nitrogen Reference Point as part of a Farm Environment Plan to inform mitigation measures.</p>
<p>Walter, Philip Submitter ID: 71194</p>	PC1-6617	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in Rule 3.11.5.5 for sheep and beef farmers with the Olsen Phosphorus test being a better tool.
<p>Walter and Doran, Peter Alan Susan and Casey Submitter ID: 73078</p>	PC1-9123	Support the provision with amendments	<p>Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model for obtaining the Nitrogen Reference Point.</p> <p>AND REPLACE with soil types and stock class to find the amount of nitrogen the soil can hold before leaching.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use sub-catchments to identify the amount of nitrogen loss and amount of nitrogen to be applied through scientific evidence not a grandparenting approach.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that farms not exceeding the 75th percentile can work on nitrogen applications for accumulating 5 year average.</p> <p>Stock Exclusion</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that only main streams and rivers are fenced.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that areas of high stock concentration are fenced such as crossings.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use dams to help slow sediment loss.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND subsidise farmers with new fencing and/or water systems that may need to be introduced as an alternative.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7539	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to allow the Nitrogen Reference Point to be calculated based on the best of ten years so farmers are treated the same as commercial vegetable producers. AND if not adopted AMEND PPC1 so that commercial vegetable producers have a two year (2014/15 and 2015/16) period to base their Nitrogen Reference Point on, the same as farmers.
Waterworth, Bruce Kenrick Submitter ID: 71442	PC1-2528	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5 the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Jenefer Fay Submitter ID: 71438	PC1-1554	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to include the dairy sector within the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated over the 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial years. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Lewis Bruce Submitter ID: 71444	PC1-1522	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated using the highest leaching loss over the reference period using 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial year. AND RETAIN using the current version of OVERSEER to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND RETAIN that the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value includes the dairy sector. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Serena Submitter ID: 71437	PC1-8569	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.5, AND AMEND to provide flexibility to move Nitrogen Reference Points across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-7202	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to a guideline, not a rule. AND AMEND so farms can produce their own Farm Environment Plan with guidance from a Council. AND REMOVE timeframes and instead set through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints.
Wilcox, Alexander Greer and Glen Andrew Submitter ID: 73026	PC1-6912	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the use of a tailored, risk based Farm Environment Plan to reduce diffuse discharges. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 so that the resources consent duration provides future certainty for commercial vegetable growers. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to remove commercial vegetable production capping of land and instead reflect management of land use on a sub-catchment basis. AND AMEND to clarify as to how land will be moved and retired within the catchment under a resource consent. AND AMEND to clarify how the Nitrogen Reference Point applies to leased land. AND AMEND to clarify whether retired land will be allocated a residual Nitrogen Reference Point.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3876	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.5 the Nitrogen Reference Point the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with the use of Farm Environment Plans as the primary tool to manage nutrient losses. Nitrogen Reference Points should be used to support the Farm Environment Plans and farms with high emission should still be required to reduce their nutrient losses AND more work should be done on addressing contaminant loss through a sub-catchment approach including increased use of technology and water monitoring to support the identification of sub-catchment issues.
Williamson, Jack Submitter ID: 72769	PC1-8926	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to extend the reference period for Nitrogen Reference Points. AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to calculate Nitrogen Reference Points. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to include stock exclusion alternatives where fencing is not practical or feasible.
Williamson, Stephen David Submitter ID: 73040	PC1-8675	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.5.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-949	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.5 provisions relating to long term land use, Farm Environment Plans and the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.5 to contain rules for Koi Carp elimination and measurement of all contributions to contaminant discharges including city storm water.
Yeates, Marilyn Submitter ID: 71172	PC1-224	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.5 Submitter did not provide further comment

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Advisory Committee on Regional Environment (ACRE) Submitter ID: 72441	PC1-9573	Support the provision	CONSIDER supporting programmes that support the retirement of vulnerable areas. Rule 3.11.5.6.
Aitken, David John Submitter ID: 71238	PC1-726	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure that farmers may choose mitigations that allows stock exclusion to be staged, practical and sustainable, and farm management practices are enhanced with education and support AND AMEND to ensure that stock exclusion is staged in order to be affordable, practical and sustainable AND AMEND to ensure that stock exclusion may be in the form of 1 wire electric fencing AND AMEND to read: Fence main drains leading to a stream and/or river using 1 wire electric fencing, either: a) at least 100-200m the length of the drain; or b) To the foot of a hill, whichever comes first.
Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376	PC1-2186	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by removing the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of OVERSEER. AMEND by adopting a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each sub-catchment. AMEND by removing a blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for that sub-catchment. AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to determine what is best for each farm and science to determine what contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and Overseer from all other areas in PPC1. AND any other consequential amendments.
Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376	PC1-12978	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by requiring Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required. AMEND by allowing flexibility in Farm Environment Plans so that they can be tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than blanket regulatory standards. Establish an independent panel to allow contested points between staff and farmers to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to the Environment Court. AND any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374	PC1-9224	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point in their entirety AND DELETE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model in their entirety AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each sub-catchment AND AMEND to ensure there is no blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for a sub-catchment.
Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374	PC1-12979	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are written to allow flexibility with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual properties and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND to convene an independent panel to address points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans without the cost of appeal to the Environment Court.
Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374	PC1-12980	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each sub-catchment.
Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978	PC1-4527	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.6.
Anderson, Jack L and Ann A Submitter ID: 73085	PC1-4258	Oppose the provision	DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point Rule 3.11.5.6.
Anderson, Jack L and Ann A Submitter ID: 73085	PC1-12981	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to deal with on farm problems.
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-12982	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions and assessment of the effects is not limited to nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point (grandparenting) provisions of PPC1 AND, if the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are not deleted, AMEND PPC1 so that Overseer is not solely relied on but is used as part of a range of measurement tools AND AMEND PPC1 so that where Overseer is used that the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND REMOVE the requirement for operations at or under 18 stock units, and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND PPC1 so that where nitrogen discharges from a property have to be allocated then the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes that are to be achieved for each sub-catchment, not on the 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting approach AND AMEND PPC1 so that there is flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr for example or apply natural capital allocation).
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-12983	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans are used to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that for Farm Environment Plans an independent panel is available to ensure accountability and enable contested points to be settled without appeals to the Environment Court</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support</p> <p>AND AMEND the timeframes to prepare Farm Environment Plans so they are set through consultation with the farmer taking into account the Waikato Regional Council subsidy available; the individual farmer's financial constraints; and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.</p>
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-12984	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 to the standards recommended in the Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so fencing is required above 15 degree slope for farming operations greater than 18su/ha.</p>
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-7129	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6</p> <p>OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by removing blanket rules based on existing land use and establishing policies and rules which relate to managing effects based on the underlying soil properties.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that land use change is permitted where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous (improvements in biodiversity, sediment or phosphorous retention, economic efficiency and optimisation of natural resources), including for land areas below 40 hectares</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm and water body</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so mitigations are set on a farm by farm basis, focused on management of clearly identified and measurable 'critical source management areas'</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so the rules are focused on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture greater than 18su/ha rather than applying blanket rules to all extensive agriculture.</p>
Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811	PC1-5359	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6</p> <p>OR AMEND to ensure flexibility by removing blanket rules based on existing land use and establish policies and rules which relate to managing effects which recognise and are based on underlying soil properties</p> <p>AND AMEND so that land use change is permitted where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous, such as improvements in biodiversity, sediment retention, phosphorous retention, economic efficiency and optimisation of natural resources (including for smaller land areas below 40 hectares)</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the application of rules is low cost, efficient and involves minimal bureaucracy.</p>
Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811	PC1-12985	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6</p> <p>OR AMEND so that restrictions and an assessment of the effects is not limited to consideration of the nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point (grandparenting) clauses and standards.</p>
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6198	Support the provision with amendments	<p>No specific decision was requested.</p> <p>[Refer to relief cited elsewhere regarding certainty of meaning and implementation of PPC1 methods]</p>
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-11001	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to read:</p> <p>3.11.5.6 Restricted DiscretionaryNon Complying Activity Rule - The use of land for farming activities</p> <p>Rule 3.11.5.6 Restricted DiscretionaryNon Complying Activity Rule - The use of land for farming activities</p> <p>The use of land for farming activities that does not comply with the conditions, standard or terms of Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.5 and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into</p>

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a restricted discretionary non-complying activity (requiring resource consent). Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over <u>will consider</u> the following matters: i. Cumulative <u>Effects</u> on water quality of the catchment of the Waikato and Waipā Rivers, <u>including cumulative effects and the extent to which the limits and targets in Schedule E are achieved.</u> ... Notification: Consent applications will be considered without limited or public notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected persons."
Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821	PC1-9460	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE reference to the Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.6 AND AMEND so that all landowners have the same Nitrogen Reference Point, which is the same level that high discharges cannot exceed.
Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821	PC1-12986	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 Farm Environment Plans to be at a catchment level.
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-12987	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.6 AND, if not deleted, AMEND the timelines for the development of Farm Environment Plans by lengthening them.
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-12988	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to include rules for the elimination of koi carp. AND AMEND PPC1 to include any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-6709	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.6.
Bailey, James Submitter ID: 73926	PC1-9048	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.6 requirement to manage property level discharges to a Nitrogen Reference Point based on historic profiles AND AMEND to provide a flexibility cap for low leaching farm systems below a certain threshold (20kg/N/ha/yr) that is deemed as a sustainable level for the transition period, with farmers with a Nitrogen Reference Point below this enabled to increase up to this point.
Bailey, James Submitter ID: 73926	PC1-12989	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to apply Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital now by including allocation based on the Natural Capital of soils through a Land Use Capability approach.
Baldwin, Jeremy and Alana Submitter ID: 71389	PC1-1049	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that the bottom 25% of nitrogen dischargers have buffer zone to provide with the flexibility to move within the bottom quartile.
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11504	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to enable and facilitate sub-catchment collective groups and enterprises in sustainably managing land and water resources to achieve the water quality attributes and targets in Table 3.11-1 by 2096. AND AMEND as follows: "Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over the following matters: i. Cumulative effects on water quality of the catchment of the Waikato and Waipā Rivers in the relevant sub- <u>catchment(s).</u> ii. The diffuse discharge of Nitrogen, Phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens. iii. The need for and the content of a Farm Environment Plan. iv. The term of the resource consent. v. The monitoring, record keeping, reporting and information provision requirements for the holder of the resource consent.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>vi. The time frame and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed.</p> <p>vii. The matters addressed by Schedules A, B and C.”</p> <p>AND AMEND to add:</p> <p>a. Timing, and rate of reductions in contaminant discharges</p> <p>b. Compliance with Table 3.11-1 interim targets and 80 year water quality targets</p> <p>c. Compliance with any sub-catchment management plan prepared for the relevant sub-catchment</p> <p>d. The adoption of an adaptive management and mitigation planning approach to manage diffuse discharges of Nitrogen, Phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens</p> <p>e. Edge of field mitigation, remediation, and biodiversity enhancement (in accordance with Policy 7)</p> <p>f. The time frame and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that it gives effect to amended Policies 1 and 2 and including Policy 12 clauses (a), (b) and (c), and Policy 13 (a), (b), and (c), and requires the application of Best Practicable Option to avoid, remedy, or mitigate adverse effects of a discharge (either directly or indirectly to freshwater) where the discharge may cause or contribute to a freshwater attribute being exceeded, through resource consents.</p>
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8050	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.6.
Briggs, Graham John Submitter ID: 73938	PC1-3181	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by providing a fair limit of 30 kilograms per hectare, per year for all farm types and closely monitor. For those who farm above incur costs and provide possible awards for low end emitters. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Briggs, Robin John Submitter ID: 73920	PC1-4966	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to a nitrogen cap set at 30kg/N/ha for all farms. Farms higher than 30kg/ha pay a fee for this right. And AMEND so that farms under 30kg/N/ha nitrogen cap should have minimum restrictions imposed on them. AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha are still expected to fence main water ways (lakes, rivers). AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha have an Environmental Farm Plan to back this up. AND AMEND to a more reliable tool of measuring nitrogen than OVERSEER. AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from these submission points.
Brooks, Hayden Gregory and Susan Jennifer Submitter ID: 71174	PC1-96	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 of the provision in its entirety. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to include rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Browne, Allan Steward and Toni Rebecca Submitter ID: 71696	PC1-12990	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by making available an independent panel to have continuity of interpretation of the rules.
Browne, Allan Steward and Toni Rebecca Submitter ID: 71696	PC1-7143	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by ensuring Farm Environment Plans are tailored to individual property and focus on critical source management.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7796	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - RETAIN the use of rules for the control and reduction of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-12991	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6: DELETE all the rules and schedules as appropriate to remove provisions for land use consent terms and conditions.
Chick, Adam Ross	PC1-7914	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73985			AND REMOVE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model.
Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985	PC1-12992	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to adopt a sub-catchment based approach in conjunction with a Farm Environment Plan.
Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985	PC1-12993	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to remove the stock exclusion fencing requirement for slopes over 15 degrees AND AMEND to provide for a change to the stock exclusion threshold to 12 stock units per hectare AND AMEND for stock exclusion the definition of a waterway to align with the definition in the NPS-FM AND AMEND to include stock exclusion fencing in Farm Environment Plans and through catchment requirements.
Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064	PC1-4762	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.7: REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model to derive the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to invest in a purpose build model to deliver information on properties and management practices and to enable a base/reference point to be established. AND AMEND so nitrogen usage is allocated on an individual property capacity (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan which would take into account soil type, climatic conditions, etc). AND AMEND so the sub-catchment approach focuses on contaminants that are pertinent to individual farms (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan). AND AMEND so nutrient management methods are not based on grandparenting. Use science to regulate appropriate usage.
Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621	PC1-8466	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to specifically address the output issue of water quality AND AMEND to allow for flexibility in Rule 3.11.5.6 by establishing provisions which manage effects, and are based on recognition of underlying soil properties and their productive potential AND AMEND to provide for exceptions to land use change restrictions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous.
Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621	PC1-12994	Oppose the provision	DELETE in their entirety Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions which relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing OR, if not deleted, AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that exclusion of livestock (particularly deer and cattle) through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district, and sub-catchment by sub-catchment basis, and where scientifically proven and identified water quality issues are directly created by specified classes of stock having access to water bodies AND AMEND to enable mustering of cattle and deer through water bodies without requiring formed stock crossing structures when crossing that specific water body less than three times weekly.
Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621	PC1-12995	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to extend the consideration of restrictions and assessment of effects beyond that of the nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND RETAIN the reduction of a Nitrogen Reference Point to a percentile AND REMOVE the 75th percentile and determine an appropriate percentile following statistical assessment of data AND DELETE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and deer and beef farmers to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND ENSURE Olsen P from soil tests is used as a possible marker for sedimentary nutrient losses.
Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621	PC1-12996	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing actual risks and be targeted at critical point source areas on farms, rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion AND RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6 Farm Environment Plans for high risk properties

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to restrict the requirement for Farm Environment Plans to those sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow farmers the choice of completing their own Farm Environment Plans or seeking the help of consultants</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable Farm Environment Plans to be written to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, tailoring them to the individual property and focusing on critical source management</p> <p>AND CONSIDER an independent panel to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to Environment Court.</p>
Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097	PC1-7752	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 in its entirety</p> <p>OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by substituting to individual Farm Environment Plans instead of the OVERSEER Model to determine land use capability and individual farm base discharge allowance.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide Nitrogen Reference Point grant credits to farms where evidence farming practices have been environmentally active to reduce use of nitrogen and other potential contaminants.</p> <p>AND AMEND Nitrogen Reference Points to recognise historic lower use of Nitrogen by beef and sheep farms to dairy and allow prescribed favourable variation for that farm type.</p> <p>AND any consequential amendments.</p>
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10801	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 as appropriate to require Good Management Practices.
Coleman, Mark and Ruth Submitter ID: 71424	PC1-7426	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE sheep and beef farms from Nitrogen Reference Point provisions.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
Constantine, Dale Andrew Submitter ID: 74151	PC1-9102	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 in its entirety.</p> <p>OR AMEND PPC1 to allow farmers to retain the right to make changes to their farming practices to ensure they remain a viable and sustainable business for generations to come.</p> <p>AND ANY consequential amendments.</p>
Cotman, Jim Submitter ID: 59884	PC1-4591	Oppose the provision	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 AND REPLACE with a new plan that endorses 'Best Practical Options' that are developed by landowners.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide a new plan that supports the development and implementation of Catchment Management Plans that are led by landowners.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that this new plan supports identifying potential critical source contaminant pathways on a sub-catchment basis to provide quantifiable measures and factual information into Catchment Management Plans.</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan encourages innovative new science that provide alternative means to managing water quality.</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan recognises that well informed landowners as stewards of their land are the best and only people who can create action on the ground.</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan approach favours a 'shared values' approach where all parties work toward achieving sensible water quality targets.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that the primary focus of the new plan is a comprehensive programme to eliminate Koi Carp along with the native species predator, catfish.</p>

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9690	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to determine stock exclusion fencing requirements on an individual farm basis, taking other mitigation measures into account AND AMEND to exclude small waterways from fencing requirements, with a minimum width and depth for fencing AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for fencing AND AMEND to clarify how slope is measured AND AMEND to clarify how land within setbacks is to be maintained and funded, with consideration of Council-subsidised planting and spraying programmes AND AMEND to determine stock crossing requirements on an individual farm basis, with no culvert crossing required when stock crossing is infrequent AND AMEND to ensure drains are still able to be cleaned AND AMEND to provide for Council to fund fencing and associated costs.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-12997	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow owners to prepare Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to provide for a Council subsidy for Farm Environment Plan costs AND AMEND to clarify penalties and enforcement for not preparing or implementing a Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans for each land use block rather than the whole property where there is mixed use.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-12998	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to plan for the removal of carp AND AMEND to consider land use change as a whole over the country rather than by property or owner AND REMOVE the Māori land exclusion from land use change restrictions.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-12999	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for separate, reliable measures for the discharge of sediment, nitrogen, phosphorous and microbial pathogens.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-13000	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide alternatives to the OVERSEER Model.
Crichton, John Submitter ID: 73065	PC1-8382	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to ensure initial nitrogen allowances are based on land size, such that each hectare has the same nitrogen allowance AND AMEND to provide for initial nitrogen allowances to be traded on a commercial basis.
Crichton, John Submitter ID: 73065	PC1-13001	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans so that such plans are only required for larger farms, such as 100 ha and above AND AMEND to provide for much simpler Farm Environment Plans for smaller units OR AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans for all units under 100 hectares are not required.
Dawson, Lesley Fae Submitter ID: 73862	PC1-5672	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that farmers who have voluntarily reduced their artificial fertiliser application in the past are incentivised or rewarded for maintaining a lower Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure that land value is not affected by Nitrogen Reference Points.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-11058	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Dixon, Grant Submitter ID: 73980	PC1-7609	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are developed in conjunction with the land occupier AND AMEND timelines for Farm Environment Plans so they are achievable AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure the person developing the Farm Environment Plan is suitably experienced in farming matters

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so the Farm Environment Plan provides the reference point for nitrogen efficiency for each enterprise.
Dixon, Grant Submitter ID: 73980	PC1-13002	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so that an industry standard, forms the base measurement for increasing efficiency.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-620	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 and REPLACE with a new land use change policy that covers the whole country and applies to all land equally AND Council to develop a plan to get rid of carp AND Council to provide a subsidy for costs.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-13003	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for alternative methods to fencing waterways and stock crossings on a farm by farm basis with an extended timeframe AND AMEND to establish minimum width and depth for waterways before fencing is required AND CLARIFY the slope measurements and setback requirements AND AMEND to address drain cleaning issues AND Council to pay for fencing.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-13004	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that land owners prepare Farm Environment AND AMEND to extend the time frame for when Farm Environment Plans are due AND CLARIFY penalties for not having a farm environment plan and how this will be enforced.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-13005	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to establish separate alternative measurements for nitrogen, phosphorus and pathogens.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-13006	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model and REPLACE with a program that is easy to use, land owners can set up and works.
Eru Nikorima Trust Submitter ID: 74144	PC1-9004	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses to provide greater ability to cope with year on year changes AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model's calculations are used as a guide only.
Eru Nikorima Trust Submitter ID: 74144	PC1-13007	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure that tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND to ensure a unified approach is taken to timeframes and contents of consents so as not to create disparity across the region.
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-435	Oppose the provision	DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point in its entirety - Rule 3.11.5.6
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-13008	Support the provision with amendments	Farm Environment Plan AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to extend the Farm Environment Plan timeframe. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-13009	Support the provision with amendments	Contaminant Loss From Farm AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Farmers 4 Positive Change (F4PC) Submitter ID: 73355	PC1-10433	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to use Farm Environment Plans as a tool to understand land use suitability and manage contaminant loss AND AMEND to include a range of actions in Farm Environment Plans, such as avoid farming older cattle on slopes in winter or when wet; farm cattle extensively on slopes; fence off swamps and plant out to provide silt traps to remove

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			sediment; construct sediment traps near the headwaters to help slow flow and trap sediment; plant shade trees away from waterways to discourage stock camps and nutrient build-up; use temporary electric fencing where and when necessary; plant poplar poles on erosion prone slopes; identify suitable units for planting pines at farmer discretion; fence off waterways on more intensively farmed areas of the farm and provide reticulated water for stock.
FarmRight Submitter ID: 73720	PC1-5402	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10631	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Findlay, Andrew Submitter ID: 72021	PC1-8294	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 OR AMEND to provide for Natural Capital, a flexible Nitrogen Reference Point, and sub-catchment water quality.
Findlay, Andrew Submitter ID: 72021	PC1-13010	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 Farm Environment Plans to be individual plans depending on individual farms.
Findlay, Andrew Submitter ID: 72021	PC1-13011	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 water quality monitoring to provide for individual farm gate testing of loss of contaminants.
Findlay, Thomas David Submitter ID: 73713	PC1-9416	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10453	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.6.
Fonterra Co-operative Group Ltd Submitter ID: 74057	PC1-10506	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 and REPLACE with a Rule that reads: <u>"3.11.5.6 Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities</u> <u>The following activities are discretionary activities (requiring resource consent):</u> <u>1. The use of land for farming activities and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water that does not comply with the conditions, standards or terms of Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.5 subject to the following standards and terms:</u> <u>a. The three-year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point, or where no Nitrogen Reference Point has been calculated the average nitrogen loss for the property or enterprise over the three-year period ending 30 June of the year preceding the year the application is made.</u> <u>2. Any of the following changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise located in the Waikato and Waipā River catchments, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 4.1 hectares:</u> <u>i. Woody vegetation to farming activities; or</u> <u>ii. Any livestock grazing other than dairy farming to dairy farming; or</u> <u>iii. Arable cropping to dairy farming; or</u> <u>iv. Any land use to commercial vegetable production except as provided for under standard and term g. of Rule 3.11.5.5.</u> <u>Subject to the following standards and terms:</u> <u>a. The three-year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point, or where no Nitrogen Reference Point has been calculated the average nitrogen loss for the property or enterprise over:</u> <u>b. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C.</u>

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>NOTE: for the purposes of this rule, 'occurring' means a land use being undertaken and this phrase does not include changes in land use for which resource consent or certificates of compliance might have been held but no increased discharges of contaminants had commenced as at 22 October 2016.</u> AND AMEND other parts of PPC1 as necessary to clarify that land use change within a property or enterprise (>4.1 ha) that does not increase the total area within that property devoted to that land use beyond 4.1 hectares is not caught by this rule.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9103	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from Rule 3.11.5.6 and PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to take soil type and fertiliser history into account when determining nitrogen discharges from a property.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-13012	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to remove timeframes and individualise them through consultation with farmers AND AMEND to enable farmers to be in charge of their own Farm Environment Plans, with input from Waikato Regional Council.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-13013	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-13014	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - AMEND to ensure rules are effects- and science-based AND AMEND to ensure the rules focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture and not penalising extensive agriculture.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-13015	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to use the Clean Water Report (February 2017) for stock exclusion rules.
Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028	PC1-1876	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.6 if the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point is continued, consider using long term averaging of nitrogen losses. This provides more ability to cope with yearly changes that frequently occur within biological systems AND AMEND by giving further consideration to alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach AND AMEND by utilising tools such as Farm Menus developed by Waikato Regional Council as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions then the calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends used.
Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028	PC1-13016	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 Farm Environment Plan provisions by providing an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan provisions to showing land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified AND AMEND by providing clarity as to how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this before land owners' commitment to this.
Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028	PC1-13017	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 i, ii, iii, iv, v, vii matters Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over by providing a unified approach to timeframes and content of consents issued so as not to create significant disparity across the region on land use and restrictions.
Greenlea Premier Meats Ltd Submitter ID: 72144	PC1-7550	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE requirements for land use activities to not exceed their historic nitrogen discharge levels when below 20kgN/ha/yr. AND AMEND to enable low leaching and land uses (below 20kgN/ha/yr) to increase discharges up to 20kgN/ha/yr.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND by basing the nitrogen allocation system on the natural capital of soils taking into consideration the assimilative capacity of freshwater.
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-3828	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions (Rule 3.11.5.6) AND REPLACE with a provision that the highest nitrate level (that the 'high users' must adhere to) be the upper level for everyone no matter where/what farming type.
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-13018	Oppose the provision	AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.6 so that a 'catchment level' plan is adopted.
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-13019	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the contaminant loss from farm provisions of Rule 3.11.5.6 to account for the contribution that Koi Carp make and include rules to remove Koi Carp from waterways.
Haerepo Trust Submitter ID: 72661	PC1-7393	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure a unified approach to timeframes and content of consents to avoid disparity across the region on land use restrictions.
Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688	PC1-1602	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to remove the use of a blanket Nitrogen Reference approach.
Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688	PC1-13020	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - ADOPT a sub-catchment methodology to address the environmental issues which are relevant to the farms within that catchment. Use Farm Environment Plans to achieve this. If an allocation methodology is required than utilise a natural capital approach on a sub-catchment basis. AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align with nationally recommended stock exclusion requirements and mitigation requirements should be on a farm basis to manage critical source areas AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plan submission timeframes and AMEND to provide for implementation timeframes to be agreed between Waikato Regional Council and landowners depending on likelihood of measureable improvements and with consideration to financial impacts AND AMEND to ensure each Farm Environment Plan aligns to achieve sub-catchment objectives.
Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688	PC1-13021	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to focus on reducing impacts from intensive practices rather than penalising extensive operations further.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5781	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to the matter for control to ensure that the Best Practicable Options approach is applied to applicants for a resource consent.
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-10357	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 Farm Environment Plan requirements to align the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report February 2017), so that stock exclusion only applies up to a slope of 15 degrees for deer and cattle and only applies to waterbodies 1 metre or wider for deer and cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so that stock exclusion fencing is required above the 15 degree threshold for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha), for example winter cropping and strip grazing of dairy cows on hill country AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are produced by the landowner with Council guidance and support AND REMOVE the timeframes, AND REPLACE with an approach that sets timeframes through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-13022	Oppose the provision	AND AMEND the input standards (such as riparian setbacks and limitations on cultivation) AND REPLACE with mitigations set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas AND AMEND the rules to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha rather than on extensive agriculture.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-13023	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - DELETE Schedule 1(A)(5)(a), AND REPLACE with an approach that enables flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr) OR apply natural capital allocation.
Hansen, Robin Arthur and Gillian Joy Submitter ID: 73275	PC1-9284	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that it is effects based and does not support a Nitrogen Reference Point
Hart, John Henry and Susan Graham Submitter ID: 71246	PC1-560	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to remove the need for Certified Farm Environment Planners.
Hart, John Henry and Susan Graham Submitter ID: 71246	PC1-13024	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to replace the Nitrogen Reference Point with an effects-based approach.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-4945	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-13025	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow for flexibility rather than blanket rules based on existing land uses AND AMEND to provide exceptions to land use change restrictions, including smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal AND AMEND to provide for the application of rules to be at a low cost with limited bureaucracy.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-13026	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure the restrictions and assessment of effects are not limited to consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by OVERSEER AND AMEND to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point over a longer period AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to change the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 or the Nitrogen Reference Point to a 5 year rolling average AND AMEND to ensure OVERSEER is a more dependable reference and provides more clarity in the way it is managed AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure the Nitrogen Reference Point is more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-13027	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing the actual risk, targeting critical source areas. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are written to allow flexibility such as Nitrogen discharges and application of management practices such as appropriate good management practices at point in time AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual property and focus and critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND to provide for an independent panel to be available to allow contested points between staff and farmers as Farm Environment Plans should be able to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to the Environment Court.
Henderson, David and Sue Submitter ID: 72613	PC1-8644	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to give subsidies for fencing and planting up drains.
Henderson, David and Sue Submitter ID: 72613	PC1-13028	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow winter forage crops to be grazed in situ.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-8178	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to consider long term averaging of nitrogen losses to enable the ability to cope with year on year changes AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only and focus on the trends produced.
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-13029	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - undertake an industry-wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans will be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how Farm Environment Plans will be monitored and who will pay for monitoring.
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-13030	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure MENU's are utilised more widely AND AMEND to ensure a unified approach to timeframes and contents of consents is taken so as not to create disparity across the region.
Hira Bhana and Co Ltd Submitter ID: 71757	PC1-4133	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide a new restricted discretionary rule to enable contaminant management by a catchment collective.
Horsley, Cam, Bridget, Rob and Tennille Submitter ID: 73412	PC1-13031	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that the timeframe for the development of a Farm Environment Plan is extended.
Horsley, Cam, Bridget, Rob and Tennille Submitter ID: 73412	PC1-13032	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.6.
Horsley, Cam, Bridget, Rob and Tennille Submitter ID: 73412	PC1-6048	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp including any consequential amendments AMEND and RENOTIFY the plan when there are clear indications of what land use is required on the submitters farm including any consequential amendments.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10149	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to read: "Rule 3.11.5.6 - Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule - The use of land for <u>Discharges from</u> farming activities <u>Discharges related to</u> the use of land for farming activities that <u>either</u> : <u>a. does not</u> cannot comply with the conditions, standard or terms of Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.5 and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a restricted discretionary activity (requiring resource consent); <u>or</u> <u>b. is for new commercial vegetable cropping that can demonstrate a lesser effect from the contaminant discharge compared with the existing activity (when the diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens are considered together);</u> <u>Is a restricted discretionary activity (requiring resource consent).</u> Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over the following matters: i. Cumulative effects on water quality of the catchment of the Waikato and Waipā Rivers. ii. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens. iii. The need for and the content of a Farm Environment Plan. iv. The term of the resource consent. v. The monitoring, record keeping, reporting and information provision requirements for the holder of the resource consent. vi. The time frame and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			vii. The matters addressed by Schedules A, B and C. viii. <u>With respect to applications made under 3.11.5.6(b), the relevant clauses of Policy 3 (except Policy 3(b))</u> Notification: Consent applications will be considered without notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected persons."
Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391	PC1-1116	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing in their entirety. OR, if not deleted in their entirety AMEND so that the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm basis where there is a proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies. Allow flexibility to provide for alternative approaches to achieve the same outcome. AND AMEND so that the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times weekly. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391	PC1-13033	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 Nitrogen Reference Point: RETAIN nitrogen discharge reductions to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND AMEND so that sheep and beef farms and extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) do not have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to ensure that when the OVERSEER Model is used, best management practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters. AND AMEND to use Olsen-p from soil tests as a marker for nutrient loss. AND AMEND so that the restrictions and assessments of effects are not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point (grandparenting) clauses and standards. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391	PC1-13034	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 Farm Environment Plans: AMEND to require Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates that improvements are required AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to allow flexible such as with nitrogen discharges and the application of good management practices. Farm Environment Plans should be tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than a blanket approach AND ADD provision for an independent panel that decides on points of contention between farmers and staff. Therefore Farm Environment Plans can be settled without the expense of an Environment Court appeal process AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391	PC1-13035	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 Land Use Change: ADD policies and rules that manage effects that are based on the natural capital of soils and their productive potential rather than blanket rules based on existing land uses AND ADD an exception to land use change restrictions for properties (including those below 40ha) where environmental effects are minimal or positive, such as improvements in biodiversity, sediment retention, phosphorus retention, economic efficiency and optimization of natural resources) AND AMEND so that the implementation of the rules are low cost and not impeded by bureaucracy AND MAKE any consequential amendments.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Jeffries, Gary and Joy Submitter ID: 71214	PC1-7256	Oppose the provision with amendments	Nitrogen Management DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 OR AMEND by using the Farm Environment Plan to measure land use to land capability.
Jeffries, Gary and Joy Submitter ID: 71214	PC1-13036	Oppose the provision with amendments	Farm Environment Plans AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by providing LEP's with good farm management.
Jeffries, Gary and Joy Submitter ID: 71214	PC1-13037	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow community buying into Wetland/Riparian areas.
JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578	PC1-10307	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 provisions to be effects- and science-based and not based on grandparenting (of leaching rates, stocking rates or land use) AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm as identified by science.
JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578	PC1-13038	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to gauge land capability through the Farm Environment Plans rather than applying a blanket prohibition.
Johnston, Phillip Submitter ID: 73245	PC1-11231	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6
Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349	PC1-968	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6: AMEND Farm Environment Plans/Schedule 1 so that stock exclusion standards reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards AND AMEND so that the recommended timeframes are deleted and set through the Farm Environment Plans AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349	PC1-13039	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6: Release and consult on an implementation plan AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349	PC1-13040	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6: AND AMEND Schedule C/stock exclusion requirements to reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards AND AMEND so that stock exclusion is determined by contaminant discharged, and is contained in a Farm Environment Plan AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Jolly, Robert Campbell Submitter ID: 60650	PC1-7507	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by changing stock exclusion standards to a reflection of stocking rate e.g. 16 su/ha and not on the steepness on land.
Jolly, Robert Campbell Submitter ID: 60650	PC1-13041	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by using Farm Environment Plans to find appropriate stocking rates for properties AND AMEND to use a common standard for Farm Environment Plans and set realistic conditions.
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-823	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6. so that water quality on individual farms is tested to identify if there is a problem locally AND AMEND to provide for individual catchment plans. Concentrate on where the problem is caused AND AMEND so that good cropping methods are promoted AND AMEND to provide longer timeframes.
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-13042	Support the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - RETAIN Farm Environment Plans.
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9753	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to clarify the definition of water bodies, whether wetlands include constructed ponds, the specific size of a wetland, and who determines the presence of continual surface water.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-7859	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for farm owners to be able to develop Farm Environment Plans themselves and that they be subject to audit.
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-13043	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - DELETE provisions relating to Nitrogen Reference Point AND REMOVE the grandfather clause.
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-13044	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to establish a rule for each class of farming AND AMEND to use Olsen Phosphorus rather than nitrogen AND AMEND to determine mitigation measures on a case by case basis.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-13045	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to use Farm Environment Plan's to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that it is effects and science based AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan timeframes to enable compliance AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should allow for mitigation against contaminants.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-13046	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - WITHDRAW AND NOTIFY once the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6168	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.6 and PPC1 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm.
Kidd, Peter Arthur and Marilyn May Submitter ID: 72710	PC1-5714	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to investigate the impact of the Nitrogen Reference Point in PPC1 on the flexibility of low impact pastoral land use.
Kidd, Peter Arthur and Marilyn May Submitter ID: 72710	PC1-13047	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to incentivise land use change towards low environmental footprint, non-pastoral uses.
Lacewood Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72589	PC1-8971	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils.
Lacewood Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72589	PC1-13048	Oppose the provision	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.6 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-3551	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - REMOVE the 25 degrees slope standard and replace with a stocking rate of over 18 stock units per hectare.
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-13049	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so it relates to the land's natural capital (land soil types) and its productive potential.
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-13050	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and requirements for farmers to be held at or below their nitrogen Reference Point.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-8876	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point. If not deleted then AMEND to provide for a Land Use Capability Approach OR AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to allow catchments to monitor its own land use and nitrogen loading to maintain levels at current levels

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-13051	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are not bound to title and if they are bound to title, ensure personal goals are not included AND AMEND to provide for a template to allow farmers to work and prepare their own Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to focus on mitigations rather than rules AND AMEND to reconsider the level of impact on smaller areas of adverse events OR AMEND to provide for more flexibility in Farm Environment Plans for small local adverse events.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-13052	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for the adjustment to PPC1 to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp and ensure the cost of this is not put on farmers AND AMEND to provide for water quality improvements required by farmers, be linked to sub-catchments to be linked to the effects caused by farmers either individually or collectively and consider the impacts out of farmers control AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Leveson and Gower, Alexander and Vicki Submitter ID: 71353	PC1-1648	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.6.
Living Foods Ltd Submitter ID: 73758	PC1-5287	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide a new restricted discretionary rule to enable contaminant management by a catchment collective.
Macdonald, Hamish Stuart Submitter ID: 71433	PC1-2824	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for individual plans through Farm Environment Plans for each farm where the combination of fencing waterways or other mitigation measures are taken into consideration, to work out a balance that benefits both the environment and the farmer AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are used to see what has been done already and to recognise that and to see what is planned in the future.
Macdonald, Hamish Stuart Submitter ID: 71433	PC1-13053	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to use a natural capital approach of what the land can actually handle OR use a sub-catchment approach and work within communities OR combine a natural capital approach and a sub-catchment approach AND AMEND to use more precise tests to work out where the pathogens are originating from, cattle, sheep, birds or humans etc.
Main, Richard and Margaret Submitter ID: 73927	PC1-3481	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.6.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9349	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Masters, Stuart Bruce, Melvah Joy and Brendon James Submitter ID: 72445	PC1-3851	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure that Farm Environment Plans are a 'living' document and are able to be changed by consent and negotiation.
Matira Sub Catchment Group Submitter ID: 74148	PC1-9303	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 in its entirety OR AMEND to provide a land use suitability and a sub-catchment method that would work better.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11763	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Mayne, Anna Submitter ID: 72881	PC1-8988	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to ensure the OVERSEER Model is not used for a regulatory purpose AND AMEND to encourage the use of the Overseer Report and the Nitrate Leaching Estimate as part of a Farm Environment Plan

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ADD a method that will support farmers to reduce application rates of artificial nitrogen and phosphorus to a flat rate (30-50kg/ha/year) over time.
Mayne, Anna Submitter ID: 72881	PC1-13054	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - ENSURE that Waikato Regional Council considers working collaboratively with Ngati Rangi O Te Oro and the holistic environmental accounting/monitoring tool that whanau/hapu have developed.
McAlister, James and Maeve Submitter ID: 72921	PC1-5836	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6.
McClunie, Joseph and Margaret Submitter ID: 71175	PC1-72	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 provision about Farm Environment Plans and consider that people pay regional rates over and above general rates for many years.
McClunie, Joseph and Margaret Submitter ID: 71175	PC1-13055	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to set aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and replace with an actual measurement on each farm.
McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534	PC1-13056	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow for flexibility by establishing provisions which manage effects and are based on the underlying soil properties and their productive potential AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide exceptions to land use change exceptions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous.
McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534	PC1-13057	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so the restrictions and assessment of effects is not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions AND AMEND to ensure the application of the rules is low cost and with limited bureaucracy AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the Overseer Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534	PC1-13058	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.
McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534	PC1-6661	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.6 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements to achieve the same outcome in relation to certain land uses and terrains AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498	PC1-13059	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 the stock exclusion provisions so they apply on a farm by farm basis based on sub-catchment specific scientific information, tailored to those sub-catchments which have been identified as having a water quality issue AND REMOVE the 25 degree slope provisions AND REPLACE it with farming operations having over 18 stock units per hectare AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to focus stock exclusion from waterways on areas which have a scientific proof of water quality degradation AND AMEND to allow cattle to be mustered through waterways without an approved stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.
McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498	PC1-13060	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that Farm Environment Plans should be implemented in sub-catchments that have scientific evidence of the need for improvement AND AMEND so Farm Environment Plans must be flexible to accommodate market and environmental changes AND REMOVE the time constraints for preparation of Farm Environment Plans and allow farmers to set a plan based on their financial restrictions and apply it to the scientific, sub-catchment specific data.
McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498	PC1-6017	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.6 the provision relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with provisions to allow nitrogen leaching to be monitored through stock units outlined in Farm Environment Plans AND REMOVE the use of default values in the OVERSEER Model and incorporate actual weights and values which are specific to each farm.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11912	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799	PC1-5440	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow for flexibility in land use change rather than blanket rules based on existing land uses AND AMEND to provide exceptions to land use change restrictions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal AND AMEND to clarify the definition of waterbodies in Schedule C (i), (ii), (iii), and (iv).
MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799	PC1-13061	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow Farm Environment Plans to be written with flexibility, such as for nitrogen discharges and application of management practices AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual property, focus on addressing actual risk and target critical source areas AND AMEND to make an independent panel available to allow contested points in Farm Environment Plans between staff and farmers to be settled.
MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799	PC1-13062	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that restrictions and an assessment of the effects are not limited to consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point over a longer period AND ENSURE application of rules is low cost and involves limited bureaucracy AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to change the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation from the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 to a 5 year rolling average AND ENSURE the OVERSEER Model is a more dependable reference. AND AMEND to make the Nitrogen Reference Point more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels.
MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799	PC1-13063	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision from Rule 3.11.5.4.
Miller, Alexander Dane Submitter ID: 71212	PC1-337	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to extend the timeframe for professionals to oversee the development of templates to reduce the cost of preparing Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to provide greater flexibility.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8893	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6
Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111	PC1-4281	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. AND DELETE the use of OVERSEER from PPC1.
Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111	PC1-13064	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - ADD a sub-catchment approach which focuses on the contaminants of each particular sub-catchment and is based on science AND AMEND the rules so they are effects and science based.
Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111	PC1-13065	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm and allow them to address the potential or present contaminants.
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-13066	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow for flexibility by establishing provisions which manage effects and are based on the underlying soil properties and their productive potential AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide exceptions to land use change exceptions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous.
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-13067	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so the restrictions and assessment of effects is not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions. AND AMEND to ensure the application of the rules is low cost and with limited bureaucracy. AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the Overseer Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-13068	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-6499	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.6 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements to achieve the same outcome in relation to certain land uses and terrains AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.
Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466	PC1-9015	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 in its entirety and any provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND the rules requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm basis, district by district, and sub-catchment basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies. AND AMEND so the rules are tailored to specifically address the issue of concern, with logical flexibility to provide for alternative management approaches AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterbodies while being actively managed across the waterbody without requiring formed stock crossing structure, when crossing less than four times weekly. AND ANY consequential amendments arising from these submission points.
Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466	PC1-13069	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to focus on reducing the environmental impacts from intensive agriculture (>18 su/ha) especially that of dairy factory farming AND ANY consequential amendments arising from these submission points.
Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466	PC1-13070	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 in their entirety AND AMEND to a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND the rules so that they are science based, not based on grandparenting AND ANY consequential amendments arising from these submission points.
Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466	PC1-13071	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to require Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required AND AMEND to Farm Environment Plans should be produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to allow flexibility and good management practices and should be tailored to the individual property AND AMEND to provide for an inexpensive, independent panel to be available to allow contested points between staff and farmers AND ANY consequential amendments arising from these submission points.
Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054	PC1-8756	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each farm AND AMEND so that, if nitrogen discharges do have to be allocated, the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes for each sub-catchment AND REMOVE allocation based on 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting, especially for lower leaching land uses such as drystock

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what works best for each farm, science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment, and effects-based provisions AND AMEND to reconsider the use of Overseer modelled nitrogen discharge numbers to determine resource consent status and compliance AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point discharge restrictions and enable flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming and low impact land uses (< 20kgN/ha/yr) or apply a natural capital allocation.
Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054	PC1-13072	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow landowners to produce their own Farm Environment Plans with guidance and support from Waikato Regional Council AND DELETE the timeframes and set individual timeframes based on consultation with landowners and the sensitivity of the waterbody.
Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054	PC1-13073	Oppose the provision	AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.6 Farm Environment Plan requirements to reduce the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report, February 2017, with stock exclusion only applying to slopes of up to 15 degrees for deer and cattle, and only applying to waterbodies 1m or wider for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope AND RETAIN the requirement for fencing on land above 15 degrees for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha) AND REPLACE input standards such as riparian setbacks and limitation on cultivation with mitigations that are set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas.
Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054	PC1-13074	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture (>18su/ha) rather than applying inappropriate rules to extensive agriculture.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4645	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11611	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Ngati Hau Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11862	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Ngati Hau Tribal Trust Submitter ID: 73025	PC1-1973	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for the long term averaging of nitrogen losses AND AMEND to include alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach AND AMEND by utilising tools such as MENUs as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions, calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends that are used.
Ngati Hau Tribal Trust Submitter ID: 73025	PC1-13075	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - CONSIDER undertaking an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the plans AND AMEND to show land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified AND AMEND to provide clarity as to how the monitoring of these plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this AND AMEND to provide a unified approach to timeframes and content of consents issued.
Nichol, Peter Submitter ID: 71207	PC1-587	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirement for a resource consent Rule 3.11.5.6

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Nicholas, Michael George, Raewyn Joan and Jonathon George Submitter ID: 73891	PC1-3382	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6.
North Waikato Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 73705	PC1-2355	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for the establishment of an independent panel to deal with contestable points in a resource consent or Environment plan AND MAKE any consequential amendments necessary.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-8707	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to make changes as appropriate to reflect the reasons for the submission including the scope of Council's discretion to compel reductions to achieve the Objectives of PPC1 AND OR the alternative approach proposed in the submission [overview in Table 2 of the submission - Rule 6]. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to read: "The use of land for farming activities or <u>commercial vegetation production</u> that does not comply with the conditions, standards or terms of Rule 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.5 and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a Restricted Discretionary Activity (requiring resource consent). Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over the following matters:... vii. The matters addressed by Schedules A, B and C. viii. <u>The actions and timeframes for undertaking mitigation actions that reduce the diffuse discharges of activities nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water and whether those actions are likely to achieve the same or better reductions in those contaminants than the minimum standards under Rules 3.11.5.1, 3.11.5.4 and 3.11.5.5</u> ix. <u>the provision of information under Rules 3.11.5.1, 3.11.5.4 and 3.11.5.5.</u> <u>Applications should include the information requirements contained in Schedule 1</u> <u>The normal tests for notification apply."</u>
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-13076	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD to Rule 3.11.5.6 a new Matter of Control that reads: " <u>...Mitigation actions that maintain or reduce the diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus or sediment to water or to land where those contaminants may enter water including Best Management Practices to achieve Objective 3...</u> "
Oliver, Richard Douglas Submitter ID: 71343	PC1-1007	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.6 the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9479	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure that situations where adhering to the proposed rules would cause considerable environmental damage is recognised.
Paihere Farms Group Submitter ID: 73401	PC1-6274	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point/Schedule B until more scientific measures are in place to measure the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND MAKE any consequential amendments from these submission points.
Paine, Lachlan Preston Submitter ID: 73538	PC1-7683	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow trading of pollution credits where land is retired in one area but developed in another.
Pamu Farms of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74000	PC1-6011	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to a discretionary activity.
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves	PC1-13077	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 in its entirety

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73929			OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by re-notifying the plan only when there are clear indications of what land use is required on farms with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process OR AMEND by extending the timeframe AND AMEND to ensure that PPC1 is adjusted to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves Submitter ID: 73929	PC1-13078	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by re-notifying only when there is a better system for measuring contaminant losses from farms, with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves Submitter ID: 73929	PC1-6769	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by developing a fair system of nutrient allocation for the Waikato Region that allows communities and catchments to develop solutions that work towards the outcomes required. The plan could be amended and re-notified once an effective system is devised with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750	PC1-5307	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirement from Rule 3.11.5.6 in its entirety.
Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750	PC1-13079	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for timeframe extension for Farm Environment Plan development with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750	PC1-13080	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952	PC1-2759	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6.
Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290	PC1-1028	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 rather than consultants have more land owner input into Farm Environment Plan development AND AMEND to consider financial subsidies for Farm Environment Plans.
Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290	PC1-13081	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 stock exclusion fencing of waterway requirements to reflect the National Standard for stock exclusion.
Perfect Produce Co Ltd Submitter ID: 72488	PC1-4198	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide a new restricted discretionary rule to enable contaminant management by a catchment collective.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4377	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to recognise the value of experiential learning and adaptive management.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-13082	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - AND ENSURE focus is on monitoring, including trend monitoring of E.coli, phosphorus, ammonia and clarity during summer low flow.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-13083	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to place an obligation to undertake staged riparian fencing prior to Farm Environment Plan deadlines

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to allow a reasonable time between submitting a Farm Environment Plan and completion of stock exclusion works.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12038	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11714	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6320	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6 subject to the application of a revised Policy 16.
Pukerimu Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73073	PC1-4807	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 Matters for Control as appropriate to ensure that a Best Management Approach is applied to applicants for resource consent.
Pukeroa Farms Submitter ID: 73789	PC1-13084	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to include more publically available information on the problem areas AND AMEND so that all properties within the region are in PPC1.
Pukeroa Farms Submitter ID: 73789	PC1-7072	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions relating to nitrogen management so that all farms have independent watershed tests for what and if contaminants (nitrogen, phosphorous, pathogens and sediment) are detected, and then farm can make changes where and if necessary AND AMEND so that the nutrient loss is based on science and actual results on a farm by farm basis AND AMEND following review of the way a Nitrogen Reference Point is completed.
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-13085	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment AND RETAIN the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1 AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so it is a simple, workable document similar to a farm business plan with future focussed goals rather than being regulated by one rule.
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-13086	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm.
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-6977	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on 'grandparenting'.
Ramsay Baker, Mark and Cathy Submitter ID: 73608	PC1-8511	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to set aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and deal with problems such as sediment.
Ramsay Baker, Mark and Cathy Submitter ID: 73608	PC1-13087	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to extend the time frames and give more flexibility and allow farmers to do more themselves to lower costs.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10574	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Ravenscroft, Michael and Clare Submitter ID: 71223	PC1-1570	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 AND REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.6 with policies and rules that allow for land use that is economically and environmentally sound. Include any consequential amendments. Before replacing these rules engage in wider consultation so that stakeholders most affected by the rules are more able to have input into creating workable solutions AND AMEND to provide clearer information about the size of land that these provisions relate to AND ensure that the costs of implementing these rules are socially and economically acceptable.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ravenscroft, Michael and Clare Submitter ID: 71223	PC1-13088	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that Farm environment Plans are used to target actual risks and focus on managing those risks rather than having a one size fits all approach using permanent fencing.
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10156	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6 as it is currently written.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8633	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.6.
Ronaldson, David Submitter ID: 73585	PC1-7489	Oppose the provision	AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are required only where science indicates there is a problem in a sub-catchment.
Rotor Work Limited Submitter ID: 73415	PC1-5974	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to set a fair nitrogen leaching loss limit of 30kg/N/ha for all farms and all farm types. AND AMEND to make provision for monitor more closely all farms above 30kg/N/ha AND AMEND provision so that farms above 30kg/N/ha incur costs if they continue above 30kg/N/ha. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to reward low end dischargers.
Rowe, Susan Helen Submitter ID: 72588	PC1-13089	Oppose the provision	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.6 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.
Rowe, Susan Helen Submitter ID: 72588	PC1-6745	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils.
Saxton, David Christopher Submitter ID: 73946	PC1-3361	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1.
Saxton, David Christopher Submitter ID: 73946	PC1-13090	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.6 so exclusion is only required for waterbodies greater than 1m wide and where it is reasonable and practical to do so. Financial support from the Waikato Regional Council or Central Government is required for the construction of stock exclusion fencing. Consideration must also be given for the ongoing maintenance of fencing, the waterbody, any planting and the control of weeds within the exclusion zone.
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-13091	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model until it can comprehensively and accurately model all farm systems.
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-13092	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so ensure stock exclusion requirements only relate to cows, horses, pig and deer.
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-5903	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so urban areas are targeted to the same degree as farmers AND AMEND PPC1 to assess previous efforts farmers have made to improve water quality when considering future restrictions AND AMEND PPC1 to separately acknowledge the unique management systems of goat farming and its low impact on water quality AND AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions on land use due to gradient, in-situ grazing of winter forage crops and cultivation are soil type specific.
Scott, Fiona and John Submitter ID: 71350	PC1-868	Support the provision	RETAIN in Rule 3.11.5.6 the terms of notification of consent applications as proposed.
Scott, Neil, Ann, Brent and Louise	PC1-1822	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by removing the grandparenting approach from the plan.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73024			AMEND by providing a sub-catchment approach to address the contaminants that are relevant to each area rather than a blanket rule. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1245	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to change the stock exclusion rules to the National Water Accord and the National Regulations for Stock Exclusion.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-13093	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 Nitrogen Reference Point provisions, but if not deleted then AMEND to allocate all drystock farms around 25 kg Nitrogen /hectare/year [25 units of nitrogen]. AND AMEND to make better use of Farm Environment Plans.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-5043	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the grandparenting approach from PPC1 AND AMEND so that nitrogen is investigated at a sub-catchment level AND AMEND to set a band that all dischargers have to adhere to, that is equitable for all low and high dischargers.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-13094	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that farmers are able to manage or amend the Farm Environment Plan, with this being audited only.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-13095	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to include rules to control koi carp.
Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407	PC1-10386	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to remove the grandparenting approach AND AMEND to manage nitrogen emissions at a sub-catchment scale, with levels set according to the sub-catchment issue AND AMEND to set an emission range for all properties to ensure equity across all emitters.
Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407	PC1-13096	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to enable farmers to manage or change the Farm Environment Plan with this being audited only.
Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407	PC1-13097	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that PPC1 provisions manage all factors which affect water quality.
Simpson, Greg John Submitter ID: 73225	PC1-5546	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for the opportunity to use an effects based system to deal with the issues within each farm.
Simpson, Jennifer Submitter ID: 74145	PC1-9883	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the use of a Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 so that the effects of Nitrogen are addressed on a property basis.
Simpson, Jennifer Submitter ID: 74145	PC1-13098	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1 so that farmers can do a lot of the work themselves.
Singleton, Tim Submitter ID: 74161	PC1-4600	Oppose the provision	DELETE in Rule 3.11.5.7 the provision of excluding domestic cattle from all water bodies for all hill country sheep and beef farms. AND AMEND to ensure cattle cannot break feed on land with a main waterway unless it is fenced. AND AMEND to allow planning through Farm Environment Plans to identify which paddocks could be wintered on to minimise run off. AND DELETE fencing requirements for farms that are not intensively farmed [<8SU/ha]. AND AMEND to allow stock crossings at certain points of the river.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership	PC1-11191	Support the provision with amendments	Refer to relief cited elsewhere regarding certainty and implementation of PPC1 methods.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74062			
Steele, Brian and Debbie Submitter ID: 72946	PC1-4494	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.6.
Stokes, Barbara Mary Submitter ID: 73805	PC1-2448	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by REMOVING all current references to grandparenting and extensive operations needed for recording as the amount of nitrogen loss for grazing farms is low. AND AMEND by introducing a standard for all types of farms instead of trying to limit by type.
Stokes, Kelvin Arnold Submitter ID: 73748	PC1-5259	Oppose the provision with amendments	With respect to Rule 3.11.5.6, DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with an effects based system that encourages farmers to address actual farm problems e.g. sediment runoff.
Stokes, Kelvin Arnold Submitter ID: 73748	PC1-13099	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - AMEND time frames for Farm Environment Plans to take into account the overall cost.
Stokes Shorthorn Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73804	PC1-4060	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by setting aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and provide a system which is effects based AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by addressing actual farming problems rather than a blanket approach.
Stokes Shorthorn Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73804	PC1-13100	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by allowing farmers to prepare Farm Environment Plans themselves under certain guidelines and are flexible to meet the changing rules that Council is likely to introduce in future years.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-13101	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow for flexibility by establishing provisions which manage effects and are based on the underlying soil properties and their productive potential AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide exceptions to land use change exceptions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-13102	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so the restrictions and assessment of effects is not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions. AND AMEND to ensure the application of the rules is low cost and with limited bureaucracy. AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the Overseer Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-13103	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-6702	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.6 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements to achieve the same outcome in relation to certain land uses and terrains

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.
Strang and Strang Limited Submitter ID: 73851	PC1-5573	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 matters for control as appropriate to ensure that a Best Management Practice approach is applied to applicants for resource consent.
Tapp, Kevin Submitter ID: 73435	PC1-7467	Oppose the provision	DELETE provisions relating to stock exclusions from Rule 3.11.5.6. If not declined, then AMEND to provide for the ability to muster cattle through water bodies without having to develop a permitted stock crossing structure, which can be included in Farm Environment Plans with the number/head of cattle crossing at a time, amount of times a week crossing allowed etc AND AMEND to provide for fencing to be subsidized by the Waikato Regional Council AND AMEND to provide clearer guidelines AND AMEND to provide for longer timeframes AND AMEND to provide for flexibility in terrain that is difficult to fence.
Tapp, Kevin Submitter ID: 73435	PC1-13104	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha.
Tapp, Kevin Submitter ID: 73435	PC1-13105	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide for Farm Environment Plans to be produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support.
Tapp, Warren Submitter ID: 73013	PC1-2152	Oppose the provision	DELETE requirements that seek to exclude stock from waterways in Rule 3.11.5.6.
Taupo Lake Care Incorporated Submitter ID: 61093	PC1-9360	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.6 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model for regulatory purposes and any consequential amendments. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Taylor, Kenneth Rowland John Submitter ID: 71435	PC1-1477	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to determine stock exclusion requirements on a farm by farm basis AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Taylor, Kenneth Rowland John Submitter ID: 71435	PC1-13107	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 Land Use Change Rules: AMEND the land use change rules to be considered on a farm by farm basis AND any consequential amendments.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-1721	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by providing the requirement to exclude cattle from waterbodies that is determined on a sub-catchment and individual farm basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock in water bodies AND AMEND so that individual farmers are given subsidies to support or fully cover the cost of compliance.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-13108	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow a low cost self-generated Farm Environmental Plan AND ENSURE the Council works with industry bodies to develop Certified Industry Schemes AND AMEND to require Farm Environmental Plans in sub-catchments where improvements required are determined by science AND AMEND to tailor Farm Environmental Plans to individual properties rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND CONSIDER establishing an independent panel to mediate contested points between farmers and Council without the expense of an Environment Court appeal

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-13109	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to remove the requirement to manage a Nitrogen Reference Point based upon stocking rate and allow for seasonal fluctuations based on climate through a farm by farm approach AND AMEND to ensure that Best Management Practices are applied when using the OVERSEER Model including input standards, applying farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-13110	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - ADD soil tests as possible marker for nutrient loss AND AMEND the land use change rules to be determined on a sub-catchment and farm by farm basis. Consider land class rather than current land use as the basis for land use change possibility AND AMEND to allow flexibility by developing policies and rules which relate to managing adverse effects rather than a blanket rule which is based on existing land use AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11812	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11944	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-13111	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans allow for mitigation against contaminants and do not include prescriptive blanket measures AND AMEND PPC1 so that the timeframes are extend to enable compliance with the Farm Environment Plan provisions.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-13112	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on holding land use to historic leaching rates; stocking rates; and land uses AND PUT ON HOLD the implementation of PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6927	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 so properties are not required to be held at or below their Nitrogen Reference Point.
Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690	PC1-8915	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure an industry-wide capability assessment is undertaken to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans are to be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who bears the cost.
Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690	PC1-13113	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure that OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only, and to focus on trends.
Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690	PC1-13114	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure a consistent approach to timeframes and contents of consents.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust	PC1-7571	Not stated	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6 If the Nitrogen Reference Point is to be used AMEND to ensure compliance is assessed using a long term average of Nitrogen losses from the property

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73543			Rule 3.11.5.6: AMEND PPC1 to encourage the use of a range of mitigation tools such as the Waikato Regional Council's MENUS of mitigations.
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12136	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8082	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8213	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to ensure that any increase in discharges from commercial vegetable production is a non-complying activity.
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-13115	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - AMEND to ensure that non-compliance with Rule 3.11.5.2(3) and (4) is a non-complying activity AND DELETE references that provide for non-notification.
The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997	PC1-5097	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.6 in its entirety AND if not deleted, then AMEND to consider all contribution of all to contaminant loss including measuring city storm water.
Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208	PC1-13116	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - REMOVE the requirement for sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that actual weights are used and therefore actual stock unit measurements. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that where Overseer is used the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing the use of standardised input parameters. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point reduction to the 75th percentile.
Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208	PC1-13117	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that Farm Environment Plan are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates that improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so they are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards. They need to allow flexibility such as with nitrogen discharges and application of management practices AND AMEND to include provisions so that an independent panel is available to allow contested Farm Environment Plan points to be resolved without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.
Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208	PC1-6093	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that flexible rules that relate to effects and the underlying soil properties are established rather than existing land use. Make exceptions for land areas below 40 hectares and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous, such as improvements in biodiversity, sediment retention, phosphorous retention, economic efficiency and optimisation of natural resources. Restrictions and assessment of the effects should not be limited to consideration of the nitrogen discharges as modelled by OVERSEER. The flexibility needs to be low cost and with limited bureaucracy.
Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043	PC1-13118	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to allow for flexibility by establishing provisions which manage effects and are based on the underlying soil properties and their productive potential

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide exceptions to land use change exceptions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous.
Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043	PC1-13119	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so the restrictions and assessment of effects is not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions. AND AMEND to ensure the application of the rules is low cost and with limited bureaucracy. AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the Overseer Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required.
Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043	PC1-13120	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are only required in sub-catchments where science shows improvements are required AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan rules to allow flexibility, such as with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices, and are tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND PPC1 so an independent panel is convened to allow contested points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans to be addressed without the need to appeal to the Environment Court.
Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043	PC1-6673	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.6 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements on certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3439	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 as appropriate to require a Good Management Practices approach as described for Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.5.
Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544	PC1-4111	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 and the nitrogen reference years to allow long term averaging of nitrogen losses should the Nitrogen Reference Point be continued with AND AMEND PPC1 to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach and MENU's AND AMEND PPC1 so that outputs from the OVERSEER Model are used as a guide to decision-making only.
Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544	PC1-13121	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - undertake an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the Farm Environment Plans AND show landowners and industry how Farm Environment Plans will be constructed and how the gains will be quantified AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarity on how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for it.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544	PC1-13122	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to provide a unified approach to time-frames and the content of consents issued.
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5791	Support the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - Not Stated
Trinity Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 72608	PC1-9780	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.6.
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-2779	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point. (Rule 3.11.5.6) AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND to enable flexibility in nitrogen emissions from low intensity sheep and beef farming.
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-13123	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.6 - ADOPT a sub-catchment approach based on Farm Environment plans, using science to determine which contaminants are an issue in the catchment AND AMEND PPC1 so farm Environment Plans can be produced by the farmer or landowner, with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to adopt nationally recommended standards around fencing and the upper limit of low intensity agriculture (18 stock units per hectare as at 30 June in any given year).
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12222	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10508	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Verry, Adrian Submitter ID: 73810	PC1-2479	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.6 the Nitrogen grandparenting rule.
Verry, Adrian Submitter ID: 73810	PC1-13124	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to recognise alternative measures to replace fencing. AND AMEND to use the national stock exclusion standards.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12176	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12096	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Waiawa Farms Submitter ID: 71346	PC1-5834	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that the matters of control ensure Best Management Practice is applied to applicants for resource consent.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3525	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3477	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by adding a new matter over which Council reserves its discretion to read: " <u>viii. Consistency with the Objectives and Policies of the Waikato Regional Plan or proposed regional plan.</u> "
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3189	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to make clear how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance with rules AND AMEND to include in Rule 3.11.5.6 additional matters of control, standards and terms and matters of discretion providing for offset mitigation, generally as outlined in Policy 11. The matters should specify the offset:

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>- is for the same contaminant</p> <p>- occurs in the same sub-catchment, or if not practicable within the same Freshwater Management Unit</p> <p>- remains in place for the duration of the consent and is secured by consent condition</p>
<p>Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095</p>	PC1-11378	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to read: "Rule 3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary activity rule - the use of land for farming activities</p> <p><u>A. The use of land by an enterprise for sub-catchment farming activities and the associated diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a restricted discretionary activity (requiring resource consent) subject to the following requirements:</u></p> <p><u>A Sub-catchment management plan (prepared in accordance with [new] Schedule 2) is to be provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time when the resource consent application is lodged.</u></p> <p><u>Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion under Rule 3.11.5.6.A over the following matters:</u></p> <p>i. <u>Conformance with Policy 6(c);</u></p> <p>ii. <u>Cumulative effects on water quality in the relevant sub-catchment(s);</u></p> <p>iii. <u>The content of the Sub-catchment management plan prepared for the relevant sub-catchment by the relevant enterprise in accordance with the requirements of [new] Schedule 2;</u></p> <p>iv. <u>The need for and content of a Farm Environmental Plan;</u></p> <p>v. <u>The adoption of an adaptive management and mitigation approach to manage diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens;</u></p> <p>vi. <u>The term of the resource consent having regard to Policy 13;</u></p> <p>vii. <u>The timeframe and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed.</u></p> <p><u>B. The use of land for farming activities that does not comply with the conditions, standards or terms of Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.5 ...</u></p> <p><u>Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion under Rule 3.11.5.6.B over the following matters:</u></p> <p>...iv. <u>The term of the resource consent having regard to Policy 13...</u></p> <p><u>C. The use of land for farming activities and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result In those contaminants entering water that does not comply with the conditions, standards or terms of Rules 3.11.5.6.A or 3.11.5.6.B is a discretionary activity (requiring resource consent) subject to the following requirements:</u></p> <p><u>A Sub-catchment management plan (prepared in accordance with [new] Schedule 2) is to be provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time when the resource consent application is lodged.</u></p> <p>Notification:</p> <p>Consent applications under Rules 3.11.5.6.A, 3.11.5.6.B, and 3.11.5.6.C will be considered without notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected persons.</p> <p><u>Advisory note:</u></p> <p><u>The assessment of any applications under these rules shall take into account the matters identified in Policies 6(b) and 10-13 of Section 3.11.3."</u></p>
<p>Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480</p>	PC1-2143	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6 as proposed.
<p>Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688</p>	PC1-10334	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to clarify how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance.

3.11.5.6 Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā kōwhiringa mahi e herea ana – te whakamahinga o te whenua mō ngā mahinga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to include additional matters of control, standards and terms and matters of discretion providing for offset mitigation, generally as outlined in Policy 11. The matters should specify the offset: is for the same contaminant; occurs in the same sub-catchment, or if not practicable within the same Freshwater Management Unit; and remains in place for the duration of the consent and is secured by consent condition.
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-13125	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND in Rule 3.11.5.6 the provisions that specifying the Nitrogen Reference Point be calculated and not exceeded, and instead use the Nitrogen Reference Point as part of a Farm Environment Plan to inform mitigation measures.
Walter, Philip Submitter ID: 71194	PC1-6620	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in Rule 3.11.5.6 for sheep and beef farmers with the Olsen Phosphorus test being a better tool.
Walter and Doran, Peter Alan Susan and Casey Submitter ID: 73078	PC1-9124	Oppose the provision with amendments	Nitrogen Reference Point DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model for obtaining the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REPLACE with soil types and stock class to find the amount of nitrogen the soil can hold before leaching. AND AMEND to use sub-catchments to identify the amount of nitrogen loss and amount of nitrogen to be applied through scientific evidence not a grandparenting approach. AND AMEND so that farms not exceeding the 75th percentile can work on nitrogen applications for accumulating 5 year average.
Walter and Doran, Peter Alan Susan and Casey Submitter ID: 73078	PC1-13126	Support the provision with amendments	Stock Exclusion AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that only main streams and rivers are fenced. AND AMEND so that areas of high stock concentration are fenced such as crossings. AND AMEND to use dams to help slow sediment loss. AND subsidise farmers with new fencing and/or water systems that may need to be introduced as an alternative.
Waterworth, Bruce Kenrick Submitter ID: 71442	PC1-2529	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6 the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Jenefer Fay Submitter ID: 71438	PC1-1555	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to include the dairy sector within the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated over the 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial years. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Lewis Bruce Submitter ID: 71444	PC1-1523	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated using the highest leaching loss over the reference period using 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial year. AND RETAIN using the current version of OVERSEER to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND RETAIN that the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value includes the dairy sector. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Lewis Bruce Submitter ID: 71444	PC1-13127	Support the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so that there is the ability for cultivation of land irrespective of slope using a Farm Environment Plans.
Waterworth, Serena Submitter ID: 71437	PC1-8570	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6 AND AMEND to provide flexibility to move Nitrogen Reference Points across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Serena Submitter ID: 71437	PC1-13128	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.6 AND AMEND to provide flexibility for cultivation and winter cropping on land irrespective of slope through Farm Environment Plans.
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-13129	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to a guideline, not a rule.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-7203	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 so farms can produce their own Farm Environment Plan with guidance from a Council. AND REMOVE timeframes and instead set through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints.
Welsh, Mikayla Submitter ID: 74184	PC1-6149	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE provisions in PPC1 that relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 by addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas, tailored farm specific critical source management, targeted riparian planting and stock management approaches AND AMEND by allowing the ability to muster cattle through waterbodies without requiring formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times weekly AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3877	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.6 the Nitrogen Reference Point the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with the use of Farm Environment Plans as the primary tool to manage nutrient losses. Nitrogen Reference Points should be used to support the Farm Environment Plans and farms with high emission should still be required to reduce their nutrient losses.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-13130	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.6 - more work should be done on addressing contaminant loss through a sub-catchment approach including increased use of technology and water monitoring to support the identification of sub-catchment issues.
Williamson, Jack Submitter ID: 72769	PC1-8927	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to extend the reference period for Nitrogen Reference Points AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to calculate Nitrogen Reference Points.
Williamson, Jack Submitter ID: 72769	PC1-13131	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to include stock exclusion alternatives where fencing is not practical or feasible.
Williamson, Stephen David Submitter ID: 73040	PC1-8676	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.6.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-950	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.6 the provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-13132	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.6 the provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-13133	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.6 to contain rules for Koi Carp elimination and measurement of all contributions to contaminant discharges including city storm water.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Adams, Neville	PC1-5064	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74154			[AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376	PC1-2174	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by establishing policies and rules which relate to managing effects and are based on recognition of productive underlying soil properties rather than blanket rules based on existing land use.</p> <p>AND AMEND by providing exceptions to land use change restrictions including for smaller land areas and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous.</p> <p>AND AMEND by not limiting the restrictions and assessment of effects to consideration of the nitrogen discharges as modelled by OVERSEER.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising.</p> <p>Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AMEND by removing the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of Overseer.</p> <p>AND AMEND by adopting a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND AMEND by removing a blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for that sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to determine what is best for each farm and science to determine what contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.</p> <p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and Overseer from all other areas in PPC1.</p> <p>AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.</p> <p>Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND AMEND by requiring Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required.</p> <p>AND AMEND by allowing flexibility in Farm Environment Plans so that they can be tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than blanket regulatory standards.</p> <p>AND establish an independent panel to allow contested points between staff and farmers to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to the Environment Court.</p> <p>AND MAKE any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point.</p>
Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374	PC1-9226	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for flexibility in land use change with provisions that relate to managing effects, and which are based on underlying soil properties and their productive potential, rather than blanket rules based on existing land uses</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for exceptions to land use change for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where the environmental effects are minimal or advantageous</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure assessment of the effects are not limited to consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND DELETE provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point in their entirety</p> <p>AND DELETE provisions relating to Overseer in their entirety</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure there is no blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for a sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required</p>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are written to allow flexibility with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual properties and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards</p> <p>AND AMEND to convene an independent panel to address points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans without the cost of appeal to the Environment Court.</p>
Anderson, Jack L and Ann A Submitter ID: 73085	PC1-4260	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point.</p> <p>AND AMEND to deal with on farm problems.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend time-frames for Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>AND AMEND to increase flexibility of Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>AND AMEND to lower the cost of Farm Environment Plans.</p>
Anselmi, Denzil Peter Submitter ID: 72614	PC1-5142	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Anselmi, Nicholas John Submitter ID: 72885	PC1-5946	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that converting farms should be monitored more closely.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Land Use Capability is considered when a farm is looking to change its land use and if it fits into the category of the contour/soil type, then the farmer should be free to swap between demanding markets.</p>
Ashdale Enterprises Ltd Submitter ID: 72465	PC1-1679	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure consents are required for all land use including iwi ancestral land.
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-7160	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.</p> <p>OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by removing blanket rules based on existing land use and establishing policies and rules which relate to managing effects based on the underlying soil properties.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that land use change is permitted where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous (improvements in biodiversity, sediment or phosphorous retention, economic efficiency and optimisation of natural resources), including for land areas below 40 hectares</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions and assessment of the effects is not limited to nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point (grandparenting) provisions of PPC1</p> <p>AND, if the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are not deleted, AMEND PPC1 so that Overseer is not solely relied on but is used as part of a range of measurement tools</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that where Overseer is used that the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters</p> <p>AND REMOVE the requirement for operations at or under 18 stock units, and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm and water body</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that where nitrogen discharges from a property have to be allocated then the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes that are to be achieved for each sub-catchment, not on the 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting approach</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans are used to determine what would work best on each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required</p>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that for Farm Environment Plans an independent panel is available to ensure accountability and enable contested points to be settled without appeals to the Environment Court</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 to the standards recommended in the Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so fencing is required above 15 degree slope for farming operations greater than 18su/ha</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so mitigations are set on a farm by farm basis, focused on management of clearly identified and measurable 'critical source management areas'</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so the rules are focused on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture greater than 18su/ha rather than applying blanket rules to all extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that there is flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr for example or apply natural capital allocation)</p> <p>AND AMEND the timeframes to prepare Farm Environment Plans so they are set through consultation with the farmer taking into account the Waikato Regional Council subsidy available; the individual farmer's financial constraints; and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.</p>
<p>Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811</p>	<p>PC1-5360</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.</p> <p>OR AMEND to ensure flexibility by removing blanket rules based on existing land use and establish policies and rules which relate to managing effects which recognise and are based on underlying soil properties.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that land use change is permitted where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous, such as improvements in biodiversity, sediment retention, phosphorous retention, economic efficiency and optimisation of natural resources (including for smaller land areas below 40 hectares).</p> <p>AND AMEND so that restrictions and an assessment of the effects is not limited to consideration of the nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model.</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point (grandparenting) clauses and standards.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the application of rules is low cost, efficient and involves minimal bureaucracy.</p>
<p>A S Wilcox & Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 73142</p>	<p>PC1-4320</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>REMOVE the Non-complying Activity status of Rule 3.11.5.7</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Activity rule that enables the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where it can be demonstrated that the effects of the land use change will result in a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens.</p>
<p>Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045</p>	<p>PC1-6201</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>ADD a NEW restricted discretionary activity Rule 3.11.5.7A as follows:</p> <p><u>"Rule 3.11.5.7A Restricted Discretionary activity rule - Land Use Change</u></p> <p><u>Notwithstanding any other rule in this Plan, in order to achieve a staged approach to change, any of the following changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise located in the Waikato and Waipā catchments, including in circumstances where the use of land included the ongoing conversion of land from production forestry to farming activity (including arable cropping), AND where the ongoing conversion of land from production forestry to farming activity was commenced prior to 1 June 2015 are restricted discretionary activities (requiring resource consent):</u></p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <u>1. Woody vegetation to farming activities; or</u> <u>2. Any livestock grazing other than dairy farming to dairy farming; or</u> <u>3. Arable cropping to dairy farming.</u>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>Subject to the following standards and terms:</u></p> <p><u>a) The 5-year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point, or where Nitrogen Reference Point has not been calculated, the average nitrogen loss for the property or enterprise over the 5 year period ending 30 June of the preceding financial year that the application is made.</u></p> <p><u>b) Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in accordance with Schedule C.</u></p> <p><u>Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over the following matters:</u></p> <p><u>i. Cumulative effects on water quality of the catchment of the Waikato and Waipā Rivers.</u></p> <p><u>ii. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens.</u></p> <p><u>iii. The need for and the content of a Farm Environment Plan.</u></p> <p><u>iv. The term of the resource consent.</u></p> <p><u>v. The monitoring, record keeping, reporting and information provision requirements for the holder of the resource consent.</u></p> <p><u>vi. The time frame and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed."</u></p> <p>AND ADD a NEW restricted discretionary activity Rule 3.11.5.7B:</p> <p><u>"Rule 3.11.5.7B Restricted Discretionary activity rule - Land Use Change</u></p> <p><u>Notwithstanding any other rule in this Plan, in order to achieve a staged approach to change, any of the following changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise located in the Waikato and Waipā catchments, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 4.1 hectares are restricted discretionary activities (requiring resource consent):</u></p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <u>1. Woody vegetation to farming activities; or</u> <u>2. Any livestock grazing other than dairy farming to dairy farming; or</u> <u>3. Arable cropping to dairy farming;</u> <u>4. Any land use to commercial vegetable production except as provided for under standard and term g. of Rule 3.11.5.5.</u> <p><u>Subject to the following standards and terms:</u></p> <p><u>a) The 5-year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point, or where Nitrogen Reference Point has not been calculated, the average nitrogen loss for the property or enterprise over the 5 year period ending 30 June of the preceding financial year that the application is made.</u></p> <p><u>b) Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in accordance with Schedule C.</u></p> <p><u>Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over the following matters:</u></p> <p><u>i. Cumulative effects on water quality of the catchment of the Waikato and Waipā Rivers.</u></p> <p><u>ii. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens.</u></p> <p><u>iii. The need for and the content of a Farm Environment Plan, including the use of offset mitigation measures.</u></p> <p><u>iv. The term of the resource consent.</u></p> <p><u>v. The monitoring, record keeping, reporting, and information provision requirements for the holder of the resource consent.</u></p> <p><u>vi. The time frame and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as follows:</p> <p>Rule 3.11.5.7 - Non-complying activity rule - Land Use Change</p> <p><u>"The following activities which do not comply with the standards and terms of rule(s) 3.11.5.7A [or 3.11.5.7B] are non-complying activities:</u></p> <p><u>Changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise located in the Waikato and Waipā catchments, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 4.1 hectares..."</u></p>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to include any appropriate or consequential amendments to the rules set out above, or any other rule in PPC1 in order to address the reasons for submission and/or ensure drafting consistency.
Atkinson, John Submitter ID: 72550	PC1-6508	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Atkinson, Richard Submitter ID: 73077	PC1-5211	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to a land use capability model for nitrogen.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-11002	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the notification section of Rule 3.11.5.7 to read: "Notification: Consent applications will be considered without limited or public notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected persons, subject to the Council being satisfied that the loss of contaminants from the proposed land use will be lower than that from the existing land use."
Austin, John Desmond Submitter ID: 74176	PC1-5929	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and REPLACE it with a rule that enables land-use change to occur with reference to established sub-catchment limits. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that land use change for farming activities with contaminant losses below the sub-catchment limit is a permitted activity so long as contaminant losses do not exceed the sub-catchment limit. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that land use change for farming activities with contaminant losses above the catchment limit is a consented activity.
Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821	PC1-9461	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE reference to the Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND so that all landowners have the same Nitrogen Reference Point, which is the same level that high discharges cannot exceed AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to be at a catchment level.
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-6714	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.7. AND DELETE the restricting land use provisions of Rule 3.11.5.7. AND DELETE the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.7. AND, if not deleted, AMEND the timelines for the development of Farm Environment Plans by lengthening them. AND AMEND PPC1 to include rules for the elimination of koi carp. AND AMEND PPC1 to include any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Bailey, James Submitter ID: 73926	PC1-9024	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to replace the 'staged' approach with an 'Adaptive Management' approach to managing nitrogen and all contaminants AND AMEND PPC1 to recognise Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital as the basis of nitrogen management AND AMEND to enable transition toward the Vision and Strategy with Land Use Suitability as a starting point and using Adaptive Management as our understanding develops, reviewing and adapting through subsequent plan changes. AND DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.7 requirement to manage property level discharges to a Nitrogen Reference Point based on historic profiles AND AMEND PPC1 to apply Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital now by including allocation based on the Natural Capital of soils through a Land Use Capability approach AND AMEND to provide a flexibility cap for low leaching farm systems below a certain threshold (20kgN/ha/yr) that is deemed as a sustainable level for the transition period, with farmers with a Nitrogen Reference Point below this enabled to increase up to this point.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Baldwin, Gray and Marilyn Submitter ID: 72499	PC1-10041	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to change the non-complying activity status to a discretionary activity AND AMEND to require farmers to implement a range of mitigations for the discharge of contaminants to the environment across all critical catchments of the Waikato River AND AMEND to ensure these mitigations are incorporated into Farm Environment Plans AND ensure a robust system of audit is implemented.
Baldwin, Jeremy and Alana Submitter ID: 71389	PC1-1042	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 from a Non-Complying Activity Rule so that land use change is a Controlled Activity.
Baldwin, Trevor and Wilhelmina Submitter ID: 71221	PC1-6259	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for land use change as a controlled activity.
Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited Submitter ID: 74036	PC1-6867	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.7 the non-complying status and REPLACE with a discretionary activity status. AND MAKE any similar amendments to like effect or any consequential amendments that stem from the relief sought.
Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834	PC1-11432	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Barker, Karen Submitter ID: 73068	PC1-9093	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Barnett, Michael Submitter ID: 73079	PC1-4165	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Barron, Daniel and Sarah Submitter ID: 73943	PC1-5130	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to use a sub-catchment approach. AND AMEND to test water in specific areas to check the water quality and adjustments can be made if need be.
Bartholomew and Tulloch, Flora Beryl and David John Submitter ID: 73083	PC1-4328	Oppose the provision	REMOVE PPC1.
Barton, Rachel and Jonathan Submitter ID: 71425	PC1-1664	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow greater flexibility within farming systems and if they are trying to get more trees in that region and want to use blanket rules, that all land owners have to plant 10% of their land with trees, not just hill country sheep and beef farmers, with either plantation or native to offset emitting. AND AMEND to promote positive land use change that will help support rural regions for continued growth in the future. AND AMEND to ensure that farming units that have excess of 18 Su/ha are limited. AND AMEND blanket rules as they limit flexibility, and stifles community growth and development. AND AMEND to provide compensation to land owners in PPC1 is implemented.
Bateup, Mark William Submitter ID: 73930	PC1-3262	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.7 to ensure there is no separation in land use classification between growing arable or vegetable crops AND AMEND to enable change between growing vegetable or arable crops without needing a consent AND AMEND to enable increase in the area of vegetable crop grown without needing a consent, provided the whole farm Nitrogen Reference Point is not exceeded and the risk of sediment loss is not increased.
B Das and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 73689	PC1-9069	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.7 and related provisions that discourage or make unduly difficult the ability to rotate crops onto new land based on the type of operation. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow the ability to apply for a restricted discretionary consent for land use change to vegetable production for operations capable of demonstrating their practices reduce discharges.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11505	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that the Rule does not apply to land use change where it does not exceed the sustainable Nitrogen discharge threshold (or limit) for the sub-catchment, or stocking rates. AND AMEND so that there is the requirement where the change in land use results in discharges in exceedance of the sustainable discharge level, that those discharges have to be reduced overtime, and may not exceed the 50th percentile for that catchment.
Bell, Helen and Ian Submitter ID: 71345	PC1-7566	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Bellview Plains Ltd Submitter ID: 73496	PC1-8619	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Beverland, Robert William Submitter ID: 73911	PC1-5196	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8051	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Bluett, John and Jill Submitter ID: 72889	PC1-9928	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow more flexibility for land use change AND AMEND to allow land owners to record land uses in the past 10 years.
Bodley, Jefferis William Submitter ID: 73429	PC1-2203	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that land use change in high priority sub-catchments is a Restricted Discretionary Activity and discretion is limited to management of diffuse discharges of the four contaminants. AND AMEND so that land use change in low priority water quality sub-catchments is a Permitted Activity. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted, in the context of water quality gains through a tailored Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments.
Bolt Trust, King Country Partnership 2013 LP and Lone Pine Trust Submitter ID: 73539	PC1-6473	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow land use changes to remain unconsented. AND AMEND PPC1 to recognise farmers who have taken action already and not penalise them. AND AMEND PPC1 so different farming systems and types of farming are treated differently.
Brewer, Kylie Lynn Submitter ID: 72911	PC1-8163	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine the environmental risks of the land and assess if a future proposed land use is appropriate for the land contour and soil type(s).
Briggs, Graham John Submitter ID: 73938	PC1-3182	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by providing a fair limit of 30 kilograms per hectare, per year for all farm types and closely monitor. For those who farm above incur costs and provide possible awards for low end emitters. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Briggs, Robin John Submitter ID: 73920	PC1-4967	Oppose the provision	Nitrogen Reference Point AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to a nitrogen cap set at 30kg/N/ha for all farms. Farms higher than 30kg/ha pay a fee for this right. AND AMEND so that farms under 30kg/N/ha nitrogen cap have minimum restrictions imposed on them. AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha are to fence main water ways (lakes, rivers) only. AND AMEND so that farm under 30kg/N/ha have an Environmental Farm Plan to back this up. AND AMEND to a more reliable tool of measuring nitrogen than OVERSEER. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Farm Management Plan

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to include compensation to cover the costs incurred to meet requirements, this could come from the fines from the high end nitrogen users. AND AMEND to consider for environment work already achieved on farms. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Restricting Land Use Change AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to set a nitrogen cap of 30ks/N/ha for drystock farmers. AND AMEND Rules so that fencing of lakes, rivers and major interior creeks is required (not minor creeks). AND AMEND so that changing Forestry land to dairy is not permitted. AND AMEND so that dairy conversions are strictly controlled to meet environmental expectations. AND AMEND so that high end Nitrogen capped farmers are controlled and pay for any excess nitrogen caps. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2941	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to account for changes on a property that encourages de-intensification land use change.
Bromham, Alexander David Clive & Judith Leigh Submitter ID: 73906	PC1-3476	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so changes in land use do not need to be notified or require resource consent from Council.
Brooks, Hayden Gregory and Susan Jennifer Submitter ID: 71174	PC1-97	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to include rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process
Brown, Peter Submitter ID: 72628	PC1-9817	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Bryant, Kerry Submitter ID: 72985	PC1-7886	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Buchanan, Jason Robert Submitter ID: 73696	PC1-5409	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was stated for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Buckley, Carol Submitter ID: 71421	PC1-2701	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that contaminants are addressed on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting on the highest emitting sub-catchments. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that land use change is a permitted activity for low-priority sub-catchments and a Restricted Discretionary Activity for high priority sub-catchments in relation to water quality. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1427	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that land use change is a permitted activity. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies, in the context of the water quality gains to be made, to be adopted through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Butler, Philip David Francis and Lois Elizabeth Submitter ID: 72772	PC1-4969	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
C&A Neville Family Trust Submitter ID: 72865	PC1-10957	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			[AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
C & S Guyton Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73131	PC1-3754	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6399	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment bases targeting the highest emitting sub-catchments AND AMEND PPC1 to reduce activity status to restricted discretionary for high priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants AND AMEND PPC1 to reduce activity status to permitted for low priority sub-catchments in relation to water quality AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Carey, Rita Anne Submitter ID: 74006	PC1-3128	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for low intensity changes e.g. cultivating a small area for a feed crop or trial crop to spread the risk AND AMEND to define how to avoid woody vegetation when aerial spraying.
Carter, Shaun Colin Thomas Submitter ID: 74159	PC1-8544	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and REPLACE it with one that allows for the further development and intensification of land and change in its use, providing that a Farm Environment Plan is produced showing that the loss of contaminants will not be greater than that of operations of a similar nature in that area. AND AMEND to provide for any consequential or similar amendments, to give effect to the submission.
Chapman, Brenhan J Submitter ID: 72776	PC1-10277	Oppose the provision	ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where it can be demonstrated the land use change will result in a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens.
Chapman, John K Submitter ID: 73086	PC1-10692	Oppose the provision	ADD a Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where it can be demonstrated the land use change will result in a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens.
Chapman, Sharon M Submitter ID: 73084	PC1-10736	Oppose the provision	ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where it can be demonstrated the land use change will result in a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens.
Chapman, Victor J Submitter ID: 72779	PC1-10714	Oppose the provision	ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where it can be demonstrated the land use change will result in a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7797	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.7: DELETE all the rules and schedules as appropriate to remove provisions for land use consent terms and conditions. AND RETAIN the use of rules for the control and reduction of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens. AND AMEND the land use provisions of PPC1 so the Waikato Regional Council is only notified of land use change and the Farm Environment Plan for that new land use.
Chhagn Bros Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73762	PC1-5596	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 by adding a new restricted discretionary activity rule that enables the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where the effects of the land use change can demonstrate that there will be a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens as a result of the land use change.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985	PC1-7915	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.7 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REMOVE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment based approach in conjunction with a Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to remove the stock exclusion fencing requirement for slopes over 15 degrees. AND AMEND to provide for a change to the stock exclusion threshold to 12 stock units per hectare AND AMEND for stock exclusion the definition of a waterway to align with the definition in the NPS-FM. AND AMEND to include stock exclusion fencing in Farm Environment Plans and through catchment requirements AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and instead use land capability as a yard stick AND AMEND to ensure everyone changing land use is treated the same.
Chick, Leith Roger Submitter ID: 53276	PC1-10145	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND to make one rule for all AND AMEND to use the Farm Environment Plans in place of a reference point AND REMOVE the Overseer Model as tool for measuring nitrogen leaching AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans and land suitability to establish stocking rates. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for variable seasons AND AMEND to make Farm Environment Plans sub-catchment- and farm-specific, with allowance for variable seasons, where Farm Environment Plans are prepared by farmers with regional council input
Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064	PC1-4763	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.7: REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model to derive the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to invest in a purpose built model to deliver information on properties and management practices and to enable a base/reference point to be established AND AMEND so nitrogen usage is allocated on an individual property capacity (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan which would take into account soil type, climatic conditions, etc) AND AMEND so the sub-catchment approach focuses on contaminants that are pertinent to individual farms (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan) AND AMEND so nutrient management methods are not based on grandparenting. Use science to regulate appropriate usage.
Clapcott, Michael John Submitter ID: 72625	PC1-9791	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Clark, Craig Submitter ID: 73221	PC1-9204	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Clark, Wendy Submitter ID: 74002	PC1-7331	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure normal seasonal fluctuations in land use remain permitted. AND ensure that Objectives 2 and 4 are met.
Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621	PC1-8469	Oppose the provision	AMEND to allow for flexibility in Rule 3.11.5.7 by establishing provisions which manage effects, and are based on recognition of underlying soil properties and their productive potential AND AMEND to provide exceptions to land use change restrictions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous AND AMEND to extend the consideration of restrictions and assessment of effects beyond that of the nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND RETAIN the reduction of a Nitrogen Reference Point to a percentile

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND REMOVE the 75th percentile and determine an appropriate percentile following statistical assessment of data AND DELETE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and deer and beef farmers to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND ENSURE Olsen P from soil tests is used as a possible marker for sedimentary nutrient losses.
Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097	PC1-7753	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by substituting to individual Farm Environment Plans instead of the OVERSEER Model to determine land use capability and individual farm base discharge allowance. AND AMEND to provide Nitrogen Reference Point grant credits to farms where evidence farming practices have been environmentally active to reduce use of nitrogen and other potential contaminants. AND AMEND Nitrogen Reference Points to recognise historic lower use of Nitrogen by beef and sheep farms to dairy and allow prescribed favourable variation for that farm type. OR AMEND to ensure provision is made for method that looks at land use capability to assess land. AND MAKE any consequential amendments
Clover Farm Limited Submitter ID: 72492	PC1-3865	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Clune, Grant William John Submitter ID: 73544	PC1-6587	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10802	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. IF Rule 3.11.5.7 is not deleted, RETAIN the expiry date.
Coleman, Mark and Ruth Submitter ID: 71424	PC1-7401	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 for sheep and beef farms. AND AMEND to exclude sheep and beef farms from Nitrogen Reference Point provisions. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Collins, Nick Submitter ID: 71202	PC1-817	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide for two tier farming incorporating livestock farming with extensive tree planting and options other than forestry need to be considered e.g Manuka planting for honey production AND AMEND to consider the impact to the environment of forestry at harvest time within Rule 3.11.5.7.
Constantine, Dale Andrew Submitter ID: 74151	PC1-9104	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety. OR AMEND to allow farmers to retain the right to make changes to their farming practices to ensure they remain a viable and sustainable business for generations to come. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Cook, Ian and Doreen Submitter ID: 71663	PC1-9645	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Cooper, Michael Cliff Submitter ID: 71296	PC1-1684	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Cotman, Jim Submitter ID: 59884	PC1-4879	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.7: WITHDRAW PPC1 and REPLACE it with a new plan that endorses 'Best Practical Options' that are developed by landowners AND AMEND to provide a new plan that supports the development and implementation of Catchment Management Plans that are led by landowners AND ENSURE this new plan supports identifying potential critical source contaminant pathways on a sub-catchment basis to provide quantifiable measures and factual information into consideration Catchment Management Plans AND ENSURE this new plan encourages innovative new science that can provide alternative means to managing water quality

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ENSURE the new plan recognises that well informed landowners as stewards of their land are the best and only people who can create action on the ground</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan approach favours a 'shared values' approach where all parties work toward achieving sensible water quality targets.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that the primary focus of the new plan is a comprehensive programme to eliminate Koi Carp along with the native species predator, catfish.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that the new plan addresses the adverse effects of the Weir, Department of Conservation, and Fish and Game placed in the Whangamarino Stream</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 with a new plan where the primary sector is encouraged to grow and contribute to the regional economy (in a sustainable way).</p>
Coup, Megan Submitter ID: 71839	PC1-7028	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that the rule is overridden with Land Use Capability, in which Farm Environment Plans stipulate the appropriate use for the land.</p>
Cox, Ian Graeme and Beverley Mae Submitter ID: 73023	PC1-10085	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9691	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to determine stock exclusion fencing requirements on an individual farm basis, taking other mitigation measures into account</p> <p>AND AMEND to exclude small waterways from fencing requirements, with a minimum width and depth for fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how slope is measured</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how land within setbacks is to be maintained and funded, with consideration of Council-subsidised planting and spraying programmes</p> <p>AND AMEND to determine stock crossing requirements on an individual farm basis, with no culvert crossing required when stock crossing is infrequent</p> <p>AND AMEND to put a plan in place for the removal of carp</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure drains are still able to be cleaned</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for Council to fund fencing and associated costs</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow owners to prepare Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for separate, reliable measures for the discharge of sediment, nitrogen, phosphorous and microbial pathogens</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a Council subsidy for Farm Environment Plan costs</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify penalties and enforcement for not preparing or implementing a Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans for each land use block rather than the whole property where there is mixed use</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide alternatives to the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider land use change as a whole over the country rather than by property or owner</p> <p>AND REMOVE the Māori land exclusion from land use change restrictions.</p>
Cranleigh Agri-Business Trust Submitter ID: 72502	PC1-4570	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and REPLACE with a rule that enables land use change within sub-catchment limits.
Crawford, Fraser and Liz	PC1-8006	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address land use change through Farm Environment Plans.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73767			
Crichton, John Submitter ID: 73065	PC1-8384	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety If not deleted then AMEND to provide for water pollution to be addressed by other methods, AND AMEND provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to ensure initial nitrogen allowances are based on land size, such that each hectare has the same nitrogen allowance, AND AMEND to provide for initial nitrogen allowances to be traded on a commercial basis, AND AMEND provisions relating to Farm Environment Plans so that such plans are only required for larger farms, such as 100 ha and above, AND AMEND to provide for much simpler Farm Environment Plans for smaller units, OR AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans for all units under 100 hectares are not required.
Croft, Shane Lowell Mark Submitter ID: 74056	PC1-10919	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to use Land Use Capability, soil maps and Farm Environment Plans to help determine appropriate farming enterprises.
Curry, Alan Submitter ID: 73014	PC1-1775	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10247	Support the provision with amendments	ADD an advice note to Rule 3.11.5.7 to read: " <u>Advice note: Changes in land use described above where the resulting land use will not increase diffuse discharges of contaminant, (including that they do not exceed the property or enterprise's Nitrogen Reference Point), will generally be granted. This will be able to be established at the time that the farm or enterprise has completed a Farm Environment Plan and are managing within their Nitrogen Reference Point.</u> "
Davison, Graham and Rosemary Submitter ID: 72594	PC1-7428	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to give land use change flexibility on a farm by farm basis AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7/PPC1 in its entirety provisions providing exemptions of Māori owned land so everyone is treated equally.
Dawson, Lesley Fae Submitter ID: 73862	PC1-5673	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that farmers who have voluntarily reduced their artificial fertiliser application in the past are incentivised or rewarded for maintaining a lower Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure that land value is not affected by Nitrogen Reference Points.
Dean, Matthew D'Ornan Keith Submitter ID: 60477	PC1-3872	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide the same flexibility and supported approach to enthusiastic young farmers that is extended to tangata whenua in Chapter 3.11.
de Haan, Andre Submitter ID: 73437	PC1-6257	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide for the use of land use capability assessment plans, to show limitations of nitrogen use, with the likes of OVERSEER to guide fertiliser use.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7630	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to give land use change in sub-catchments of high priority for water quality a Restricted Discretionary activity status and in low priority sub-catchments a Permitted activity status. AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within each sub-catchment. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies through tailored Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis with targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-11059	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7 with stronger policy guidance to support its use. ALTERNATIVELY, CONSIDER a prohibited activity rule to replace Rule 3.11.5.7, as a mechanism to avoid adverse effects of land use change on water quality.
Dixon, Grant	PC1-7610	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are developed in conjunction with the land occupier. AND AMEND timelines for Farm Environment Plans so they are achievable.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73980			AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure the person developing the Farm Environment Plan is suitably experienced in farming matters. AND AMEND PPC1 so the Farm Environment Plan provides the reference point for nitrogen efficiency for each enterprise. AND AMEND PPC1 so that an industry standard, forms the base measurement for increasing efficiency.
Dorreen, Ian David and Bronwyn Nugent Submitter ID: 73991	PC1-8503	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Drummond Dairy Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72831	PC1-5657	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-621	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and REPLACE with a new land use change rule that covers the whole country and applies to all land equally AND AMEND to provide for alternative methods to fencing waterways and stock crossings on a farm by farm basis with an extended timeframe AND AMEND to establish minimum width and depth for waterways before fencing is required AND CLARIFY the slope measurements and setback requirements AND AMEND to address drain cleaning issues AND Council to pay for fencing AND Council to develop a plan to get rid of carp AND AMEND so that land owners prepare Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to extend the time frame for when Farm Environment Plans are due AND CLARIFY penalties for not having a farm environment plan and how this will be enforced AND AMEND to establish separate alternative measurements for nitrogen, phosphorus and pathogens AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model and REPLACE with a program that is easy to use, land owners can set up and works AND Council to provide a subsidy for costs.
DVL and ST Robinson Family Trust Submitter ID: 72915	PC1-10973	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Edmonds, Suzanne Louise Submitter ID: 71085	PC1-52	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to take into account the beneficial land use changes that have been and will be undertaken by farmers.
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1163	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND to consider replacing with a policy for land use capability through a Farm Environment Plan.
Elliott, Peter Allan Submitter ID: 73615	PC1-4234	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Elliott, Peter and Dagmar Submitter ID: 73413	PC1-8476	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.7.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ernest and Moffitt, Robert and Theodora Submitter ID: 73879	PC1-3274	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that consent is not required for change of land use within a farm for a period of 5 years.
Erskine, John & Lynette Submitter ID: 73030	PC1-4242	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow land use change with mitigation systems in place.
Eru Nikorima Trust Submitter ID: 74144	PC1-8999	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure that development of Māori land blocks is not constrained by restricting low nutrient leaching land use options that have been use previously AND AMEND to ensure that controlling losses from land-based activities is not by way of a broad brush approach of limiting land use change AND AMEND to ensure that any land use change is limited by an appropriate means of gauging a best practice approach to managing losses, rather than completely limiting land use change AND CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses to provide greater ability to cope with year on year changes. AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure that tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model's calculations are used as a guide only.
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-438	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE in its entirety - Nitrogen Reference Point - Rule 3.11.5.7 Farm Environment Plan AMEND to extend the Farm Environment Plan timeframe. AND MAKE any consequential amendments. Contaminant Loss From Farm AMEND to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments. Restricting Land Use Change DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Farmers 4 Positive Change (F4PC) Submitter ID: 73355	PC1-10434	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to use Farm Environment Plans as a tool to understand land use suitability and manage contaminant loss AND AMEND to include a range of actions in Farm Environment Plans, such as avoid farming older cattle on slopes in winter or when wet; farm cattle extensively on slopes; fence off swamps and plant out to provide silt traps to remove sediment; construct sediment traps near the headwaters to help slow flow and trap sediment; plant shade trees away from waterways to discourage stock camps and nutrient build-up; use temporary electric fencing where and when necessary; plant poplar poles on erosion prone slopes; identify suitable units for planting pines at farmer discretion; fence off waterways on more intensively farmed areas of the farm and provide reticulated water for stock.
FarmRight Submitter ID: 73720	PC1-5403	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to separate into three new rules, setting out: 1. Land use changes which decrease nutrient loss will be a controlled activity; 2. Land use changes which are neutral in relation to nutrient loss will be a restricted discretionary activity; 3. Land use changes which increase nutrient loss will be a non-complying activity.
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10845	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10632	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to be a discretionary activity.
Findlay, Andrew	PC1-8296	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 72021			OR AMEND to provide for Natural Capital, a flexible Nitrogen Reference Point, and sub-catchment water quality AND AMEND the approach to land use change to encourage good farming practice and not make rules AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to be individual plans depending on individual farms AND AMEND water quality monitoring to provide for individual farm gate testing of loss of contaminants.
Findlay, Thomas David Submitter ID: 73713	PC1-9417	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Finlay, Drewe Clayton Submitter ID: 73302	PC1-9633	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Firthview Submitter ID: 73386	PC1-5925	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Fisher, John Wallter Submitter ID: 72026	PC1-4840	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for varying in stock class numbers depending on their relative profitability changes and shifting a forestry area after harvesting.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10454	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-9137	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 6 and all associated rules.
Fong, Dennis Submitter ID: 71758	PC1-9561	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so land use change remains a permitted activity when supported by a Farm Environment Plan, risk analysis and ongoing water testing.
Fonterra Co-operative Group Ltd Submitter ID: 74057	PC1-10513	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and REPLACE with a Rule that reads: " <u>Rule 3.11.5.7 – Non-complying Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities and land use change</u> <u>The following activities are non-complying activities (requiring resource consent):</u> <u>1. The use of land for farming activities and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water; and</u> <u>2. Any of the following changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise location in the Waikato and Waipā catchments, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 4.1 hectares:</u> <u>i. Woody vegetation to farming activities; or</u> <u>ii. Any livestock grazing other than dairy farming to dairy farming; or</u> <u>iii. Arable cropping to dairy farming; or</u> <u>iv. Any land use to commercial vegetable production except as provided for under standard and term g. of Rule 3.11.5.5.</u> <u>That do not comply with the conditions, standards or terms of Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.5 and is not a discretionary activity under Rule 3.11.5.6.."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 as necessary to clarify that land use change within a property or enterprise (>4.1 ha) that does not increase the total area within that property devoted to that land use beyond 4.1 hectares is not caught by this rule.
Fonterra Shareholders Council Submitter ID: 72610	PC1-10644	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and replace with the following: " <u>Rule 3.11.5.7 – Non-complying Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities and land use change</u> <u>The following activities are non-complying activities (requiring resource consent):</u> <u>1. The use of land for farming activities and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water; and</u> <u>2. Any of the following changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or</u>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>enterprise located in the Waikato and Waipā catchments, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 4.1 hectares:</p> <p><u>i. Woody vegetation to farming activities; or</u></p> <p><u>ii. Any livestock grazing other than dairy farming to dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>iii. Arable cropping to dairy farming; or</u></p> <p><u>iv. Any land use to commercial vegetable production except as provided for under standard and term g. of Rule 3.11.5.5 that do not comply with the conditions, standards or terms of Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.5 and is not a discretionary activity under Rule 3.11.5.6."</u></p> <p>AND MAKE other amendments as necessary to clarify that land use change within a property or enterprise (>4.1 hectares) that does not increase the total area within that property devoted to that land use beyond 4.1 hectares is not caught by this rule.</p>
Forlong, Maurice and Karen Submitter ID: 73728	PC1-7427	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so it only applies when a property or enterprise is sold outside the family.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure any land use change always occurs under a well-documented management plan.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to treat all landowners the same with regards to land use change.</p>
Forster, David and Christina Submitter ID: 71247	PC1-4821	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow the farmers that are within the lowest nitrogen emitting 10 per cent to be registered under the Controlled Activity status of Rule 3.11.5.4 instead of the non-complying activity status of Rule 3.11.5.7.</p>
Franklin Waikato Drainage Advisory Subcommittee Submitter ID: 74092	PC1-4065	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide the same flexibility and supported approach to enthusiastic young farmers that is extended to tangata whenua in Chapter 3.11.</p>
Frederikson, Mark Gordon Submitter ID: 73118	PC1-9131	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that farms are assessed individually based on Land Environment Plans and should be allowed to intensify if they have low outputs.</p> <p>AND AMEND to recognise when applying for resource consent for land use change that some farms have already retired significant areas of land.</p>
Fuchs-Hill Trust Submitter ID: 73968	PC1-8943	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.</p>
Fuller, Mark Allan Submitter ID: 73922	PC1-5352	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.</p>
Fullerton, Angela Margaret Submitter ID: 71297	PC1-5683	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so provisions consider land use in previous years to capture changes not within the 2 year period of 2014 to 2015/16</p> <p>AND CLARIFY why some forestry and dairy farming can continue under a Code of Compliance.</p>
Fullerton-Smith, Peter and Kirstin Submitter ID: 73754	PC1-4830	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submissions.</p> <p>[AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]</p>
Fyers, John and Joanne Submitter ID: 73460	PC1-2580	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.</p>
Garland, Suzanne Merle and William Graham Submitter ID: 74066	PC1-11324	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that it just refers to changes from woody vegetation to farming activities.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to DELETE any reference to requiring nitrogen losses to be calculated annually using the Overseer model and to maintain a 5 year rolling average on nitrogen losses at or below the Nitrogen Reference Point.</p>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Garrett and McKay, Alan and Kathy Submitter ID: 73039	PC1-9181	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow properties up to an aggregate of 15 hectares land use change over 10 years to carry out land use changes without consent AND ADD a clear statement that consent applications for land use change for areas over 15 hectares where the overall loss of contaminants from an aggregate property or enterprise will be lower than the existing use will be considered on a non-notified basis AND AMEND Rule 3.11.3.7 to ADD a NEW provision to provide rates relief as compensation for land lost in fencing waterways, or land use change credits for such loss of land, and land use change credits for pest control.
Gaston, Jo and Andrew Submitter ID: 71267	PC1-1004	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety and REPLACE with provisions that address the specific issue of intensification of the dairy industry AND AMEND to consider other farming operations on their merits such as a discretionary basis under strict criteria on a sub-catchment basis AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from this submission.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9087	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety IF NOT DELETED, then AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans to consider each individual farm's capabilities. AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from Rule 3.11.5.7 and PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to take soil type and fertiliser history into account when determining nitrogen discharges from a property AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND to ensure rules are effects- and science-based AND AMEND to use the Clean Water Report (February 2017) for stock exclusion rules AND AMEND to ensure the rules focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture and not penalising extensive agriculture AND AMEND to remove timeframes and individualise them through consultation with farmers AND AMEND to enable farmers to be in charge of their own Farm Environment Plans, with input from Waikato Regional Council.
Gavins Limited Submitter ID: 73846	PC1-5487	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to read: "...subject to the Council being satisfied that the loss of contaminants from the proposed land use will be <u>the same or</u> lower than that from the existing land use."
Genetic Technologies Ltd Submitter ID: 73953	PC1-3276	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure that land use change is a permitted activity if the proposed change in land use results in: nitrogen loss being below the 75th percentile Nitrogen Reference Point, and lower than the Nitrogen Reference Point for the previous use; phosphorus and other soil contaminant (E.coli and other pathogens) losses are all lower than the previous land use; all waterways are fenced more than 3 metres from the waterway margin; and all stock are excluded immediately.
Gibb, Murray Bernard Submitter ID: 72903	PC1-6358	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Gilbert, Ben and Leanne Submitter ID: 73925	PC1-11512	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
GKS Farms Ltd	PC1-4878	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 72618			[AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Gleeson, Graeme B Submitter ID: 73800	PC1-6452	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028	PC1-1877	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.7 if the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point is continued, consider using long term averaging of nitrogen losses. This provides more ability to cope with yearly changes that frequently occur within biological systems AND AMEND by giving further consideration to alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach AND AMEND by utilising tools such as Farm Menus developed by Waikato Regional Council as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions then the calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends used AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 land use change provisions to recognise that focus must remain on controlling losses from land based activities but this should not be by a broad brush approach of limiting land use change AND AMEND so that any land use change should be limited by an appropriate means of gauging a best practice approach to managing losses rather than limiting change full stop AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 Farm Environment Plan provisions by providing an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan provisions to showing land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified AND AMEND by providing clarity as to how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this before land owners commitment to this.
Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061	PC1-2337	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that land use change is a Discretionary Activity.
Gooding, Penny Submitter ID: 74137	PC1-3642	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4439	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub- catchments. AND AMEND the activity status from non-complying to a restricted discretionary activity for high priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants. AND AMEND to activity status of rule to permitted activity for low priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Gourmet Mokai Ltd Submitter ID: 73795	PC1-7250	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that it does not capture vegetables grown in glasshouses or otherwise under cover, AND AMEND the definition of commercial vegetable production to not include vegetables grown in glasshouses or undercover OR ADD a NEW Rule as a permitted activity to provide for crops grown in glasshouses or undercover.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Gow, David John and Philippa Jewell Submitter ID: 73981	PC1-8796	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Grainger, Chris and Andrea Submitter ID: 74153	PC1-7100	Oppose the provision with amendments	REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.7 restricting lands use change with the use of Farm Environment Plans to determine land use capabilities and nutrient allocation. AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provision in PPC1 to use the National Water Accord definition of water bodies, i.e. the 1 metre wide by 300mm deep flowing all year round.
Greenplan Holdings Limited Submitter ID: 73893	PC1-2956	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for greater flexibility for landowners. AND AMEND to ensure that positive land use change that helps support and grow rural regions is encouraged. OR AMEND to provide compensation for land owners if Rule 3.11.5.7 is not changed. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-3829	Oppose the provision	DELETE (Rule 3.11.5.7) the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions AND REPLACE with a provision that the highest nitrate level (that the 'high users' must adhere to) be the upper level for everyone no matter where/what farming type. DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of Rule 3.11.5.7 so that a 'catchment level' plan is adopted. AMEND the contaminant loss from farm provisions of Rule 3.11.5.7 to account for the contribution that Koi Carp make and include rules to remove Koi Carp from waterways.
Haerepo Trust Submitter ID: 72661	PC1-7394	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to limit contaminant losses from land use, using a best practice approach, rather than by limiting land use change
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11469	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688	PC1-1603	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to remove the use of a blanket Nitrogen Reference approach AND ADOPT a sub-catchment methodology to addressing the environmental issues which are relevant to the farms within that catchment. Use Farm Environment Plans to achieve this. If an allocation methodology is required than utilise a natural capital approach on a sub-catchment basis AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align with nationally recommended stock exclusion requirements and mitigation requirements should be on a farm basis to manage critical source areas AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive practices rather than penalising extensive operations further AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plan submission timeframes and AMEND to provide for implementation timeframes to be agreed between Waikato Regional Council and landowners depending on likelihood of measureable improvements and with consideration to financial impacts AND AMEND to ensure each Farm Environment Plan aligns to achieve sub-catchment objectives.
Halpin, Barry and Robin Submitter ID: 73462	PC1-7035	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide an exemption, on the restrictions of converting to dairy farming under the submitters circumstances.
Hamilton, Jean Submitter ID: 73694	PC1-8381	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to enable land use change to dairy farming as long as suitable mitigations can be put in place.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5782	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND REPLACE it with Best Practicable Option based rules that require those causing the adverse effects associated with their activities to avoid, remedy or mitigate those activities.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Hansen, Dean Peter Submitter ID: 71690	PC1-8473	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that farmers have flexibility to make decisions about how their land is used, AND AMEND PPC1 so that it targets those farmers who are destroying our water days.
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-10346	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND PPC1 to gauge land capability through Farm Environment Plans.
Hansen, Robin Arthur and Gillian Joy Submitter ID: 73275	PC1-9283	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that it is effects based and does not support a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 provisions to allow a greater time span to comply AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so farmers can do more themselves in terms of producing the Farm Environment Plan.
Hare, Jason Submitter ID: 72025	PC1-7613	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Harris, Mark Beaven Submitter ID: 72017	PC1-6356	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that land use change restriction applies only until December 2018. At that point, the Waikato Regional Council will define land usage suitability across the catchment. Land within specific usage suitability areas may then be developed with a suitable Farm Environmental Plan without a resource consent. Land use change outside that permitted by the suitability definitions or outside of the Farm Environment Plan would require a resource consent. OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to recognise past dairy farm operation on the property that ceased prior to 2014/15 or 2015/16 as a dairy farm.
Harris, Peter John Submitter ID: 72425	PC1-3927	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that it no longer takes effect after December 2018. In the meantime, Waikato Regional Council to define land use suitability across the catchment, and land to be developed according to its suitability with a Farm Environment Plan and without resource consent. Resource consent would be required for land uses that are not identified to be suitable and that do not have a Farm Environment Plan. OR AMEND to recognise dairy farm operations in the past that ceased prior to 2014/15 or 2015/16.
Hart, John Henry and Susan Graham Submitter ID: 71246	PC1-561	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to replace the Nitrogen Reference Point with an effects-based approach. AND AMEND to allow for flexibility of land use. AND AMEND to ensure rules are the same for all land users.
Hart, Patrick Submitter ID: 73519	PC1-8231	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Harvey, Brett and Amanda Submitter ID: 71192	PC1-193	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-4946	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for flexibility rather than blanket rules based on existing land uses. AND AMEND to provide exceptions to land use change restrictions, including smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal. AND AMEND to ensure the restrictions and assessment of effects are not limited to consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by OVERSEER. AND AMEND to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point over a 5 year rolling average. AND AMEND to ensure Overseer is a more dependable reference. AND AMEND to provide for the application of rules to be at a low cost with limited bureaucracy. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure the Nitrogen Reference Point is more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels.
Henderson, David and Sue Submitter ID: 72613	PC1-8638	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety AND AMEND to allow farmers to do with the land as they wish based on market forces and sustainability.
Henderson, Ken Submitter ID: 71342	PC1-991	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-8179	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to consider long term averaging of nitrogen losses to enable the ability to cope with year on year changes AND AMEND to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure MENU's are utilised more widely AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only and focus on the trends produced AND AMEND to limit land use change based on best practice, rather than a broad approach that restricts all land use change AND undertake an industry-wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans will be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how Farm Environment Plans will be monitored and who will pay for monitoring.
Hicks, A D and R L Submitter ID: 72387	PC1-8417	Oppose the provision	DELETE the provisions in PPC1 relating to requiring resource consents for change of land use and stock policy.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7877	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND to enable change in land use in sub-catchments that meet Table 3.11-1 attribute targets as a Permitted Activity AND ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Activity consent to manage change in land use in high priority sub-catchments.
Hira Bhana and Co Ltd Submitter ID: 71757	PC1-4142	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide for the development of a new restricted discretionary activity rule that enables the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where the effects of the land use change can demonstrate that there will be a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens as a result of the land use change.
Hodgson, Andrew David Submitter ID: 74177	PC1-5602	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that if land is bought as dairy land at a dairy farm price but used as a drystock farm then it can still be able to be used or sold as a dairy farm OR the landowners should be compensated.
Hodgson, Gillian Sandra Submitter ID: 74174	PC1-5606	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that if land is bought as dairy land at a dairy farm price but used otherwise then it can still be able to be sold as a dairy farm.
Holland, John David and Roselei Elizabeth Submitter ID: 72851	PC1-8273	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4702	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.7: AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to reduce activity status to Restricted Discretionary for high priority sub-catchments, in relation to water-quality, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to Permitted Activity Status for low priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Homestead Oaks Ltd Submitter ID: 73718	PC1-7299	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Hooker, Peter George Submitter ID: 73975	PC1-4170	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND REPLACE with a rule that enables land use change to occur, with reference to established sub-catchment limits AND AMEND to make land use change for farming activities with contaminant losses below the catchment limit a permitted activity AND AMEND to make land use change for farming activities with contaminant losses above the sub-catchment limit a consented activity.
Horner, Bruce (EB & JC Horner) Submitter ID: 71253	PC1-274	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 OR REPLACE with another rule for land use change for farming activities with contaminant losses below the catchment limit is a permitted activity so long as contaminant losses do not exceed the sub-catchment limit. AND ADD another rule for land use change for farming activities with contaminant losses above the sub-catchment limit as a consented activity.
Horsley, Cam, Bridget, Rob and Tennille Submitter ID: 73412	PC1-6042	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to contain rules for the elimination of koi carp including any consequential amendments. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that the timeframe for the development of a Farm Environment Plan is extended. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of Rule 3.11.5.7. AND AMEND and RENOTIFY PPC1 when there are clear indications of what land use is required on the submitters farm including any consequential amendments.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10169	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7(4) to read: "4. Any land use to commercial vegetable production <u>that cannot be provided for through Rule 3.11.5.5, 3.11.5.6(b), or 3.11.5.X except as provided for under standard and term g. of Rule 3.11.5.5</u> " Or AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 (4) to read: "4. Any land use to commercial vegetable production except as provided for under standard and term g. of Rule 3.11.5.5, 3.11.5.6 b, or 3.11.5.X"
Howie and Frael, Jennie and Kelvin Submitter ID: 72897	PC1-8437	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW Rule 3.11.5.7 until the provision has been investigated to ascertain farm financial implications and consider compensation for financial losses.
Hunter, Paul John Submitter ID: 72014	PC1-7439	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. AND REPLACE with a rule that enables land use change to occur within established sub-catchment limits, with land-use change to activities with losses below the limit a permitted activity and land-use changes for activities with losses above the limit a consented activity.
Hurley, Carl Submitter ID: 71347	PC1-5879	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 OR PUT ON HOLD PPC1 until withdrawn area is incorporated AND AMEND PPC1 so it only applies to small local areas where there is a noticeable problem.
Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391	PC1-1130	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD to Rule 3.11.5.7 policies and rules that manage effects that are based on the natural capital of soils and their productive potential rather than blanket rules based on existing land uses. AND ADD an exception to land use change restrictions for properties (including those below 40ha) where environmental effects are minimal or positive, such as improvements in biodiversity, sediment retention, phosphorus retention, economic efficiency and optimization of natural resources).

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND so that the restrictions and assessments of effects are not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model.</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point (grandparenting) clauses and standards.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the implementation of the rules are low cost and not impeded by bureaucracy.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p> <p>Nitrogen Reference Point:</p> <p>RETAIN nitrogen discharge reductions to the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that sheep and beef farms and extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) do not have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that when the OVERSEER Model is used, best management practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Olsen-p from soil tests as a marker for nutrient loss.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
Hurley, Sonia Kerr Submitter ID: 74146	PC1-7115	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
IB and IB Fyers Submitter ID: 73210	PC1-9067	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Intelact Ltd Submitter ID: 72434	PC1-1392	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 (f) to extend the Nitrogen reference period to 5 seasons (2011/12, 2012/13, 2013/14, 2014/15, 2015/16) to allow further analysis of systems in more representative years.
Jackson, William and Thomas Submitter ID: 74096	PC1-7148	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
J A Dekker Ltd Submitter ID: 73423	PC1-10071	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6848	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments</p> <p>AND AMEND the activity status from Non-complying to a Restricted Discretionary Activity for high priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants</p> <p>AND AMEND the activity status to Permitted Activity for low priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains through a tailored Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide the same flexibility that is provided to Māori owned land to all farmers if they meet the criteria.</p>
Jeffries, Gary and Joy Submitter ID: 71214	PC1-7245	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>Restricting Land Use Change</p> <p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.</p> <p>Nitrogen Management</p> <p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.</p> <p>OR AMEND by using the Farm Environment Plan to measure land use to land capability.</p> <p>Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by providing LEP's with good farm management.</p>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to allow community buying into Wetland/Riparian areas.
Jellie, Hugh Submitter ID: 73318	PC1-6194	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow existing farming operations with low levels of discharge to expand their operations through conversion or inclusion of new land provided this does not take the overall enterprise above contaminant limits. AND DELETE the ban on land use change.
Jivan Produce Ltd Submitter ID: 71429	PC1-1361	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND REMOVE Land Use Change restrictions for those sub-catchments that meet the attribute targets set in Table 3.11-1 AND ADD a restricted discretionary activity consent requirement for those changes in land use to occur in sub-catchments that are unable to meet the attribute targets set in Table 3.11-1.
JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578	PC1-10309	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND PPC1 to gauge land capability through the Farm Environment Plan process REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 provisions to be effects- and science-based and not based on grandparenting (of leaching rates, stocking rates or land use) AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm as identified by science.
Johns, Brian and Paulette Submitter ID: 72756	PC1-7368	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as per Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Johnson, Richard Allen and Elizabeth Anne Submitter ID: 72728	PC1-11478	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested in the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Johnston, Moss and Relda Submitter ID: 72597	PC1-8103	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. AND AMEND PPC1 to implement the National Water Accord.
Johnstone, Allen and Jo Submitter ID: 73901	PC1-3584	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349	PC1-969	Support the provision with amendments	RELEASE and consult on an implementation plan. Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans so that stock exclusion standards reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards. AND AMEND so that the recommended timeframes are deleted and set through the Farm Environment Plans. Rule 3.11.5.7: Release and consult on an implementation plan. AND any consequential amendments arising.
Jolly, Robert Campbell Submitter ID: 60650	PC1-7516	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to use a common standard for Farm Environment Plans and set realistic conditions
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-824	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7. so that water quality on individual farms is tested to identify if there is a problem locally. AND AMEND to provide for individual catchment plans. Concentrate on where the problem is caused. AND AMEND so that good cropping methods are promoted.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to provide longer timeframes. AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plans.
Keeling, Peter Submitter ID: 73765	PC1-5501	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 from a Non-complying Activity to a Permitted Activity if all other criteria (e.g., nitrogen cap, stock exclusion and Farm Environment Plans) are adhered to AND AMEND to enable land use change across all of a farmer's land to achieve an overall net effect.
Keighley, Albie John Hirst Submitter ID: 73944	PC1-5120	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-7860	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety. If not deleted, then AMEND to provide for Land Use Capability to be used as a method of assessing land use. AND AMEND to provide for a property being sold to a neighbour to be farmed to the same intensity as that owned by purchaser. AND AMEND to provide for farm owners to be able to develop Farm Environment Plans themselves and that they be subject to audit. AND DELETE provisions relating to Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REMOVE the grandfather clause. AND AMEND to establish a rule for each class of farming. AND AMEND to use Olsen Phosphorus rather than nitrogen. AND AMEND to determine mitigation measures on a case by case basis.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6169	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. AND AMEND the provisions to use Farm Environment Plans to gauge land use capability. AND/OR REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.7 and PPC1 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plan's to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that it is effects and science based. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan timeframes to enable compliance. AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should allow for mitigation against contaminants. AND WITHDRAW AND NOTIFY once the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Kerr, Ian D Submitter ID: 73056	PC1-4721	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that changing land use type between agricultural activities is a permitted activity, so long as activities comply with the discharge levels set for that type of activity on that type of soil.
Kerr, Lance Submitter ID: 73474	PC1-7941	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that it focuses on sub-catchments, managed in collaboration with farmers to ensure the best of use of land, as appropriate to soil types AND identify the most critical areas and deal with them first AND seek to eradicate Koi Carp and Canadian Geese AND AMEND to allow farmers to continue the practice of re-grassing a maximum of 10% of the total farm area using good farming practice programs.
Kidd, Peter Arthur and Marilyn May Submitter ID: 72710	PC1-5715	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow flexibility between properties/businesses so the overall benefit to the environment can be achieved together AND AMEND to engage a suitably qualified person/s to investigate the impact of Rule 3.11.5.7 on currently low impact pastoral land users

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND CONSIDER investigating the impact of the Nitrogen Reference Point in PPC1 on the flexibility of low impact pastoral land use AND AMEND to incentivise land use change towards low environmental footprint, non-pastoral uses.
Kiely, Stephen Arthur Submitter ID: 73498	PC1-8615	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Kjestrup, Michael Bruce Submitter ID: 71692	PC1-6952	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7
Kjestrup, Stephen Bruce and Victoria Ann Submitter ID: 73918	PC1-5222	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Lacewood Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72589	PC1-8972	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.7 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.
Langlands, Neil Submitter ID: 74128	PC1-8391	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide more flexibility about land use change, so that appropriate land use can be assessed on a case by case basis, to allow farmers the ability to do forward planning.
Lash, Gareth Malmsbury Submitter ID: 72495	PC1-7694	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND MAKE land use change a Restricted Discretionary Activity.
Laurich, Peter Submitter ID: 73338	PC1-8693	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-3555	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to use Olsen Phosphorus from soil tests as a reader of nutrient loss. AND AMEND PPC1 so the OVERSEER Model is more tailored to each farm. AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach. AND AMEND PPC1 to use natural capital, land class not grandparenting as the tool. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and requirements for farmers to be held at or below their nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so it relates to the land's natural capital (land soil types) and its productive potential.
Lea, Helen Submitter ID: 73363	PC1-9238	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to rules based on land classification, natural capital, tools such as the OVERSEER Model and mitigation measures to manage the land to comply with PPC1.
Lean, Peta Submitter ID: 71227	PC1-2004	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to state farming activities that are permitted. AND AMEND to increase the size of properties that can change land use as a permitted activity to 20 hectares.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-8877	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. If not deleted, then AMEND to allow operations some level of flexibility, such as 10% in land use change. AND DELETE provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point. If not deleted then AMEND to provide for a Land Use Capability Approach. OR AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to allow catchments to monitor its own land use and nitrogen loading to maintain levels at current levels. AND AMEND to provide for the adjustment to PPC1 to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp and ensure the cost of this is not put onto farmers.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to provide for water quality improvements required by farmers, be linked to sub-catchments to link the effects caused by farmers either individually or collectively and consider the impacts out of farmers control.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are not bound to title and if they are bound to title, ensure personal goals are not included.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a template to allow farmers to work and prepare their own Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>AND AMEND to focus on mitigation rather than rules.</p> <p>AND AMEND to reconsider the level of impact on smaller areas of adverse events OR AMEND to provide for more flexibility in Farm Environment Plans for small local adverse events.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p>
Lees, Brian Submitter ID: 71298	PC1-3232	Oppose the provision	No relief requested for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Leigh Family Submitter ID: 73352	PC1-8781	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to not restrict practical alternatives AND AMEND to allow land that could be used for cropping to be used for that purpose, regardless of its current land use.
Leineweber, Jonathan William Submitter ID: 74149	PC1-9192	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.1.5.7 to incorporate a best practice approach to land use rather than the simplistic one-size-fits-all approach.
Leslie, David Wayne Submitter ID: 67807	PC1-6441	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Leslie, Paul Submitter ID: 74086	PC1-3775	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Leveson and Gower, Alexander and Vicki Submitter ID: 71353	PC1-1649	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought Rule 3.11.5.7.
Living Foods Ltd Submitter ID: 73758	PC1-5288	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide for the development of a new restricted discretionary activity rule that enables the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where the effects of the land use change can demonstrate that there will be a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens as a result of the land use change AND AMEND so that dairy farming and commercial vegetable production land use changes are considered the same.
Lloyd, Matt Submitter ID: 74074	PC1-10082	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Loader, A J Submitter ID: 74084	PC1-7447	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to enable land use change in sub-catchments that meet Table 3.11-1 targets as a Permitted Activity. AND ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Activity consent to manage change in land use in high priority sub-catchments. AND REMOVE Non-Complying land use change rule from PPC1.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Lumsden, Malcolm John Submitter ID: 73454	PC1-2487	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and REPLACE with a rule that allow for land use change as a discretionary activity.
Lund, Daniel Warren Submitter ID: 73755	PC1-5458	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Nitrogen Reference Point. Rule 3.11.5.7 OR AMEND so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is based on the previous 10 years rather than two seasons. OR AMEND to use an average Nitrogen Reference Point where high polluters have to reign in and low polluters can increase.
Lyons-Montgomery, Stephen Submitter ID: 73449	PC1-9981	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to enable land use change under a flat nutrient level for in everyone in a catchment.
Macdonald, Hamish Stuart Submitter ID: 71433	PC1-2825	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to use a natural capital approach of what the land can actually handle, OR AMEND to use a sub-catchment approach and work within communities, OR AMEND to combine a natural capital approach and a sub-catchment approach. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide for individual plans through Farm Environment Plans for each farm where the combination of fencing waterways or other mitigation measures are taken into consideration, to work out a balance that benefits both the environment and the farmer. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are used to see what has been done already and to recognise that and to see what is planned in the future. AND AMEND to use more precise tests to work out where the pathogens are originating from, cattle, sheep, birds or humans etc.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3302	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of catchments with the highest contaminant discharges. AND AMEND the activity status from non-complying to a restricted discretionary activity for high priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants. AND AMEND the activity status to permitted activity for low priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains through a tailored Farm Environment Plans.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Lindsay Phillip Submitter ID: 71205	PC1-679	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Susan Molly Submitter ID: 71243	PC1-334	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8369	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule to allow for sub-catchment management and governance control.
Main, Richard and Margaret Submitter ID: 73927	PC1-3488	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Makan Daya & Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73729	PC1-5005	Oppose the provision	ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary activity rule that enables the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where the effects of the land use change can demonstrate there will be a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens because of the land use change.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board	PC1-9354	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73730			
Maraekowhai Ltd Submitter ID: 73776	PC1-9023	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that it only applies to those sub-catchments where contaminant loss is over-allocated, and so that it allows land use change in other sub-catchments. If the Rule is not changed as requested, AMEND it to ensure any loss is compensated, with the amount of compensation determined by a board with farmer representation (a Marginal Lands Board type of approach).
Martelli, John Charles Submitter ID: 71694	PC1-6971	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7
Martin, Peter Submitter ID: 73022	PC1-5802	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Masters, Stuart Bruce, Melvah Joy and Brendon James Submitter ID: 72445	PC1-3852	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure that Farm Environment Plans are a 'living' document and are able to be changed by consent and negotiation.
Matahuru Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 73768	PC1-12319	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the blanket land use change restrictions of Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND to include restricting land use change as an option in tailored sub-catchment plans when agreed by the relevant community, committee and council AND AMEND so that a resource consent may be required for some areas (e.g. where cropping or dairy conversion is being considered).
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3703	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER a review with respect to Rule 3.11.5.7, the reasons for the adoption of this approach and the justification under section 32 regarding the efficiency and effectiveness of this method and rule. AND AMEND to provide for the Land Use Change Rule to be at least (meaning no more restrictive than) Discretionary Activity. AND ENSURE collaboration with landowners, sector groups and communities to provide alternative practicable measures to achieve the same environmental outcomes. OR DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and CONSIDER an allocation approach with rules and performance standards to manage nutrient discharges and water quality base on landuse classes.
Matham Trust Submitter ID: 72837	PC1-5618	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Mathis, Mary-Ann Submitter ID: 72833	PC1-5694	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Matira Sub Catchment Group Submitter ID: 74148	PC1-9305	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety OR AMEND to provide a land use suitability and a sub-catchment method that would work better.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11764	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Mayne, Anna Submitter ID: 72881	PC1-8989	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to ensure the OVERSEER Model is not used for a regulatory purpose and encourage the use of the Overseer Report and the Nitrate Leaching Estimate as part of a Farm Environment Plan AND ADD a method that will support farmers to reduce application rates of artificial nitrogen and phosphorus to a flat rate (30-50kg/ha/year) over time AND ENSURE that Waikato Regional Council considers working collaboratively with Ngati Rangī O Te Oro and the holistic environmental accounting/monitoring tool that whanau/hapu have developed.
McAlister, James and Maeve Submitter ID: 72921	PC1-5837	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
McClunie, Joseph and Margaret Submitter ID: 71175	PC1-73	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 provision about Farm Environment Plans and consider that people pay regional rates over and above general rates for many years. AND AMEND to set aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and replace with an actual measurement on each farm.
McDonald, Kevin and Jane Submitter ID: 72145	PC1-8710	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.7.
McFadden, Gifford Patrick and Robin Submitter ID: 73122	PC1-10990	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.7 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
McGahan, Michael Submitter ID: 74160	PC1-7351	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as per Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534	PC1-6660	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for flexibility by establishing provisions which manage effects and are based on the underlying soil properties and their productive potential AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide exceptions to land use change exceptions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous AND AMEND PPC1 so the restrictions and assessment of effects is not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions AND AMEND to ensure the application of the rules is low cost and with limited bureaucracy AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
McKie, Craig John Submitter ID: 73381	PC1-2046	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
McKie, David Robert and Carmel Ann Submitter ID: 73377	PC1-2058	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
McKnight, Euan and Sarah Submitter ID: 72698	PC1-10979	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.7 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			[AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498	PC1-6019	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.7 the provision relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REPLACE with provisions to allow nitrogen leaching to be monitored through stock units outlined in Farm Environment Plans. AND REMOVE the use of default values in the OVERSEER Model and incorporate actual weights and values which are specific to each farm. AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should be implemented in sub-catchments that have scientific evidence of the need for improvement. AND AMEND so Farm Environment Plans must be flexible to accommodate market and environmental changes. AND REMOVE the time constraints for preparation of Farm Environment Plans and allow farmers to set a plan based on their financial restrictions and apply it to the scientific, sub-catchment specific data.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11913	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799	PC1-5451	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for flexibility in land use change rather than blanket rules based on existing land uses AND AMEND to provide exceptions to land use change restrictions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal AND AMEND so that restrictions and an assessment of the effects are not limited to consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point over a longer period AND ENSURE application of rules is low cost and involves limited bureaucracy AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to change the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation from the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 to a 5 year rolling average AND ENSURE Overseer is a more dependable reference. AND AMEND to make the Nitrogen Reference Point more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels.
Meads, Glynn Colin and Joanne Leigh Submitter ID: 73392	PC1-6339	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Meier, Peter Submitter ID: 72622	PC1-13142	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure all land use changes are permitted activities unless the land use change sits outside the 75th percentile for NRP AND AMEND to ensure that FEP's are the regulatory tool which enables (or not) the land use change.
Miller, Alexander Dane Submitter ID: 71212	PC1-316	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to have a date that fits with the farming calendar, maybe mid-December.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8894	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7
Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111	PC1-4282	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. AND DELETE the use of OVERSEER from PPC1.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ADD a sub-catchment approach which focuses on the contaminants of each particular sub-catchment and is based on science, AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm and allow them to address the potential or present contaminants, AND AMEND the rules so they are effects and science based.
Moleta, Anita Submitter ID: 73770	PC1-4547	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested in the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Monk, Graeme Submitter ID: 73120	PC1-10948	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.7 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Mooney, Brian Submitter ID: 73029	PC1-5443	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Moss, George Wilder Submitter ID: 74078	PC1-11073	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7 as a non-complying activity AND AMEND to provide guidance that consent should be granted for enterprises that can demonstrate that no increase to contaminants and/or reduction in the values attributed to the water ways is going to occur through the land use change.
Muir, Mark Submitter ID: 71422	PC1-6886	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to targeting of the sub-catchments discharging the highest contaminant levels. AND AMEND the activity status from non-complying to a restricted discretionary activity for high priority water quality sub-catchments, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants. AND AMEND the activity status to a permitted activity for low priority water quality sub-catchments. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains through a tailored Farm Environment Plans.
Munro, David Malcolm and Lisa Ann Submitter ID: 71419	PC1-2090	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by addressing contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments. AND AMEND by reducing activity to Restricted Discretionary status for high priority sub-catchments for water quality and limit discretion to the management of the four contaminant diffuse discharges. AND AMEND by reducing activity status to Permitted for low priority Sub-catchments for water quality. AND AMEND by enabling appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-6500	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for flexibility by establishing provisions which manage effects and are based on the underlying soil properties and their productive potential AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide exceptions to land use change exceptions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous AND AMEND PPC1 so the restrictions and assessment of effects is not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to ensure the application of the rules is low cost and with limited bureaucracy AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.</p>
<p>Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466</p>	PC1-9027	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety AND AMEND PPC1 to assess land capability through individual Farm Environment Plans rather than a one size fits all approach DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 in their entirety. AND AMEND to a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are science based, not based on grandparenting.</p>
<p>Nelson, Justin Martin Submitter ID: 73427</p>	PC1-2307	Oppose the provision	<p>Amend 3.11.5.7 as per requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]</p>
<p>Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054</p>	PC1-8757	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each farm AND AMEND so that, if nitrogen discharges do have to be allocated, the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes for each sub-catchment AND REMOVE allocation based on 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting, especially for lower leaching land uses such as drystock AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what works best for each farm, science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment, and effects-based provisions AND AMEND to reconsider the use of Overseer modelled nitrogen discharge numbers to determine resource consent status and compliance AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to include consideration of the amount of the proposed land use change discharges compared to existing discharges in the sub-catchment and consideration of the level of water quality improvement needed in the sub-catchment AND AMEND to include a base allowable discharge for the sub-catchment based on total discharges in the catchment and the level of improvement needed to meet short and long term targets AND AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.7 Farm Environment Plan requirements to reduce the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report, February 2017, with stock exclusion only applying to slopes of up to 15 degrees for deer and cattle, and only applying to waterbodies 1m or wider for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope AND RETAIN the requirement for fencing on land above 15 degrees for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha) AND REPLACE input standards such as riparian setbacks and limitation on cultivation with mitigations that are set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas</p>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture (>18su/ha) rather than applying inappropriate rules to extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow landowners to produce their own Farm Environment Plans with guidance and support from Waikato Regional Council</p> <p>AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point discharge restrictions and enable flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming and low impact land uses (< 20kgN/ha/yr) or apply a natural capital allocation</p> <p>AND DELETE the timeframes and set individual timeframes based on consultation with landowners and the sensitivity of the waterbody.</p>
<p>New Zealand Forest Owners Association Inc Submitter ID: 73524</p>	PC1-9962	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.</p> <p>AND REPLACE it with robust Best Practical Option based rules that require those causing the adverse effects associated with their activities to avoid, remedy or mitigate those activities.</p> <p>AND make any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>New Zealand Institute of Forestry Submitter ID: 74142</p>	PC1-9866	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and any consequential amendments, including any such changes to the Plan as to incentivise the shift to forestry (in all its forms) and other land uses which reduce the adverse effects of land use on the region's water quality.</p>
<p>New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780</p>	PC1-4646	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to have a different consent activity pathway.</p>
<p>Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088</p>	PC1-11612	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.</p>
<p>Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515</p>	PC1-11863	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.</p>
<p>Ngati Haua Tribal Trust Submitter ID: 73025</p>	PC1-1974	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide for the long term averaging of nitrogen losses</p> <p>AND AMEND to include alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach</p> <p>AND AMEND by utilising tools such as MENUs as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions, calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends that are used.</p> <p>AND AMEND to address the implications of stock exclusion on steeper and more extensive hill country</p> <p>AND AMEND by directly linking fencing of stream requirement to land use intensity including an assessment of the potential risk factors and fenced in order of priority</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider alternative solutions on steep land such as water reticulation installation</p> <p>AND AMEND to match land use capability rather than directly to slope</p> <p>AND CONSIDER undertaking an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>AND AMEND to show land owners and the industry how Farm Environment Plans are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified</p> <p>AND CLARIFY how the monitoring of these plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this.</p>
<p>Nicholas, Michael George, Raewyn Joan and Jonathon George Submitter ID: 73891</p>	PC1-3383	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.</p>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-4222	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to target sub-catchments discharging the highest contaminant levels. AND AMEND the activity status from non-complying to a restricted discretionary activity for high priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants. AND AMEND the activity status of the rule to permitted activity for low priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Norton, Philip and Michael Submitter ID: 73775	PC1-4540	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide a 3 year lead in period prior to Rule 3.11.5.7 coming into effect.
O'Kane, Clare Submitter ID: 74110	PC1-11243	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to clarify when resource consent will be required to undertake land use change.
O'Leary, Leslie John Submitter ID: 73114	PC1-4666	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 1) Submitter ID: 74131	PC1-7493	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to focus on new large scale land conversions where contaminants cannot be mitigated.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 2) Submitter ID: 74132	PC1-7524	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to focus on new large scale land conversions where contaminants cannot be mitigated.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 3) Submitter ID: 74134	PC1-7531	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to focus on new large scale land conversions where contaminants cannot be mitigated.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 4) Submitter ID: 74135	PC1-7536	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to focus on new large scale land conversions where contaminants cannot be mitigated.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 5) Submitter ID: 74200	PC1-7560	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to focus on new large scale land conversions where contaminants cannot be mitigated.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 6) Submitter ID: 74201	PC1-7548	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to focus on new large scale land conversions where contaminants cannot be mitigated.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 7) Submitter ID: 74202	PC1-7554	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to focus on new large scale land conversions where contaminants cannot be mitigated.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-8716	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 OR AMEND to make changes as appropriate to reflect the reasons for the submission including: AND OR the alternative approach proposed in the submission [overview in Table 2 of the submission - Rule 7]. IF the rule is retained then AMEND the notification provision to read: "Consent applications will be considered without notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected persons subject to the Council being satisfied that the loss of contaminants from the proposed land use will be lower than that from the existing land use. " AND AMEND so that land use change is a restricted discretionary activity, discretion is restricted to the implementation of Best Practicable Option and applicable to other farming activities OR AMEND Rules to incorporate Best Practicable Option for new farming activities into the permitted activity rules.
Oliver, Duncan Submitter ID: 71870	PC1-10894	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide flexibility in different sub-catchments AND AMEND to ensure that it does not limit discretion AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to be based on impact of water quality and not a blanket rule.
Oliver, Murray and Karen Submitter ID: 73440	PC1-6056	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that for land that has been in grass for the last 10 years, any vegetation less than 1 metre high should be allowed to be sprayed, to keep land in pasture.
Oliver, Richard Douglas Submitter ID: 71343	PC1-999	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7346	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to give sub-catchments their own management and governance control.
Open Country Dairy Submitter ID: 74182	PC1-5422	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for a review by Waikato Regional Council panel of experts of individual cases to deem land use to be continuous farming activity.
Orlando-Reep, Tim Submitter ID: 72967	PC1-4430	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9481	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Osborne, Gary Submitter ID: 74034	PC1-4081	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to ensure all landowners are treated the same with regards to land use change rules.
Osborne, John and Margaret Submitter ID: 74190	PC1-7006	Oppose the provision	AMEND so that all landowners are treated the same AND AMEND to provide flexibility for land use change without the need for consent.
Paihere Farms Group Submitter ID: 73401	PC1-6275	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.7 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point/Schedule B until more scientific measures are in place to measure the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND MAKE any consequential amendments from these submission points.
Paine, Lachlan Preston Submitter ID: 73538	PC1-7684	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that it treats Māori land the same as other land.
Pamu Farms of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74000	PC1-6013	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to reflect amendments requested in this submission.
Parker, Andrew and Rebecca Submitter ID: 72576	PC1-5450	Oppose the provision	AMEND to review Rule 3.11.5.7 with not only Māori land that has not been developed but all land that has the intention of being developed or started to be developed

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND CONSIDER undertaking more consultation on Rule 3.11.5.7 with all farmers in the Waikato Catchment who are in similar situations, and on how this will not financially effect the business.
Parker, Michael David Submitter ID: 73181	PC1-9262	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND REPLACE it with a rule that enables land use change to occur with reference to established sub-catchment limits AND AMEND to provide Permitted Activity status for land use changes for farming activities with contaminant losses below the sub-catchment limit AND AMEND to provide Consented Activity status for land use changes for farming activities with contaminant losses above the sub-catchment limit.
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves Submitter ID: 73929	PC1-6771	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety. OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by re-notifying the plan only when there are clear indications of what land use is required on farms with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND by developing a fair system of nutrient allocation for the Waikato Region that allows communities and catchments to develop solutions that work towards the outcomes required. The plan could be amended and re-notified once an effective system is devised with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. OR AMEND by extending the timeframe. AND AMEND by re-notifying only when there is a better system for measuring contaminant losses from farms, with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process. AND AMEND to ensure that PPC1 is adjusted to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750	PC1-5308	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirement from Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety, AND DELETE in Rule 3.11.5.7 the restricting land use provisions, AND AMEND to provide for timeframe extension for Farm Environment Plan development with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process, AND AMEND to provide for rules for the elimination of koi carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952	PC1-2761	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Peacocke, Matthew Anthony Submitter ID: 73058	PC1-1891	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 from a non-complying activity to a discretionary activity.
Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290	PC1-1036	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Pepper, Matt Submitter ID: 73284	PC1-9658	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to clarify that normal land use changes within a farming system are not restricted.
Perfect Produce Co Ltd Submitter ID: 72488	PC1-4199	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide for the development of a new restricted discretionary activity rule that enables the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where the effects of the land use change can demonstrate that there will be a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens as a result of the land use change.
Perrin Ag Consultants Ltd Submitter ID: 73859	PC1-3394	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that land use change becomes a controlled activity under Rules 3.11.5.3 through to 3.11.5.5 from July 2019 (or the point at which Nitrogen Reference Points have been established) provided land use change does not result in nitrogen leaching above the Nitrogen Reference Point.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Petre, John Lowrey Submitter ID: 73707	PC1-9398	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that a farmer with low stocking rates has to stay that way.
Phillips, Neal Submitter ID: 71231	PC1-998	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to delete the suggestion to convert to forestry.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4421	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to shorten the sunset date to 1 July 2021. AND AMEND to clarify that the last part of the sentence under the Notification heading ('subject to the Council being satisfied that the loss of contaminants from the proposed land use will be lower than from the existing land use') applies to resource consent conditions only, rather than as a notification requirement. AND AMEND to clarify that off-site mitigation in the same sub-catchment is permissible to offset the assessed increase in contaminant discharge from land use intensification.
Plainview Farms (2007) Limited Submitter ID: 74079	PC1-8212	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12039	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11715	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Potter, Antony Simon Submitter ID: 73940	PC1-4926	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide the ability to develop farms (e.g. clear scrub, spray gorse or cultivate a crop).
Potter, Neil and Helen Submitter ID: 72823	PC1-4827	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND REPLACE with an approach based on land use capability. AND MAKE any consequential amendments including objectives, policies and rule or restructuring of PPC1 to give effect to the relief sought.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6321	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7 subject to the application of a revised Policy 16.
Prendergast, Nick and Cathy Submitter ID: 72960	PC1-1780	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11179	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND PPC1 to enable change in land use in sub-catchments that meet Table 3.11-1 attribute targets as a permitted activity AND AMEND to introduce a new restricted discretionary activity consent to manage change in land use in high priority sub-catchments by adoption of applicable Best Practicable Option management innovation.
Pukekohe Vegetable Growers Association Inc (PVGA) Submitter ID: 74220	PC1-7806	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to lower the consent status to Restricted Discretionary Activity.
Pukerimu Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73073	PC1-4808	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND REPLACE it with Best Management Practice rules that apply fairly to all farmers, regardless of their current land use practices.
Pukeroa Farms Submitter ID: 73789	PC1-7045	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that Waikato Regional Council works with all farms individually on an open book basis AND AMEND PPC1 to provide the correct information to farms

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND CONSIDER if not allowing stock numbers to increase is legal and identify any political repercussions</p> <p>AND CONSIDER a review of land restrictions</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 provisions relating to nitrogen management so that all farms have independent watershed tests for what and if contaminants (nitrogen, phosphorous, pathogens and sediment) are detected, and then farm can make changes where and if necessary</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include more publically available information on the problem areas</p> <p>AND AMEND so that all properties within the region are in PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the nutrient loss is based on science and actual results on a farm by farm basis</p> <p>AND AMEND following review of the way a Nitrogen Reference Point is completed.</p>
Purdie, Les and Helen Submitter ID: 71291	PC1-4918	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 Priority 1 sub-catchment timeframes for stock exclusion to allow more time.</p> <p>AND CONSIDER the health and safety impact of overhead wires to supply electricity to fences.</p>
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-6979	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER from PPC1.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm.</p>
Ramsay Baker, Mark and Cathy Submitter ID: 73608	PC1-8512	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to set aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and deal with problems such as sediment.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the time frames and give more flexibility and allow farmers to do more themselves to lower costs.</p>
Randell, John Ellisden Submitter ID: 73366	PC1-2340	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 with regards to land use change OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by reconsidering the level of control required through resource consents, permits and plans.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure compliance is practical and does not impose an unfair cost to individuals</p> <p>AND AMEND to include use of valid science to support PPC1 assumptions.</p>
Rata Hill Investments Ltd Submitter ID: 73974	PC1-9609	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10575	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Rauputu, Hemi Wetere Submitter ID: 72973	PC1-4397	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Ravenscroft, Michael and Clare Submitter ID: 71223	PC1-1594	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7</p> <p>AND REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.7 with policies and rules that allow for land use that is economically and environmentally sound. Include any consequential amendments. Before replacing these rules engage in wider consultation so that stakeholders most affected by the rules are more able to have input into creating workable solutions</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clearer information about the size of land that these provisions relate to</p> <p>AND ensure that the costs of implementing these rules are socially and economically acceptable</p> <p>AND RETAIN Nitrogen Reference Point Reduction to 75th percentile</p> <p>AND DELETE the Point 2 requirements of Rule 3.11.5.3 for extensive operations and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND the OVERSEER Model so that actual stock weights are used to create a more accurate stock unit measurement</p> <p>AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that an upper Nitrogen Reference Point is determined per hectare that applies to all farms, with a resource consent being required to go above that limit.</p>
Ravensdown Limited	PC1-10161	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as follows:

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74058			"Rule 3.11.5.7 – Non-complying Activity – Land Use Change Notwithstanding any other rules in this Plan, and of the following changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise located in the Waikato or Waipā catchments, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds 4.1 hectares <u>and there is an increase in the diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens which will potentially result in deterioration of water quality:</u> "
Rayonier Matariki Forests Submitter ID: 73159	PC1-9581	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10035	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Reeves, John Submitter ID: 71201	PC1-875	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that land use change is based on Land Use Capability Plans, Farm Environment Plans and consider current sub-catchment levels of contaminants.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8634	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Reymer, A Submitter ID: 71211	PC1-387	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Richards, Victor Submitter ID: 71409	PC1-1181	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Richardson, David Submitter ID: 73395	PC1-5845	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Riverheads Ltd Submitter ID: 72599	PC1-3152	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 OR REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.7 with the provisions of the National Water Accord.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7272	Oppose the provision	AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis. AND AMEND activity status to Restricted Discretionary for high priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants. AND AMEND activity status to Permitted for low priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Robinson Williams Farm Trust Submitter ID: 72907	PC1-10435	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in its submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Rogers, Philip William Submitter ID: 73889	PC1-5232	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for low protein feeds with no added fertiliser to be grown on dairy farms.
Rollett Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72849	PC1-5638	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Rombouts, Cornelis PM and Johanna M Submitter ID: 71199	PC1-11417	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Ronaldson, David Submitter ID: 73585	PC1-7490	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to include exceptions where environmental effects are minimal and to enable flexibility for each sub-catchment.
Rotorua Lakes Council Submitter ID: 73373	PC1-2522	Oppose the provision	REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.7 with a rule that specifies land use changes listed are a discretionary activity with specific criteria to measure applications against including whether the loss of contaminants will be the same or lower than the existing land use. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 and the associated definitions to make it clear how horticulture/ viticulture and intensive outdoor animal rearing are covered by the rule. AND AMEND by providing an explanation of how the rule is to be administrated where there is a mix of varied land use changes within the same property or enterprise. AND ANY consequential amendments.
Rotor Work Limited Submitter ID: 73415	PC1-5975	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to set a fair nitrogen leaching loss limit of 30kg/N/ha for all farms and all farm types. AND AMEND to make provision for monitor more closely all farms above 30kg/N/ha AND AMEND provision so that farms above 30kg/N/ha incur costs if they continue above 30kg/N/ha. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to reward low end dischargers.
Rowe, Susan Helen Submitter ID: 72588	PC1-6746	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.7 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.
Rozel Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73481	PC1-9762	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 Notification to state: "...subject to the Council being satisfied <u>that any intensified land use is offset by de-intensified land use and where there is a net reduction in contaminant discharge</u> that the loss of contaminants from the proposed land use will be lower than that from the existing land use."
Rushala Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73387	PC1-5916	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Russell, Roger Michael Submitter ID: 73702	PC1-9713	Oppose the provision	No specific amendments to Rule 3.11.5.7 requested.
Ryan Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 73425	PC1-2269	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Sanson, Allan and Patricia Submitter ID: 73081	PC1-3716	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 non-complying activity Rule AND REPLACE with a restricted discretionary activity Rule.
Sattrup, Grahame Paul Submitter ID: 73709	PC1-9390	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Saxton, David Christopher Submitter ID: 73946	PC1-3362	Oppose the provision	DELETE in Rule 3.11.5.7 the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.7 so exclusion is only required for waterbodies greater than 1m wide and where it is reasonable and practical to do so. Financial support from the Waikato Regional Council or Central Government is required for the construction of stock exclusion fencing. Consideration must also be given for the ongoing maintenance of fencing, the waterbody, any planting and the control of weeds within the exclusion zone. DELETE Rule 5.11.5.7 AND REPLACE with provisions that make the Farm Environment Plan the mechanism that drives water quality improvements. The focus of the Farm Environment Plan should be on environmental outcomes.
Scheltus and Monzingo, Herwi and Mary Submitter ID: 71430	PC1-1215	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 (1) provisions relating to woody vegetation to farming activities. AND if not deleted, AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by removing the reference to 22 October 2016 as a base line for changing land use and replace this with the date when the property was purchased.
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-5904	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so urban areas are targeted to the same degree as farmers. AND AMEND PPC1 to assess previous efforts farmers have made to improve water quality when considering future restrictions. AND AMEND PPC1 to separately acknowledge the unique management systems of goat farming and its low impact on water quality. AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model until it can comprehensively and accurately model all farm systems. AND AMEND PPC1 so ensure stock exclusion requirements only relate to cows, horses, pig and deer. AND AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions on land use due to gradient, in-situ grazing of winter forage crops and cultivation are soil type specific.
Scott, Neil, Ann, Brent and Louise Submitter ID: 73024	PC1-1823	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by removing the grandparenting approach from the plan. AMEND by providing a sub-catchment approach to address the contaminants that are relevant to each area rather than a blanket rule AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Scott, Peter Thomas Submitter ID: 73986	PC1-10651	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow land use change without a resource consent.
Self, John Owen Submitter ID: 71295	PC1-2888	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Sellers, Michael David and Alison Jean Submitter ID: 72401	PC1-9276	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure changes of land use within a Land Use Capability classification to be permitted especially in relation to food production.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1109	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 provisions that restrict land use change in its entirety. AND CONSIDER Land Use Capability or natural capital approach as a method of assessing land use.
Sharp, Robert Malcolm Submitter ID: 73455	PC1-9101	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. AND CONSIDER PPC1 that any restrictions associated with land use change need to be looked at as a total human impact across the entire catchment.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2666	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND so that land use change in high priority sub-catchments is a Restricted Discretionary activity with discretion limited to the management of diffuse discharges of the four contaminants AND AMEND so that land use change in low priority areas is a Permitted Activity

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-5045	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 If not deleted, then REMOVE the grandparenting approach from PPC1 AND AMEND so that nitrogen is investigated at a sub-catchment level AND AMEND to set a band that all dischargers have to adhere to, that is equitable for all low and high dischargers AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that farmers are able to manage or amend the Farm Environment Plan, with this being audited only AND AMEND PPC1 to include rules to control koi carp.
Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407	PC1-10387	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Sherrard, Samuel John Submitter ID: 71431	PC1-1285	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as per nitrogen number Trading Scheme.
Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514	PC1-5475	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 or address this elsewhere in the plan, to provide like for like swapping of activities on different areas as long as the increase in contaminant output is no more than minor.
Simpson, Greg John Submitter ID: 73225	PC1-5549	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for land use change and for landowners to increase production and profitability per hectare AND AMEND to provide for irrigation for growth, improved crops and higher pasture yields Rule 3.11.5.7: AND AMEND Schedule B to provide for the opportunity to use an effects based system to deal with the issues within each farm Rule 3.11.5.7: AND AMEND Schedule 1 to provide for higher allowances for land inputs at the start, especially in the case of low producing farms.
Simpson, Jennifer Submitter ID: 74145	PC1-9884	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the use of a Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 so that the effects of Nitrogen are addressed on a property basis AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1, so that farmers can do a lot of the work themselves AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow more flexibility around changing land use.
Sinclair, Andrew and Louise Submitter ID: 74047	PC1-4748	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Slack, Hayden Robert Submitter ID: 73942	PC1-3328	Oppose the provision	No specific relief sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Slack, Robert John Submitter ID: 71294	PC1-7583	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that it has sub-catchment plans with farmers working together under Best Practicable Options. AND AMEND PPC1 so that feed pads are installed under herd homes to capture nitrogen and to control its distribution.
Smith, Angus Hardwick Submitter ID: 74042	PC1-9908	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7. to enable farmers to continue to decide for themselves the best farming system for their property.
Smith, Barrie Allan and Gwyneth Monica Submitter ID: 71420	PC1-1260	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments. AND AMEND the land use change Rule activity status from non-complying activity to a permitted activity. AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan. AND CLARIFY how resource consent would work for leased land.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Smith, Graham Wallace and Diana Susan Submitter ID: 73937	PC1-2974	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by allowing flexibility for movement in stock types in the drystock industry with stocking rates (rather than nitrogen caps) being the determining factor so that there is no need for permission to respond to the various crisis and market forces.
Smyth, Mark Stewart Jonas Submitter ID: 71410	PC1-1190	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Southern Fresh Foods Ltd Submitter ID: 71408	PC1-1208	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide for new land usage for commercial vegetable production as a restricted discretionary activity if it can be demonstrated the there will be no increases in discharges. AND DELETE the reference to a non-complying activity and the requirement of a resource consent.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11192	Oppose the provision	AMEND existing Rule 3.11.5.7 to read: <u>"The following activities which do not comply with the standards and terms of rule(s) 3.11.5.7A are non-complying activities:</u> <u>Changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise located in the Waikato and Waipā catchments where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 4.1 hectares..."</u> ADD a NEW restricted discretionary activity rule to read: <u>"Rule 3.11.5.7A Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule- Land Use Change</u> <u>Notwithstanding any other rule in this Plan, in order to achieve a staged approach to change, any of the following changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise located in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 4.1 hectares is a Restricted Discretionary Activity (requiring resource consent):</u> <u>1. Woody vegetation to farming activities; or</u> <u>2. Any livestock grazing other than dairy farming to dairy farming; or</u> <u>3. Arable cropping to dairy farming;</u> <u>4. Any land use to commercial vegetable production except as provided for under standard and term g. of Rule 3.11.5.5.</u> <u>Subject to the following standards and terms:</u> <u>a) The 5-year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point, or where Nitrogen Reference Point has not been calculated the average loss for the property or enterprise over the 5 year period ending 30 June of the preceding year that the application is made.</u> <u>b) Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in accordance with Schedule C.</u> <u>Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over the following matters:</u> <u>i. Cumulative effects on water quality of the catchment of the Waikato and Waipā Rivers.</u> <u>ii. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens.</u> <u>iii. The need for and the content of a Farm Environment Plan, including the use of offset mitigation measures.</u> <u>iv. The term of the resource consent.</u> <u>v. The monitoring, record keeping, reporting and information provision requirements for the holder of the resource consent.</u> <u>vi. The time frame and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed."</u> AND AMEND to include any appropriate or consequential amendments to the rules set out above, or any other rule in PPC1 in order to address the reasons for submission and/or ensure drafting consistency.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4220	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to be no more restrictive than a discretionary activity. AND CONSIDER reviewing the reasons for adopting Rule 3.11.5.7 and the justification under section 32 regarding the efficiency and effectiveness of this method and rule.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND CONSIDER working with landowners, sector groups and communities to provide alternative practicable measures to achieve the same environmental outcomes.
Stark, Steven and Theresa Submitter ID: 73721	PC1-5192	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.
Steele, Brian and Debbie Submitter ID: 72946	PC1-4501	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Stewart, Mark Submitter ID: 71411	PC1-953	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AND AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
ST Growers Ltd Submitter ID: 67421	PC1-1275	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to make land use change for commercial vegetable production a restricted discretionary activity on new and additional production, instead of a non-complying activity, when it can be shown the discharge of contaminants is equal to or less than the existing land use.
Stokes, Barbara Mary Submitter ID: 73805	PC1-2444	Oppose the provision	DELETE 3.11.5.7 in its entirety. It would be more appropriate to gauge land capability based on accurate information. AND any relevant points within the plan.
Stokes, Kelvin Arnold Submitter ID: 73748	PC1-5264	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND DELETE the PPC1 Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with an effects based system that encourages farmers to address actual farm problems e.g. sediment runoff AND AMEND time frames for Farm Environment Plans to take into account the overall cost AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure rules affect all land owners, not just those in Priority 1 and Priority 3 areas.
Stokes, Olive Fay Submitter ID: 71402	PC1-12304	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Stokes Shorthorn Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73804	PC1-4061	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by setting aside the Nitrogen Reference Point and provide a system which is effects based. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by addressing actual farming problems rather than a blanket approach. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by allowing farmers to prepare Farm Environment Plans themselves under certain guidelines and are flexible to meet the changing rules that Council is likely to introduce in future years. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by gradually introducing the rule and it should not be a rule that only selected people are affected by.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-6693	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for flexibility by establishing provisions which manage effects and are based on the underlying soil properties and their productive potential AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide exceptions to land use change exceptions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous AND AMEND PPC1 so the restrictions and assessment of effects is not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions AND AMEND to ensure the application of the rules is low cost and with limited bureaucracy AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Stoupe, David Submitter ID: 71611	PC1-1582	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide consistency.
Strang and Strang Limited Submitter ID: 73851	PC1-5574	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND REPLACE with a robust Best Management Practice approach that applies fairly to all farmers, regardless of their current land use practices.
Stubbs and Brown, Ben and Rebecca Submitter ID: 73924	PC1-5021	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide clarity on whether Rule 3.11.5.7 applies to stands of gorse and other woody weed species.
Sutherland Produce Ltd Submitter ID: 74155	PC1-7082	Oppose the provision	ADD a NEW restricted discretionary activity rule for new and additional commercial vegetable production that demonstrates a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens as a result of the land use change.
T.A. Reynolds Ltd Submitter ID: 71446	PC1-7151	Oppose the provision	No specific decision stated for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Tadema, John Submitter ID: 71416	PC1-10060	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Taniwha Estate Ltd Submitter ID: 72146	PC1-6516	Not stated	AMEND PPC1 in accordance with the amendments proposed by DairyNZ and Fonterra. [DairyNZ: ADD an advice note to Rule 3.11.5.7 to read: " <u>Advice note: Changes in land use described above where the resulting land use will not increase diffuse discharges of contaminant, (including that they do not exceed the property or enterprise's Nitrogen Reference Point), will generally be granted. This will be able to be established at the time that the farm or enterprise has completed a Farm Environment Plan and are managing within their Nitrogen Reference Point.</u> "] [Fonterra: DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and REPLACE with a Rule that reads: " <u>Rule 3.11.5.7 – Non-complying Activity Rule – The use of land for farming activities and land use change</u> <u>The following activities are non-complying activities (requiring resource consent):</u> <u>1. The use of land for farming activities and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water; and</u> <u>2. Any of the following changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise location in the Waikato and Waipā catchments, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 4.1 hectares:</u> <u>i. Woody vegetation to farming activities; or</u> <u>ii. Any livestock grazing other than dairy farming to dairy farming; or</u> <u>iii. Arable cropping to dairy farming; or</u> <u>iv. Any land use to commercial vegetable production except as provided for under standard and term g. of Rule 3.11.5.5. That do not comply with the conditions, standards or terms of Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.5 and is not a discretionary activity under Rule 3.11.5.6.."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 as necessary to clarify that land use change within a property or enterprise (>4.1 ha) that does not increase the total area within that property devoted to that land use beyond 4.1 hectares is not caught by this rule.]
Tapp, Kevin	PC1-7470	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73435			AND REMOVE the exceptions to Māori Owned Land.
Tapp, Warren Submitter ID: 73013	PC1-1933	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Taupo Lake Care Incorporated Submitter ID: 61093	PC1-9361	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.7 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model for regulatory purposes and any consequential amendments. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Taylor, Kenneth Rowland John Submitter ID: 71435	PC1-1479	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7, the land use change rules, to be considered on a farm by farm basis. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Taylor, Keri Anne Submitter ID: 72565	PC1-9932	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that the rule is applied on a farm-by-farm basis AND AMEND to enable land use change that is in keeping with environmental and economic standards for the farm.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-1768	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to remove the requirement to manage a Nitrogen Reference Point based upon stocking rate and allow for seasonal fluctuations based on climate through a farm by farm approach. AMEND to ensure that Best Management Practices are applied when using OVERSEER including input standards, applying farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters. AND ADD soil tests as possible marker for nutrient loss. Restricting Land Use Change AMEND the land use change rules to be determined on a sub-catchment and farm by farm basis. Consider land class rather than current land use as the basis for land use change possibility. AMEND to allow flexibility by developing policies and rules which relate to managing adverse effects rather than a blanket rule which is based on existing land use. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11813	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Te Aroha Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 71204	PC1-2205	Oppose the provision	DELETE in Rule 3.11.5.7 the need to apply for a resource consent to change farming practices/systems.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11945	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11663	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Te Mata Group Ltd Submitter ID: 72978	PC1-4419	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6909	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm. And use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on holding land use to historic leaching rates; stocking rates; and land uses AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans allow for mitigation against contaminants and do not include prescriptive blanket measures AND AMEND PPC1 so properties are not required to be held at or below their Nitrogen Reference Point

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 so that the timeframes are extend to enable compliance with the Farm Environment Plan provisions AND PUT ON HOLD the implementation of PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690	PC1-8916	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to remove the broad brush approach to limiting land use change AND AMEND to adopt a best practice approach to managing losses rather than limiting land use change altogether AND AMEND to ensure an industry-wide capability assessment is undertaken to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans and demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans are to be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who bears the cost AND CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure that OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only, and to focus on trends.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-7572	Not stated	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7. If the Nitrogen Reference Point is to be used, AMEND to ensure compliance is assessed using a long term average of Nitrogen losses from the property Rule 3.11.5.7: AMEND PPC1 to encourage the use of a range of mitigation tools such as the Waikato Regional Council's MENUS of mitigations
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12139	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8085	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Te Whenua O Matata Ltd Submitter ID: 68016	PC1-4493	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8214	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure that any other activities that result in increased diffuse discharges are a non-complying activity. AND DELETE references that provide for non-notification.
The Surveying Company Ltd Submitter ID: 73408	PC1-5739	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that where the contaminant discharge is the same or lower from the conversion, irrespective of farming type, the then conversion is permitted subject to the provision/update of a Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND so that conversion to farming activities with a higher discharge is a controlled/Restricted Discretionary activity, with control/discretion to implementation of best practice measures and the provision/update of a Farm Environment Plan.
The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997	PC1-5087	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.7 the provisions relating to restrictions in land use change. AND AMEND to consider all contributions to contaminant discharges including city storm water.
Thomas, Graham Submitter ID: 73447	PC1-9938	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for dairy farming on suitable land, where the rule needs to be more flexible. AND AMEND to allow land use rights to be tradable and transferrable.
Thomas, Kerry Louise	PC1-3445	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73877			[AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208	PC1-6087	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that flexible rules that relate to effects and the underlying soil properties are established rather than existing land use. Make exceptions for land areas below 40 hectares and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous, such as improvements in biodiversity, sediment retention, phosphorus retention, economic efficiency and optimization of natural resources. Restrictions and assessment of the effects should not be limited to consideration of the nitrogen discharges as modelled by OVERSEER. The flexibility needs to be low cost and with limited bureaucracy. AND REMOVE the requirement for sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that actual weights are used and therefore actual stock unit measurements. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that where Overseer is used the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing the use of standardised input parameters. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point reduction to the 75th percentile.
Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043	PC1-6674	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for flexibility by establishing provisions which manage effects and are based on the underlying soil properties and their productive potential AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide exceptions to land use change exceptions, including for smaller land areas (below 40 hectares) and where environmental effects are minimal or advantageous AND AMEND PPC1 so the restrictions and assessment of effects is not limited to the consideration of nitrogen discharges as modelled by the OVERSEER Model AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions AND AMEND to ensure the application of the rules is low cost and with limited bureaucracy AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Tierney, Colm and Gaynor Submitter ID: 73091	PC1-7714	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for flexibility between farm systems where it can be shown that all contaminant loss risks have been mitigated and losses are no greater than when under the previous land use.
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3454	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7. RETAIN expiry date of 1 July 2026 if Rule 3.11.5.7 is not deleted.
Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544	PC1-4112	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 and the nitrogen reference years to allow long term averaging of nitrogen losses should the Nitrogen Reference Point be continued with AND AMEND PPC1 to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach and MENU's AND AMEND PPC1 so that outputs from the OVERSEER Model are used as a guide to decision-making only AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that any change in land use is limited by an appropriate means of gauging a best practice approach to managing losses rather than limiting land use change full stop AND undertake an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the Farm Environment Plans

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND show landowners and industry how Farm Environment Plans will be constructed and how the gains will be quantified AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarity on how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for it.
Torstonsen, Shayne Kingsley Submitter ID: 73508	PC1-8657	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Townshend, Brenna Submitter ID: 73791	PC1-5170	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Rule 3.11.5.7.
Townshend, Gary Submitter ID: 72877	PC1-9890	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure farming is a discretionary activity.
Townshend, Scott Mark Submitter ID: 72617	PC1-7689	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND MAKE land use change a Restricted Discretionary Activity.
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5793	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to accommodate the changes the submission has sought for Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.4.
Trinity Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 72608	PC1-9781	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to make it a Permitted Activity subject to showing land use change is neutral and/or will reduce the discharge of nutrients into the river system AND AMEND to allow for offsetting that brings in land more suitable for primary production and retires other land of higher risk in its place AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND AMEND PPC1 to make land use change a Permitted Activity subject to a Farm Environment Plan that complies with the restriction of nutrient loss with no net change of diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens across an enterprise AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to make existing multiple land use change within a property a Permitted Activity under the control of a Farm Environment Plan.
Trustees of Highfield Deer Park Submitter ID: 73932	PC1-4027	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 activity status to discretionary.
Tuaropaki Trust Submitter ID: 73769	PC1-3009	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to provide the ability for land use change within an enterprise, within the bounds of a total nutrient load without this being constrained by a Non-Complying Activity status rule. AND ADD a permitted activity rule that provides for intra-enterprise land use change within the bounds of a net enterprise contaminant loss limit. AND REMOVE glasshouse/covered grown vegetables from the definitions and allow for increases in growing area through a more permissive pathway, such as a Permitted Activity rule. AND AMEND to provide an alternate pathway to allow research facilities for the collection, protection, maintenance and multiplication of cultivars to be provided for as a Permitted Activity. AND ADD a Controlled Activity rule to provide a more efficient pathway to give effect to Objective 5 and Policy 16. AND CONSIDER the likely impacts of PPC1 against the full range of national policy direction and provide a review, to ensure that in meeting the environmental outcomes driven by the Vision and Strategy, the achievement of other equally important objectives are not being unnecessarily inhibited.
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-2750	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 OR DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach based on Farm Environment plans, using science and to determine which contaminants are an issue in that catchment AND AMEND PPC1 so farm Environment Plans can be produced by the farmer or landowner, with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to adopt nationally recommended standards around fencing and the upper limit of low intensity agriculture (18 stock units per hectare as at 30 June in any given year) AND AMEND to enable flexibility in nitrogen emissions from low intensity sheep and beef farming AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12217	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Turton, Francis James Submitter ID: 73883	PC1-3731	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to adopt a sub-catchment approach with up to date technologies and data to develop mitigations to enable farm and business development.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10511	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Upper Maire Creek Sub Catchment Submitter ID: 72970	PC1-4361	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in its submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.] AND AMEND to give consideration to the level of water quality improvement needed in the sub-catchment.
van der Laan, Menso W R Submitter ID: 71906	PC1-7923	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Rule PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Verry, Adrian Submitter ID: 73810	PC1-2480	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.7 the Nitrogen grandparenting rule.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3940	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow for sub-catchment differences. AND AMEND to ensure this rule doesn't apply to the normal day to day activities within an enterprise.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12177	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12097	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.
Waiawa Farms Submitter ID: 71346	PC1-5835	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and REPLACE with robust Best Management Practice-based rules that apply to all farmers regardless of current use practices.
Waikato and Waipa Branches of the New Zealand Deer Farmers Association Submitter ID: 74008	PC1-9487	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to ensure it does not apply to land use change where it does not exceed the sustainable nitrogen discharge level for the sub-catchment or where the discharge is within the land's natural capability. AND AMEND the consenting period to 25 years from the date the consent is granted.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi	PC1-3526	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74035			
Waikato District Council (WDC) Submitter ID: 73418	PC1-3118	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 with options below (or similar) "is a permitted activity where <u>a) an environmental farm plan is in place, and amendments are undertaken to the plan to encompass the changes in land use by a Certified Farm Environment Planner;</u> <u>b) Waikato Regional Council are notified 30 days prior to the land use change being initiated.</u> Or otherwise is a restricted discretionary non-complying activity (requiring resource consent)"
Waikato Focus on Peat Group Submitter ID: 72148	PC1-5520	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to determine land use by the attributes of the land.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3480	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to read: " Notwithstanding any other rule in the Plan Except as authorised under rules 3.11.5.1, 3.11.5.2, 3.11.5.3 and 3.11.5.4 any of the following changes..." OR alternatively AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to exclude from its scope, changes of land use that occur within properties or enterprises as existing at the date of notification of the Plan AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 (4) to read: "Any land use to commercial vegetable production except as provided for under standard and term g. of Rule 3.11.5.5 or a consent granted under Rule 3.11.5.6." AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7: Notification to read: "Consent applications will be considered without notification,... will be lower than that from the existing land use land use as at 22 October 2016." AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to read: "Notwithstanding any other rule in this plan, any of the following changes in the <u>ongoing use... property or enterprise and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens on or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water</u> located in the Waikato and Waipā River catchments..." AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7(2) to read: "Any livestock grazing other than dairy farming land use, except for commercial vegetable production to dairy farming:" AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7(3) in its entirety.
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3190	Oppose the provision	REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.7 with a rule that specifies that the land use changes listed in it are a discretionary activity with specific criteria to measure applications against, including whether the loss of contaminants will be the same or lower than the existing land use. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to make clear how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance with rules. AND ADD in Rule 3.11.5.7 additional matters of control, standards and terms and matters of discretion providing for offset mitigation, generally as outlined in Policy 11. The matters should specify the offset: - is for the same contaminant - occurs in the same sub-catchment, or if not practicable within the same Freshwater Management Unit - remains in place for the duration of the consent and is secured by consent condition AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 and the associated definitions to make it clear how horticulture/viticulture and intensive outdoor animal rearing are covered by the rule. Amend the rule to make it clear how it is to be administered where there is a mix of varied land use changes within the same property or enterprise.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11379	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to read: " <u>A. Any of the following sub-catchment changes in the use of land by an enterprise from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within the subject land area:</u>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>1. <u>Woody vegetation to farming activities; or</u> 2. <u>Any livestock grazing other than dairy farming to dairy farming; or</u> 3. <u>Arable cropping to dairy farming</u> is a restricted discretionary activity (requiring resource consent) subject to the following requirements: A sub-catchment management plan (prepared in accordance with [new] Schedule 2) is to be provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time when the resource consent application is lodged. Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over the following matters:</p> <p>i. <u>Conformance with Policy 6(c);</u> ii. <u>The content of the sub-catchment management plan prepared for the sub-catchment by the relevant enterprise in accordance with the requirements of [new] Schedule 2;</u> iii. <u>The need for and content of a Farm Environmental Plan;</u> iv. <u>The adoption of an adaptive management and mitigation approach to manage diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens;</u> v. <u>The term of the resource consent having regard to Policy 13;</u> vi. <u>The timeframe and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed.</u> B. <u>Any changes in the use of land that enables the development of tangata whenua ancestral lands in conformity with Policies 6(a) and 16 is a restricted discretionary activity/discretionary activity (requiring resource consent).</u> C. <u>Any sub-catchment changes in the use of land by an enterprise from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within the subject land area that does not conform with the matters in Rule 3.11.5.7.A, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 20 hectares, is a discretionary activity (requiring resource consent) subject to the following requirements:</u> A Sub-catchment management plan (prepared in accordance with [new] Schedule 2) is to be provided to the Waikato Regional Council at the time when the resource consent application is lodged.</p> <p>Notification Consent applications under Rules 3.11.5.7.A, 3.11.5.7.B, and 3.11.5.7.C will be considered without notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected persons.</p> <p>D. <u>Notwithstanding any other rule in this Plan, Except as provided for in Rules 3.11.5.7.A, 3.11.5.7.B and 3.11.5.7.C any of the following changes in the use of land from that which was occurring at 22 October 2016 within a property or enterprise located in the Waikato and Waipā catchments, where prior to 1 July 2026 the change exceeds a total of 4.1 hectares:..."</u></p>
<p>Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480</p>	<p>PC1-2144</p>	<p>Support the provision</p>	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7 as proposed.</p>
<p>Wai Shing Ltd Submitter ID: 73069</p>	<p>PC1-2293</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND ADD a restricted discretionary rule that enables the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where the effects of the land use change can demonstrate that there will be a decrease in the discharges.</p>
<p>Waitomo Catchment Trust Board Submitter ID: 73124</p>	<p>PC1-7951</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 and provide for land use change in Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to ensure that low dischargers can increase production to offset rising costs AND AMEND to ensure that properties where mitigation is already in place are taken into account when applying for resource consent.</p>
<p>Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688</p>	<p>PC1-10335</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to clarify how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance</p>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to include additional matters of control, standards and terms and matters of discretion providing for offset mitigation, generally as outlined in Policy 11. The matters should specify the offset: is for the same contaminant; occurs in the same sub-catchment, or if not practicable within the same Freshwater Management Unit; and remains in place for the duration of the consent and is secured by consent condition</p> <p>AND REPLACE with a rule that specifies that the land use changes specified in it are a discretionary activity with specific criteria to measure applications against including whether the loss of contaminants will be the same or lower than existing land use.</p> <p>AND AMEND to take an effects based approach, allowing intensification where contaminant discharges are maintained, reduced or offset</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 and the associated definitions to make it clear how horticulture/viticulture and intensive outdoor animal rearing are covered</p> <p>AND AMEND to explain how Rule 3.11.5.7 is to be administered where there is a mix of varied land use changes within the same property or enterprise</p> <p>AND ADD provisions to encourage lower intensity land use changes such as forestry planting or pasture retirement.</p>
<p>Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919</p>	PC1-6770	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments</p> <p>AND AMEND the activity status from Non-complying to a Restricted Discretionary Activity for high priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants</p> <p>AND AMEND the activity status to Permitted Activity for low priority sub-catchments, in relation to water quality</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.</p>
<p>Wall, Trevor Matthew Submitter ID: 72595</p>	PC1-9669	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to allow more flexibility to change use on a case by case basis</p> <p>AND AMEND to shorten the 10 year moratorium</p>
<p>Walter, Philip Submitter ID: 71194</p>	PC1-6622	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in Rule 3.11.5.7 for sheep and beef farmers with the Olsen Phosphorus test being a better tool.</p>
<p>Walter and Doran, Peter Alan Susan and Casey Submitter ID: 73078</p>	PC1-8683	Oppose the provision	<p>Land Use Change DELETE PPC1 AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to assess the type of land to determine whether land use change is suitable based on topography and current land use.</p> <p>Nitrogen Reference Point DELETE the use of OVERSEER for obtaining the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REPLACE with soil types and stock class to find the amount of nitrogen the soil can hold before leaching. AND AMEND to use sub-catchments to identify the amount of nitrogen loss and amount of nitrogen to be applied through scientific evidence not a grandparenting approach. AND AMEND so that farms not exceeding the 75th percentile can work on nitrogen applications for accumulating 5 year average.</p> <p>Stock Exclusion AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that only main streams and rivers are fenced. AND AMEND so that areas of high stock concentration are fenced such as crossings. AND AMEND to use dams to help slow sediment loss.</p>

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND subsidise farmers with new fencing and/or water systems that may need to be introduced as an alternative.
Ward, Simeon Submitter ID: 72665	PC1-10966	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Waterworth, Bruce Kenrick Submitter ID: 71442	PC1-2530	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7 the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Jenefer Fay Submitter ID: 71438	PC1-1557	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to include the dairy sector within the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated over the 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial years. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Lewis Bruce Submitter ID: 71444	PC1-1526	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated using the highest leaching loss over the reference period using 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial year. AND RETAIN using the current version of OVERSEER to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point AND RETAIN that the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value includes the dairy sector. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Serena Submitter ID: 71437	PC1-8572	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.7, AND AMEND to provide flexibility to move Nitrogen Reference Points across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Watson, David and Sheona Submitter ID: 73059	PC1-4733	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 and PPC1 so farmers are able to adapt their farming type and system to suit the land while staying within the restraints of their Farm Environment Plan.
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-7192	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 entirely and relate it to the capability of the land and the Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to a guideline. AND AMEND so farms can produce their own Farm Environment Plan with guidance from a Council. AND REMOVE timeframes and instead set through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Welsh, Mikayla Submitter ID: 74184	PC1-6153	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by removing the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Wilcox, Alexander Greer and Glen Andrew Submitter ID: 73026	PC1-6913	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to target sub-catchments discharging the highest contaminant levels AND AMEND the activity status of land use change provisions from non-complying to a restricted discretionary activity for high priority water quality sub-catchments, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants AND AMEND to activity status of land use change provisions to a permitted activity for low priority water quality sub-catchments AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3895	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND REPLACE with provisions for land use changes to be controlled and managed through a Farm Environment Plan to ensure best practice in mitigating contaminant loss and other factors affecting waterways. AND AMEND so that the consent process is not just subject to whether the Nitrogen Reference Point will increase.

3.11.5.7 Non-Complying Activity Rule – Land Use Change/Te Ture mō ngā mahi kāore e whai i ngā ture – Te Panonitanga ā-Whakamahinga Whenua

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with the use of Farm Environment Plans as the primary tool to manage nutrient losses. Nitrogen Reference Points should be used to support the Farm Environment Plans and farms with high emission should still be required to reduce their nutrient losses. AND more work should be done on addressing contaminant loss through a sub-catchment approach including increased use of technology and water monitoring to support the identification of sub-catchment issues.
Williams, Ian David Submitter ID: 71432	PC1-762	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 AND REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.7 with a rule that enables land use change to occur with reference to established sub-catchment limits. AND ADD a provision to make Land-use change for farming activities with contaminant losses below the catchment limit a permitted activity so long as contaminant losses do not exceed the sub-catchment limit. AND ADD a provision to make Land-use changes for farming activities with contaminant losses above the sub-catchment limit a consented activity.
Williams, Michael Aitken Harper Submitter ID: 73948	PC1-3247	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 so that every farm is dealt with on an individual basis on its merits.
Williamson, Jack Submitter ID: 72769	PC1-8928	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to extend the reference period for Nitrogen Reference Points. AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to calculate Nitrogen Reference Points. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to include stock exclusion alternatives where fencing is not practical or feasible.
Williamson, Stephen David Submitter ID: 73040	PC1-8672	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 requirements for farms to be held at or below a property's Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations, AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model, AND, if an allocation of nitrogen discharges is needed, base the allocation on the natural capacity of soils and not on existing land uses.
Wills, Alan Bryan Submitter ID: 72954	PC1-1639	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>"The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point."</u> AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]
Wilson, Mark Submitter ID: 73923	PC1-5181	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7 in its entirety.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Win Dee Farms (2007) Ltd Submitter ID: 73787	PC1-9056	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND PPC1 so that land users are able to modify their production systems within present general land uses as a permitted activity, with the proviso that nitrogen discharge does not exceed 15kgN/ha across the production unit as a whole, and that vegetable production is exempt from the general nutrient discharge restrictions.]
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4353	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 by changing the activity status for land use change to Restricted Discretionary for high priority sub-catchments, and limit discretion to the management of the diffuse discharges of the four contaminants AND AMEND by changing the activity status for land use change to Permitted for low priority sub-catchments AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-971	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.7 the restricting land use change provisions. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to contain rules for Koi Carp elimination and measurement of all contributions to contaminant discharges including city storm water.
Young, Peter Robert Orr Submitter ID: 73228	PC1-4299	Oppose the provision	AMEND in Rule 3.11.5.7 the drystock land use to enable a dairy/sheep and beef farmer to merge part/or whole of his drystock units into a dairy operation, AND AMEND to enable the sale of drystock titles to dairying neighbours with an average regional dairying Nitrogen Reference Point instead of limiting low drystock nitrogen emitters.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11557	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.7 to give land use change in sub-catchments of high priority for water quality a restricted discretionary activity status and in low priority sub-catchments a permitted activity status AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within each sub-catchment, and enable appropriate mitigation strategies through tailored Farm Environment Plans.

Schedule A - Registration with Waikato Regional Council/Te Āpitiwhanga A – Te rēhita me te Kaunihera ā-Rohe o Waikato

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Aitken, David John Submitter ID: 71238	PC1-629	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A as proposed.
Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978	PC1-4528	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule A.
Ashdale Enterprises Ltd Submitter ID: 72465	PC1-1672	Support the provision with amendments	Review the timelines in Schedule A AND AMEND to set up monitor and focus on farms in the Priority 1 areas.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6223	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to provide further and better particulars of how the registration process will operate, including through amendment to the methods described in PPC1.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Auckland Regional Public Health Service Submitter ID: 71612	PC1-10177	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A.
Bain, Richard Alexander Submitter ID: 73936	PC1-3063	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A by requiring all properties to meet the same requirements. For example, council plans/resource consents should be the same for every property, regardless of property size.
Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited Submitter ID: 74036	PC1-6915	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to provide for: <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. A definition for Urban Properties; 2. The timely implementation of an online portal for registration of properties, which provides clear and transparent guidance to identify how property owners can gain access to an interactive web-based information page; 3. Clarify in clause 4 what registration information is to be updated, when and how frequently. AND MAKE any similar amendments to like effect or any consequential amendments that stem from the relief sought.
Bell, Helen and Ian Submitter ID: 71345	PC1-7563	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A so the date of notification is more flexible or tied to the end of the farming season.
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8052	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to ensure that Waikato Regional Council tests water quality on farms. AND AMEND to ensure drystock farms are not required to register with Waikato Regional Council if testing shows they do not have unsustainable and unacceptable rates of water contamination.
Bluett, John and Jill Submitter ID: 72889	PC1-9919	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule A.
Broderick, Iola Jane and Quentin MacAlister Submitter ID: 73123	PC1-3995	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule A.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2904	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to clarify whether stocking rate is based on effective (grazeable) or total property area. If necessary amend Schedule A to include effective area assessment (proof of accuracy)
Callaghan, Martyn Submitter ID: 74171	PC1-8815	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule A to raise the threshold minimum area of land to be registered to 10 hectares.
Carey, Rita Anne Submitter ID: 74006	PC1-3130	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to include urban properties AND allow a longer timeframe so that an informed submission can be made.
Cave, Rachel Ann Submitter ID: 72503	PC1-3905	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule A.
Cheyne, David Submitter ID: 71443	PC1-1502	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule A to ensure collection, supply and use does not infringe on individuals right to privacy.
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10803	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A as written.
Collins, Nick Submitter ID: 71202	PC1-1305	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule A to consider a median value as the benchmark for high end users to reduce to over the consent time frame

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to place more emphasis on soil health, VSA assessments, fertiliser and management programmes to foster and grow soil biomass. Soil health needs to be incorporated into nutrient budgets to improve the accuracy of data.
Cotman, Jim Submitter ID: 59884	PC1-4532	Oppose the provision	Schedule A: WITHDRAW PPC1 and replace it with a new plan that endorses 'Best Practical Options' that are developed by landowners AND AMEND to provide a new plan that supports the development and implementation of Catchment Management Plans that are led by landowners AND ensure this new plan supports identifying potential critical source contaminant pathways on a sub-catchment basis to provide quantifiable measures and factual information into Catchment Management Plans AND ensure that the new plan encourages innovative new science that provide alternative means to managing water quality AND ensure that the new plan recognises that well informed landowners as stewards of their land are the best and only people who can create action on the ground AND AMEND to ensure the new plan approach favours a 'shared values' approach where all parties work toward achieving sensible water quality targets AND AMEND to ensure that the primary focus of the new plan is a comprehensive programme to eliminate Koi Carp along with the native species predator, catfish AND AMEND to ensure that the new plan addresses the adverse effects of the Whangamarino Stream Weir (Department of Conservation, and Fish and Game).
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-11060	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Schedule A. AND AMEND Schedule A to require prompt information collection over a shorter period of time, verification of stocking numbers via reconciliations/receipts, updates to information required regularly (6 monthly) including on stocking numbers and land size (as a result of subdivision/amalgamation).
Dixon, Dawn Submitter ID: 73446	PC1-6334	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to provide for a stock take of current farming systems and a staged approach to current issues and planned change of systems.
Dixon, Grant Submitter ID: 73980	PC1-7604	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are developed in conjunction with the land occupier. AND AMEND Timelines for Farm Environment Plans so they are achievable. AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure the person developing the Farm Environment Plan is suitably experienced in farming matters.
Duncan, Andrew Richard Submitter ID: 73410	PC1-6181	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule A to define the term 'stock' as 'cattle, horses, deer and pigs'.
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10847	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule A. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule A match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule A relates.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10637	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A in accordance with the decision sought by Ballance Agri-nutrients.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10456	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule A.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Fullerton, Angela Margaret Submitter ID: 71297	PC1-5685	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A by reviewing how much information is needed for new owners if the property is already registered.
Gavins Limited Submitter ID: 73846	PC1-5480	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A by extending the timeframe and/or providing better support to help farmers meet the existing time frame.
Genetic Technologies Ltd Submitter ID: 73953	PC1-3280	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A registration timeframe as follows: Properties greater than 20 hectares 1 September 2018 - 31 August 2019; properties between 2 hectares and 20 hectares (excluding vegetable growers) 1 September 2019 - 31 August 2020.
Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061	PC1-2338	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND in Schedule A the dates for registrations to be within 6 months of the PPC1 becoming operative. AND DELETE Schedule A(3). AND DELETE Schedule A(5)(f).
Guitry, Gareth and Natalie Submitter ID: 73849	PC1-3500	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A so all properties less than 50 hectares (unless the property is known to be carrying out activities deemed beyond permitted) are excluded from registering. AND AMEND Schedule A to establish a unified register.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11470	Support the provision	AMEND Schedule A to allow more time to register for new land purchases.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5785	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to apply to farming activities only OR AMEND, if the intent is to require registration of forestry blocks, Schedule A taking into account suggestions to streamline the process including: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Being able to enter valuation numbers to automatically bring up the associated property titles. • Being able to enter multiple properties as one entry to enable joining together of blocks run contiguously. • Generating the data from a system that once correct property title(s) are entered automatically generates a boundary map and land area. • Having a default system once plantation forestry is entered to end the entry input requirements. • Allow for a non-standard format physical addresses e.g a Forest Name rather than a street address.
Hathaway, Hayley Masha Submitter ID: 73101	PC1-8141	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule A.
Hathaway, Robert Kenneth Submitter ID: 73793	PC1-5412	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule A.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10538	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A(5)(f) to clarify the date to be used for determining stocking rate.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7899	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Schedule A. AND AMEND to read: "Schedule A - Registration with Waikato Regional Council... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide a map showing: a. The location of: i. Property boundaries; and ii. Water bodies listed in Schedule C for stock exclusion within the property boundary and fences adjacent to those

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			water bodies; and iii. Livestock crossing points over those water bodies and a description of any livestock crossing structures."
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5913	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A by setting a date for stock numbers. AND AMEND by removing clause 6(a)(ii) and (iii). OR AMEND to relate back to Farm Environment Plans OR AMEND to any major waterway.
Hurley, Sonia Kerr Submitter ID: 74146	PC1-9943	Oppose the provision	DELETE requirements in Schedule A for farmers to provide private information to the Regional Council.
Johns, Brian and Paulette Submitter ID: 72756	PC1-7369	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule A.
Jones, Michael Francis Submitter ID: 59460	PC1-3343	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Schedule A.
Keeling, Peter Submitter ID: 73765	PC1-5502	Support the provision with amendments	ENSURE Waikato Regional Council have a website portal where farmers can register using a standard form and all maps are accessible. (Schedule A)
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1917	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to ensure consistency in property size between Rule 3.11.5.1 and Schedule A. AND AMEND to increase the minimum property size for registration to 10 hectares. AND DELETE Schedule A.3.
Kjestrup, Michael Bruce Submitter ID: 71692	PC1-6966	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule A.
Kjestrup, Stephen Bruce and Victoria Ann Submitter ID: 73918	PC1-5224	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule A in its entirety.
Koppens, Leo Submitter ID: 71254	PC1-606	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule A so that the minimum property area is 6ha.
Lean, Peta Submitter ID: 71227	PC1-2006	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule A(5)(f). AND AMEND so that small clean operations should not be treated the same as high dischargers. AND AMEND to be based on outputs to the water, not manage farmer inputs - low permissible stocking rates.
Leigh Family Submitter ID: 73352	PC1-8782	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to have any set date in mid-winter, 30 June, as this is the lowest stocking point AND REMOVE stocking rate as a measure.
Liefting, John Submitter ID: 72753	PC1-7166	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A (5)(f) to require information on the maximum intended stocking rate rather than stocking rate at the time of registration.
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8372	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to clarify the definition and dates.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4468	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas. AND RETAIN Schedule A.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9356	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an <u>an additional</u> map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3670	Oppose the provision	DELETE in Schedule A the 2-hectare threshold and replace with a higher minimum property area threshold for reporting purposes, such as 10 hectares AND AMEND to provide clarity regarding the type and level of information required; is it those activities actually occurring on the property on the nominated day or seasonally based or based on the profile during the month of October for example? AND AMEND to provide guidance on the interpretation of this standard to assist landowners to understand and meet these standards AND AMEND to provide evidence that the section 32 evaluation confirms this is the preferred approach to adopt to achieve the objectives of the Vision and Strategy AND AMEND to provide guidance on mapping requirements to assist landowners to understand and meet these standards.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11765	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an <u>an additional</u> map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
McFadden, Gifford Patrick and Robin Submitter ID: 73122	PC1-10991	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule A.
McGovern, Annette Submitter ID: 72969	PC1-8323	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule A so that the standards for Schedule A and Rule 3.11.5.1 are consistent AND AMEND to increase the land area to 10ha AND AMEND to clarify the purpose of registration and who is responsible for registering AND DELETE Schedule A(3).
McLaughlin, Robyn and Peter Submitter ID: 72984	PC1-10940	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule A (6)(a)(ii) after further consideration of the cost-benefit from fencing, and whether the cost will provide any real benefit in terms of contaminant decrease.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11914	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an <u>an additional</u> map showing:...

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			ii. Confirmation of water bodies listed in Schedule C (and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map) for stock exclusion within..."
Millar, Sally Submitter ID: 73067	PC1-8647	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8895	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A.
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2940	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A by covering all farm or enterprise details within Farm Environment Plans.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11613	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. A map of the property showing all land parcels c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an additional map showing:... ii. Confirmation of water bodies listed in Schedule C (and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map) for stock exclusion within..."
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11864	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. A map of the property showing all land parcels c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an additional map showing:... ii. Confirmation of water bodies listed in Schedule C (and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map) for stock exclusion within..."
NZ Transport Agency Submitter ID: 73542	PC1-4838	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to clarify who is responsible for registration of properties. AND AMEND Schedule A to define what is meant by 'urban properties'.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-8740	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Schedule A's registration requirement AND AMEND Clause 5(d) to refer to land use activities undertaken on the property in the preceding year.
Okell, Robert Steven Submitter ID: 71079	PC1-179	Oppose the provision	DELETE in Schedule A the requirement for property registration with Waikato Regional Council.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7347	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to clarify the definition and dates and Clause (f).
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9482	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A(f) to clarify what point in time the stock rate applies to.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12040	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. A map of the property showing all land parcels c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an additional map showing:...

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map) for stock exclusion within..."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11716	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide <u>an additional</u> map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map) for stock exclusion within..."
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6323	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A.
Randell, John Ellisden Submitter ID: 73366	PC1-2334	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule A requirements for registration with Waikato Regional Council.
Ransley, Adrienne Anne Submitter ID: 73763	PC1-6076	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to ensure Waikato Regional Council presents a document to farmers for review and amendment, with the information Waikato Regional Council already has about the farm.
Ransley, Kelvin John Submitter ID: 73761	PC1-6065	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to ensure Waikato Regional Council presents a document to farmers for review and amendment, with the information Waikato Regional Council already has about the farm.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10597	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide <u>an additional</u> map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map) for stock exclusion within..."
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10163	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Schedule A as it is currently written.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10042	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule A.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8635	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A (1) to read: "Registration must occur between 1 September 2018 and 31 March 2019 <u>2020</u> ."
Russell, Jill Adrienne Submitter ID: 71348	PC1-7315	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A(6)(a)iii to clarify that new structures should be lawful.
Russell, Roger Michael Submitter ID: 73702	PC1-9714	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule A.
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-5887	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so urban areas are targeted to the same degree as farmers.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND PPC1 to assess previous efforts farmers have made to improve water quality when considering future restrictions.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to separately acknowledge the unique management systems of goat farming and its low impact on water quality.</p> <p>AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model until it can comprehensively and accurately model all farm systems.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so ensure stock exclusion requirements only relate to cows, horses, pig and deer.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions on land use due to gradient, in-situ grazing of winter forage crops and cultivation are soil type specific.</p>
<p>Sherriff and Tatham, Mathew and Kim Submitter ID: 72508</p>	PC1-5648	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule A to ensure a date for stock numbers is set,</p> <p>AND DELETE Clause 6a (ii) & (iii),</p> <p>OR AMEND to relate back to a Farm Environment Plan,</p> <p>OR AMEND to apply to any major waterway.</p>
<p>Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514</p>	PC1-5476	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule A to provide for the area to be increased to 10ha or more and select the at risk properties to be contacted from their database as their aerial photography will show most of the land-uses.</p>
<p>Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062</p>	PC1-11193	Support the provision with amendments	<p>Provide further and better particulars of how the registration process will operate, including through amendment to the methods described in PPC1.</p>
<p>South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892</p>	PC1-4115	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND in Schedule A the 2 hectare threshold to a higher minimum property area threshold for reporting purposes, such as 10 hectares</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule A to clarify what type and level of information is required by clause 5(d)</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule A to provide guidance on the interpretation of clause 5(f) to assist landowners to understand and meet these standards</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide guidance on mapping requirements to assist landowners to understand and meet clause 6</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide evidence that the section 32 evaluation confirms clause 5(f) the preferred approach to adopt to achieve the objectives of the Vision and Strategy.</p>
<p>Stachurski, Wayne Michael Submitter ID: 73343</p>	PC1-4348	Support the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule A to include a new clause: "<u>Under no circumstance shall disclosure of financial details ever be required</u>" OR similar.</p>
<p>Sullivan, Daniel John Submitter ID: 72952</p>	PC1-1622	Support the provision	<p>No specific decision was requested for Schedule A.</p>
<p>Tamahere Community Committee Submitter ID: 73090</p>	PC1-7615	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule A to increase the property land area threshold for registration from 2 to 6 hectares.</p>
<p>Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697</p>	PC1-11814	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares...</p> <p>5. All property owners must provide:...</p> <p>b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u></p> <p>c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title...</p> <p>6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide <u>an additional</u> map showing:...</p> <p>ii. <u>Confirmation of water bodies listed in Schedule C (and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map) for stock exclusion within...</u>"</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11946	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide <u>an additional</u> map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11664	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide <u>an additional</u> map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12277	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide <u>an additional</u> map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12140	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide <u>an additional</u> map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8086	Support the provision	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide <u>an additional</u> map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated	PC1-8449	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to ensure that activities are operating at good or best management practice AND CLARIFY that Schedule A(5)(f) refers to those activities listed occurring at 22 October 2016.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74122			
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3458	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A as written.
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5794	Support the provision with amendments	REMOVE reference in Schedule A to areas greater than 2 hectares AND REPLACE with areas greater than 10 hectares used for commercial vegetable production, or 40 hectares for all other farming activities AND AMEND Schedule A (1) to read. "1. Registration must occur between 1st September 2018 and 31 March 2019 within two years of this plan being made operative."
Trustees of Highfield Deer Park Submitter ID: 73932	PC1-4028	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule A.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12219	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an additional map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map) for stock exclusion within..."
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10519	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an additional map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map) for stock exclusion within..."
Upper Maire Creek Sub Catchment Submitter ID: 72970	PC1-4369	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A - the date to be 30 June. AND AMEND so that water bodies are defined as being 1 metre wide and 30 centimetres deep. AND DELETE stocking rate OR AMEND so that stocking rate is used over the whole farm area.
Verry, Brigid Submitter ID: 73095	PC1-7720	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3943	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE clause 2 of Schedule A, AND DELETE clause 3, AND DELETE clause 5(e) and 6(a)(i), AND DELETE clause 5(f), AND DELETE clause 6(a)(ii) and (iii).
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12178	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an additional map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12098	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an additional map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
Wagstaff, Nigel and Sally Submitter ID: 71188	PC1-200	Oppose the provision	AMEND schedule A to ensure all rural properties (regardless of the size) that are eligible to undertake farming or rural activities/ or border or contain a waterway should be held accountable for water care, quality, testing and reporting rules as per any other larger property. AND DELETE the blanket approach of a stock unit tally in measuring stock numbers. AND AMEND Schedule A [or Schedule 1] to ensure Waikato Regional Council makes provision to exempt an enterprise from reporting without penalty should their efforts be 'obstructed' by a 3rd party such as a landowner and that Council be given power to negotiate/deal independently with the 3rd party to resolve the matter or have it heard and dealt with via Court.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3527	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares... 5. All property owners must provide:... b. <u>A map of the property showing all land parcels</u> c. Legal description of the <u>individual land parcels that comprise the property or enterprise</u> as per the certificate(s) of title... 6. Properties that graze livestock must also provide an additional map showing:... ii. <u>Confirmation of water</u> Water bodies listed in Schedule C (<u>and provided by Waikato Regional Council in a map</u>) for stock exclusion within..."
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3536	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to read: "Properties with an area greater than 2 hectares <u>4.1 hectares</u> (excluding urban properties) must..." AND AMEND Schedule A clause 3 to read: " <u>Within 7 working days of a request from the Waikato Regional Council, proof of registration must be provided to the Waikato Regional Council...</u> " AND AMEND Schedule A clause 5 to read: " <u>All propertyland owners must provide...</u> "
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3225	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Schedule A (3). AND AMEND Schedule A (5)(b) to read: "Legal descriptions <u>and certificates of title (computer freehold registers) for all of the land in the property</u> ". AND ADD the following after Schedule A (5)(f): "(g) if the property forms part of an enterprise provide the name of that <u>enterprise</u> ".
Waipapa Farms Ltd and Carlyle Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 73863	PC1-4714	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A so that it is consistent with Rule 3.11.5.1. AND AMEND so that land area is increased to 10 hectares. AND AMEND to address points raised in the submission.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd	PC1-11383	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A as notified or amended by similar wording to like effect.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74095			
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2145	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule A as proposed.
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10337	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Schedule A (3) AND AMEND Schedule A 5(b) to read: "Legal descriptions of the property as per the <u>and certificate(s) of title (computer freehold registers) for all of the land in the property)</u> " AND ADD Schedule A after 5(f): " <u>(g) If the property forms part of an enterprise provide the name of that enterprise</u> ".
Wilcock, Grace Margaret and Roger David Submitter ID: 74193	PC1-7618	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A by using the Nait Number for details of cattle numbers. AND AMEND by asking for maximum numbers rather than land activity under Clause 5d.
Win Dee Farms (2007) Ltd Submitter ID: 73787	PC1-9057	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule A to ensure that there are no additional charges and Council can utilise property information provided to farm industry related businesses.

Schedule B - Nitrogen Reference Point/Te Āpitianga B – Te tohu ā-hauota

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Adams, Neville Submitter ID: 74154	PC1-5065	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Advisory Committee on Regional Environment (ACRE) Submitter ID: 72441	PC1-11211	Support the provision	RETAIN the OVERSEER Model as the preferred modelling tool for PPC1.
Aitken, David John Submitter ID: 71238	PC1-687	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that farmers may choose mitigation options not modelled in OVERSEER. AND AMEND to ensure that farmers are enabled to write their own Farm Environment Plans which serve to enhance mitigation through education and support. AND AMEND to ensure that compensation or subsidies are provided to farmers who are vulnerable to loss of income due to the impacts of a low Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to ensure that Certified Farm Environment Planners are provide with Code of Conduct training to ensure that information provided by the farmer remains confidential. Alternatively, relevant information can be obtained from NAIT or Statistics NZ. AND AMEND so that the Nitrogen Reference Point falls within a range of values to allow for the potential to make profitable decisions based on market demands.
Albrechtsen, Julie and David Submitter ID: 74165	PC1-9607	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to use Farm Environment Plans to determine limits.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Albrechtsen, May and John Submitter ID: 74166	PC1-9620	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to use Farm Environment Plans to determine limits.
Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376	PC1-2188	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by removing the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of OVERSEER. AMEND by adopting a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each sub-catchment. AMEND by removing a blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for that sub-catchment. AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to determine what is best for each farm and science to determine what contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and Overseer from all other areas in PPC1. AND any other consequential amendments.
Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374	PC1-9229	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety AND REPLACE with a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each sub-catchment AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure there is no blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for a sub-catchment AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.
Alexander Farming Genetics Submitter ID: 74115	PC1-10098	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Allan, Eric Submitter ID: 73438	PC1-6107	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirement in Schedule B for drystock farming to be held at or below a property's Nitrogen Reference point. AND AMEND to allow flexibility in nitrogen discharges for low leaching land uses such as drystock farming. AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model as a regulatory tool. AND AMEND to include a list of Certified Industry Schemes. AND AMEND PPC1 to address issues associated with lease blocks and the difficulty of determining inputs such as fertiliser to those blocks.
Allen, John Submitter ID: 73734	PC1-4892	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that farms outside the norms and averages built into OVERSEER are not unnecessarily disadvantaged. In particular, where edge of field technologies not covered by Overseer are implemented, (e.g biochar filter beds, Miscanthus plantings,...) the farmer's efforts are recognised.
Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978	PC1-4529	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Schedule B.
Andree-Wiltens, Albert John Submitter ID: 71230	PC1-532	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that an adequate level of fertiliser is applied according to what the land needs.
Anselmi, Denzil Peter Submitter ID: 72614	PC1-5140	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that any year out of the previous five seasons be used for the Nitrogen Reference Point, to align with Rule 3.11.5.4 Matters of Control iii, which states a 5 years rolling average annual nitrogen loss be used to compare to the enterprise's Nitrogen Reference Point.
Ashdale Enterprises Ltd Submitter ID: 72465	PC1-1681	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B as requested by DairyNZ [AMEND Schedule B clauses c and d to read: "...c. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated using the <u>current most recent version</u> of the OVERSEER® Model... d. The nitrogen Reference Point data... with the exceptions and inclusions set out in Schedule B Table 1. <u>When a new version of OVERSEER is issued, the Nitrogen Reference Point may be re-calculated using the latest version of that model. This recalculation should use the same data input file as was used to calculate the first Nitrogen Reference Point in clause a).</u> "]

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-7128	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements from PPC1 AND, if the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are not deleted, AMEND PPC1 so that the OVERSEER Model is not solely relied on but is used as part of a range of measurement tools AND AMEND PPC1 so that where Overseer is used that the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND REMOVE the requirement for operations at or under 18 stock units, and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm and water body AND AMEND PPC1 so that where nitrogen discharges from a property have to be allocated then the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes that are to be achieved for each sub-catchment, not on the 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting approach AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans are used to determine what would work best on each farm.
Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811	PC1-5373	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B OR AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model is not solely relied on but is part of a range of measurement tools AND AMEND to ensure where Overseer is used that Best Management Practices are applied, including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point through these provisions including rules as losses are low AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm, not a blanket restriction of one particular nutrient that may not even be relevant to the water bodies in that sub-catchment AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment AND AMEND so that if nitrogen discharges from a property do have to be allocated, then base the allocation system on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes that are to be achieved for each sub-catchment. Do not allocate based on 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparent discharges to these years especially for lower leaching land uses such as drystock.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6227	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to include provision for the establishment of an auditing procedure or other mechanism which ensures the accuracy and reliability of the input data and use of the OVERSEER Model for the purposes of establishing a Nitrogen Reference Point. For example, through the Farm Environment Plan process.
Atkinson, John Submitter ID: 72550	PC1-6512	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B as suggested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated AND ENSURE that is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Atkinson, Richard Submitter ID: 73077	PC1-5208	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model in PPC1 until the supporting science and modelling has an error rate of less than 5 per cent on all soil types and topography. AND REPLACE Overseer with a more accurate measure of nitrogen discharges. AND DELETE historical Reference Points and REPLACE with nitrogen discharges allowance based on land use capability. AND AMEND to provide a higher Nitrogen Reference Point for low dischargers OR Nitrogen based on land use capability.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
<p>Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085</p>	PC1-11021	Not stated	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "Schedule B - Nitrogen Reference Point and Updated Leaching Assessments/Te Āpiti hanga B - Te tohu ā-hauota A property or enterprise with a cumulative area greater than 20 hectares (or any property or enterprise used for commercial vegetable production) must have a Nitrogen Reference Point calculated as follows. <u>Upon consent review, assessments of leaching may need to be recalculated, and the methodology for the calculation of Updated Leaching Assessments is provided as well:</u> a. The Nitrogen Reference Point <u>or Updated Leaching Assessment</u> must be calculated by a Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor to determine the amount of nitrogen being leached from the property or enterprise during the relevant reference period specified in clause f), except for any land use change approved under Rule 3.11.5.7 where the Nitrogen Reference Point <u>or Updated Leaching Assessment</u> shall be determined through the Rule 3.11.5.7 consent process. b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period specified in clause f), except for commercial vegetable production in which case the Nitrogen Reference Point shall be the average annual nitrogen leaching loss during the reference period. <u>The Updated Leaching Assessment will be the rolling average of all years within a review period.</u> c. The Nitrogen Reference Point <u>or Updated Leaching Assessment</u> must be calculated using the current version of the OVERSEER Model (or any other model approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council). d. The Nitrogen Reference Point <u>or Updated Leaching Assessment</u> data shall comprise the electronic output file from the OVERSEER or other approved model.. ... f. The reference period is the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable production in which case the reference period is 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016. <u>For Updated Leaching Assessments, the period is stated in Table 3.11-2 for that sub-catchment.</u> g. The following records (where relevant to the land use undertaken on the property or enterprise) must be retained and provided to Waikato Regional Council at its request <u>as part of the nitrogen leaching assessment:</u> ... <u>h. Where changes to OVERSEER (or another model approved by the Chief Executive) results in a higher nitrogen discharge modelled for the same OVERSEER input file on any particular property or properties, then the consent holder will be required to modify inputs in order to continue meet the level stated on the consent based on the new version of the model (or new model) unless and until all consents in the sub-catchment are reviewed under the sub-catchment review timeframes as specified in Table 3.11-2.</u> Table 1: Data input methodology for ensuring consistency of Nitrogen Reference Point <u>or Updated Leaching Assessment</u> data using the OVERSEER® Model"</p>
<p>Auckland Council Submitter ID: 73518</p>	PC1-9143	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to provide clarity of expectations for local government within areas which overlap the shared Auckland/Waikato regional boundary concerning the Nitrogen Reference Point OR AMEND to provide for the sub-catchments which overlap the shared boundary to be excluded from PPC1.</p>
<p>Austin, John Desmond Submitter ID: 74176</p>	PC1-5930	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B to extend the timeframes for the development of Nitrogen Reference Points for mixed arable systems until development work for the OVERSEER Model crop module is completed. AND AMEND to address the inequities that high and low Nitrogen Reference Point numbers will have on land values. AND AMEND PPC1 to develop a sub-catchment limit based approach based on scientific measurement and monitoring of contaminant levels within the sub-catchment waterways. Farms with Nitrogen Reference Points greater than the sub-catchment limit must endeavour to reduce their contaminant losses over time. Farms with Nitrogen Reference Points</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			below the sub-catchment limit may continue any farming activity as long as their contaminant losses do not exceed the set limit as measured by annual nutrient budgets. AND CLARIFY who owns the Nitrogen Reference Point and the related Farm Environment Plan for properties leased AND AMEND to that each property has its own Nitrogen Reference Point and Farm Environment Plan rather than each enterprise.
Avery, Kim Submitter ID: 67699	PC1-1494	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.] AND MAKE any consequential amendments
Awaroa Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 73627	PC1-6619	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND so that each farm can review contaminant issues AND AMEND so that natural capital - not specific years or grandparenting, but can be used as a reference point of higher and best use for sustainable production.
Bailey, James Submitter ID: 73926	PC1-9026	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to replace the 'staged' approach with an 'Adaptive Management' approach to managing nitrogen and all contaminants AND AMEND PPC1 to recognise Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital as the basis of nitrogen management AND AMEND to enable transition toward the Vision and Strategy with Land Use Suitability as a starting point and using Adaptive Management as our understanding develops, reviewing and adapting through subsequent plan changes. AND DELETE the Schedule B requirement to manage property level discharges to a Nitrogen Reference Point based on historic profiles AND AMEND PPC1 to apply Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital now by including allocation based on the Natural Capital of soils through a Land Use Capability approach AND AMEND to provide a flexibility cap for low leaching farm systems below a certain threshold (20kg/N/ha/yr) that is deemed as a sustainable level for the transition period, with farmers with a Nitrogen Reference Point below this enabled to increase up to this point.
Bailey, Pamela Submitter ID: 71268	PC1-920	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B, allocation of nitrogen to be made on the consideration of land suitability.
Bain, Richard Alexander Submitter ID: 73936	PC1-3052	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by applying a scientific approach to setting the reference point, based on a property's soil type, weather events, contour and management. AND AMEND by removing requirements for supplying financial accounts and invoice information. AND AMEND by requiring all properties to meet the same requirements. For example, council plans/resource consents should be the same for every property, regardless of property size.
Baldwin, Jeremy and Alana Submitter ID: 71389	PC1-1044	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that the bottom 25% of nitrogen dischargers have buffer zone to provide with the flexibility to move within the bottom quartile.
Baldwin, Trevor and Wilhelmina Submitter ID: 71221	PC1-6260	Oppose the provision	No specific relief sought for Schedule B.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited Submitter ID: 74036	PC1-6570	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B(e) to have a realistic timeframe beginning 12 months from the date that PPC1 becomes operative. AND DELETE the words 'Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor' and REPLACE with the words: "<u>Certified Nutrient Management Advisor</u>." AND AMEND to provide guidance on what happens when OVERSEER is updated guided by reference to 'Using Overseer in Regulation' report prepared by Freeman Environmental, dated August 2016. AND AMEND (g)(i) to require monthly stock numbers to be recorded. AND AMEND (f) so that the reference period covers 2012/13 and 2013/14 in conjunction with 2014/15 and 2015/16 with the ability to choose any two years as the reference point. AND that the reference point for commercial vegetable production is 1 July 2012 to 30 June 2016. AND AMEND Table 1 as follows:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Location, Pastoral and horticulture, column two DELETE 'Select Waikato Region' and REPLACE with the words; "<u>Select relevant OVERSEER Region for your farm refer to drop down</u>". • Animal distribution, relative productivity pastoral only; CLARIFY where the non-irrigated 0.75 (75 percent) is taken from. • Block climate data; AMEND to reflect variability in block size and geographical differences. • Soil description; AMEND to provide for the most up to date data (i.e. S-Map data) is utilised and when there is more S-map data then the Overseer soils data be changed to obtain a new reference point. <p>AND MAKE any similar amendments to like effect or any consequential amendments that stem from the relief sought.</p>
Ballantine, Alan Maurice Submitter ID: 74094	PC1-8130	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B so that the OVERSEER Model is used to guide farming practice rather than as a way of regulating farm inputs, AND AMEND so that all farms have an allowable amount of nitrogen discharge that can reach waterways, AND AMEND so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is set based on soil type AND information is provided to help farmers know what they could do to achieve it. AND AMEND PPC1 to provide greater certainty about future restrictions for farmers.</p>
Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834	PC1-11433	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Schedule B in its entirety. If not deleted then AMEND to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 and focus on all four contaminants on a sub-catchment basis.</p>
Barker, Christopher Ferguson Submitter ID: 73075	PC1-3751	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND (Schedule B) the methodology for calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point, taking into account the historic changes made to improve water quality.</p>
Barker, Karen Submitter ID: 73068	PC1-9079	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B as requested by the Federated Farmers submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Council's powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, Definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]</p>
Barnett, Michael Submitter ID: 73079	PC1-4164	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Schedule B.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Bartholomew and Tulloch, Flora Beryl and David John Submitter ID: 73083	PC1-4327	Oppose the provision	REMOVE PPC1. AND REMOVE Nitrogen Reference Point OR take a 10 year average.
Bayly, Trevor and Bev Submitter ID: 72389	PC1-8546	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
B Das and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 73689	PC1-9071	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide an alternative nutrient calculation method to the OVERSEER Model for vegetable production, developed by working with HortNZ.
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11506	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so it is consistent with 'Best Practice Data Input Standards' for the OVERSEER Model and reflects actual farm systems and operations. AND DELETE requirement for a Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor AND REPLACE with a Certified Nutrient Management Advisor. AND DELETE Schedule B Table 1 assumptions where they are inconsistent with 'Best Practice Data Input Standards' for Overseer. AND AMEND to ensure that actual stock weights are used and not the assumptions set out under definition of 'stock unit'. AND ADD a requirement for land owners to provide a summary of soil properties, including land use capability classes, to ensure blocks are developed and applied appropriately within Overseer, and in determination of farm optimisation within natural resource limits. AND AMEND to extend the requirement to provide a Nitrogen Reference Point to align with Priority one, two and three catchment requirements for Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND Schedule B (f) to apply the Nitrogen Reference Point to the highest of the financial years from 2011-2016.
Beex, Henry John Submitter ID: 73982	PC1-4288	Not stated	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Bell, Helen and Ian Submitter ID: 71345	PC1-7562	Oppose the provision	AMEND the reference years to determine the Nitrogen Reference Point to encompass between 6 and 10 years. AND AMEND PPC1 so that the OVERSEER Model is only used as a guide to undertake Nitrogen Reference Point calculations and should not be the basis of regulations being imposed on the farming community. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point process of PPC1 so that all dairy farmers have a 3-year target Nitrogen Reference Point of 50 (Miraka District average). This may then be gradually decreased over time to an achievable and still profitable level. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point process of PPC1 so it is set at a level which enables farms to be economically sustainable so that land values are not compromised.
Bennett, Lindy and Michael Submitter ID: 72929	PC1-4138	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Bennett, Martin Submitter ID: 73409	PC1-5971	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure farmers' previous actions to mitigate nutrient discharges are recognised AND AMEND as DairyNZ have requested in no. 17 and 18 of their submission.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			[DairyNZ no. 17: ADD a NEW method to read: <u>"Method 3.11.4.13 Research and dissemination of edge of field mitigations that reduce diffuse contaminants/... Waikato Regional Council will research and disseminate a guideline to assist Certified Farm Environment Planners, Waikato Regional Council and landowners choose effective edge of field mitigations that address the risk of discharges from an individual farm context and will reduce the diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial contaminants, by:</u> <u>a. Evaluating existing general guidelines</u> <u>b. Involving technical experts in soil conservation, riparian and wetland management, nutrient management and Overseer from council, industry and research organisations in the development of solutions</u> <u>c. Develop a schedule that is linked to Rule 3.11.5.4 that describes acceptable mitigations such as constructed or natural wetlands that are not accounted for currently in Overseer.</u> <u>d. Setting up processes to facilitate mutual understanding between landowners and technical experts."</u> [DairyNZ no. 18: RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.4, in particular clause iii.]
Bentham, Thomas and Simone Submitter ID: 73710	PC1-7169	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to be equitable to farmers who have taken action to reduce the environmental impact of their farms AND AMEND the selection of Nitrogen Reference Point seasons (2014/2015 and 2015/2016), taking into consideration the effect on business development and land value AND AMEND to recognise dairy goat farming and the lack of a key reference tool such as the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND to provide an alternative tool for dairy goat farming that does not disadvantage current operations or future land uses.
Bentham Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72009	PC1-8474	Oppose the provision	DELETE the grandparenting provisions from PPC1 in relation to the Nitrogen Reference Point, AND REPLACE with a fixed minimum nitrogen leaching level per hectare that will apply to everyone, AND RETAIN the use of the OVERSEER Model or a similar tool and include additional factors that contribute to nitrogen leaching, such as pasture composition, legume content, rotation length, cultivation, depth of soil and soil carbon, and develop a dairy goat module for Overseer.
Betschart, Werner Josef Submitter ID: 72568	PC1-9963	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to implement a case-by-case approach to determining the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Bevege, Richard Neil Submitter ID: 74157	PC1-8195	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide alternative reference period timeframe for setting the Nitrogen Reference Points. AND AMEND to go back to the high polluters i.e. intensive dairying and urban discharge [and limit high discharges rather than low emitters]
Bignell, Tony and Hannah Submitter ID: 72770	PC1-7263	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 2(c) making each farms' Nitrogen Reference Point available to the public.
Bilby, Lorraine Submitter ID: 74090	PC1-8189	Not stated	AMEND PPC1 to make it flexible so it allows for technological advances to be included AND AMEND Schedule B to consider other tools as alternatives to the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND to accommodate riparian planting, wetlands and sediment traps in Overseer (or a more appropriate measurement tool).
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8054	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Bolt Trust, King Country Partnership 2013 LP and Lone Pine Trust Submitter ID: 73539	PC1-6476	Oppose the provision	RETAIN Schedule B with regards to using the OVERSEER Model to monitor nitrogen leaching, sediment runoff and pathogens. AND AMEND Schedule B so Overseer is not used to regulate or enforce rules.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Schedule B so the Nitrogen Reference Point is adjusted with each new version of Overseer, using the original data entry figures. AND AMEND Schedule B to take into account that goat farming cannot currently be modelled using Overseer. AND AMEND Schedule B to ensure a blanket approach is not taken. AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure different farming systems are treated differently. AND AMEND PPC1 to recognise farmers who have already taken action and not penalise them. AND AMEND to ensure a blanket approach is not taken.
Boom, Robin Submitter ID: 73984	PC1-5735	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B AND AMEND to replace the use of the OVERSEER Model with better indicators such as the Land Utilisation and Capability Indicator and the Phosphate Saturation Index AND AMEND to provide catchment limits that are equitable, with low polluters able to increase and high polluters having to decrease to that level AND AMEND to target known hotspot catchments and specific farms where pollutants are entering waterways.
Bowron, James Submitter ID: 73699	PC1-5394	Oppose the provision with amendments	No specific decision was requested for Schedule B.
Brewer, Kylie Lynn Submitter ID: 72911	PC1-8160	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 so each farm is required to have a Farm Environment Plan to manage nutrients and sediment loss.
Brinker Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73463	PC1-8348	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Broderick, Iola Jane and Quentin MacAlister Submitter ID: 73123	PC1-3996	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2950	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that landholders are only required to provide 1 Nitrogen Reference Point AND REMOVE from Schedule B the requirement for Nitrogen Reference Point for sub-catchments that require no action on nitrogen (monitoring sites current state already at the 80 year target for the nitrogen attributes) AND AMEND to clarify Schedule B (a) procedures or the consent process and Schedule B (f) reference period/s AND ADD to PPC1 the water quality current state data and make Table 3.11.1 tabulation clearer.
Bromham, Alexander David Clive & Judith Leigh Submitter ID: 73906	PC1-3475	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Schedule B's limits on Nitrogen losses and the grandparenting approach OR use an alternative model to the OVERSEER Model, one which has been tested and calibrated to all the possible combinations of climate, soil type and farm system.
Brough, Paul Submitter ID: 73411	PC1-5933	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to regulate stocking rate and nitrogen use according to land class not historical use and levels.
Brown, Peter Submitter ID: 72628	PC1-9815	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to allow a period of 5 to 10 years for measurement and monitoring to establish a Nitrogen Reference Point. DELETE Schedule B(g).
Browne, Allan Steward and Toni Rebecca Submitter ID: 71696	PC1-7144	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND by providing an individual approach to each farm on addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm.
Bryan, Arthur Thomas	PC1-10278	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B (b) to read "The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>established from the average annual leaching loss for the seven financial years from 2009/10 including the 2015/16 year. If records are not available for good reason for</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73617			this period then the average nitrogen loss shall be calculated from as many years as possible during the aforementioned <u>timeframe</u> , except for commercial vegetable..." AND AMEND Schedule B (f) to provide a reference period of seven financial years from 2009/10 to 2015/16.
Bryant, Jeffrey Michael Submitter ID: 74126	PC1-8265	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to remove the restrictions imposed by the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Buchanan, Jason Robert Submitter ID: 73696	PC1-5405	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure intensively farmed land in all sectors are monitored and encouraged to reduce their Nitrogen leeching, not just drystock farms, AND AMEND to provide for the identification of excessive Nitrogen leaching farms only, as farming on the same farm from year to year, and season to season can vary greatly. Let farmers farm to the weather, grass growth and markets.
Bucher, Kurt and Katharina Submitter ID: 73497	PC1-8938	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide for stocking rates and fertiliser usage to be determined on soil type, region, contour and climate.
Buckthought, Phillip David and Andrea Submitter ID: 72494	PC1-9901	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to adopt a 5-year average for calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point AND where a farm has recently changed its type of farming, then the reference period to be the average.
Bull, Gerald Submitter ID: 74125	PC1-4872	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is managed through the Farm Environment Plan and not OVERSEER. AND AMEND so that the determination of the Nitrogen Reference Point is scientifically based, given matters such as soil type, waterways and contour.
Burdett, Laurie Submitter ID: 73532	PC1-7017	Not stated	AMEND PPC1 and DELETE the grandparenting approach to nitrogen management.
Burgenridge Limited Submitter ID: 74196	PC1-7948	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in PPC1 to recognise the differences between beef and dairy cattle when calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point, AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in PPC1 to allow low impact farming flexibility around their Nitrogen Reference Point by allowing an increase from it to a set threshold.
Burton, John and Diane Submitter ID: 71292	PC1-7360	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model in PPC1 and undertake more research into the behaviour of nitrogen in soil water drainage
Butler, Philip David Francis and Lois Elizabeth Submitter ID: 72772	PC1-4976	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
C&A Neville Family Trust Submitter ID: 72865	PC1-10958	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
C & S Guyton Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73131	PC1-3755	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Carey, Rita Anne Submitter ID: 74006	PC1-3133	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B until further evidence is supplied to show that nitrogen is the biggest problem in the catchment before enforcing AND establish chemical residue testing (but only if the Council agrees to maintain the retired areas) AND AMEND to identify a healthy nitrogen point for an area/type of farm. High users assess how they can reduce and low users are rewarded with a subsidy AND reward low current users and establish incentives for others to do so AND AMEND to explain how to access data from past leases AND AMEND to allow general age of animals.
Carter, Christopher Submitter ID: 73692	PC1-9636	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to replace the nitrogen management approach with existing and improved monitoring systems for a targeted clean up in tandem with a contestable community fund to target the largest sources of point source pollution.
Carter, Michael and Jackie, Matthew and Amy Submitter ID: 73372	PC1-6545	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the reference to the Nitrogen Reference Point system and the use of the OVERSEER Model. AND REPLACE with a farm stocking policy based on Land Use Capability classes, which would be assessed during development of the Farm Environmental Plan, particularly around problem waterways.
Carter, Shaun Colin Thomas Submitter ID: 74159	PC1-8543	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Schedule B and the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. OR AMEND Schedule B to allow Nitrogen Reference Points to be calculated only once PPC1 is operative. AND AMEND to provide for any consequential or similar amendments, to give effect to the submission. AND AMEND PPC1 to implement Land Use Capability as the method of allocating nutrient loss, this should be calculated at a sub-catchment level. AND AMEND to provide for any consequential or similar amendments, to give effect to the submission.
Carter, Shirley Patricia Submitter ID: 73336	PC1-8684	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7811	Oppose the provision with amendments	Schedule B: AMEND PPC1 to remove all reference to the OVERSEER Model, replacing it with " <u>any recognised scientific means for determining the possible the leaching of nitrogen and phosphates</u> ". AND AMEND PPC1 so that the nitrogen levels are set at a regional or sub-catchment level [not set at a property level limit].
Cheyne, David Submitter ID: 71443	PC1-1503	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated AND ENSURE that is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985	PC1-7916	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Schedule B the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REMOVE all provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment based approach in conjunction with a Farm Environment Plan.
Chick, Leith Roger Submitter ID: 53276	PC1-10153	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from Schedule B AND REMOVE the OVERSEER Model as tool for measuring nitrogen leaching AND USE Farm Environment Plans and land suitability to establish stocking rates.
Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064	PC1-4764	Oppose the provision with amendments	Schedule B: REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model to derive the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to invest in a purpose built model to deliver information on properties and management practices and to enable a base/reference point to be established. AND AMEND so nitrogen usage is allocated on an individual property capacity (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan which would take into account soil type, climatic conditions, etc). AND AMEND so the sub-catchment approach focuses on contaminants that are pertinent to individual farms (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan). AND AMEND so nutrient management methods are not based on grandparenting. Use science to regulate appropriate usage.
Clapcott, Anson Submitter ID: 73149	PC1-4208	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the grandparenting rule from Schedule B AND RETAIN the use of Nitrogen Reference point to manage the effects of leaching.
Clapcott, Michael John Submitter ID: 72625	PC1-9786	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Clapcott, Sarah V Submitter ID: 73723	PC1-5007	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE from Schedule B/Rules the use of grandparenting, AND AMEND to use the Nitrogen Reference Points to help manage the leaching effects.
Clark, Andrew James and Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72619	PC1-2988	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to use accurately measured FMU's AMEND to take the average of any two years from 2010-2016 AMEND to use accurate stock numbers like those from invoices sent to clients. AND AMEND to take accurate FMU readings from farms and then all farms will be equal. This will also identify more accurately the sub-catchment discharges.
Clark, Ann Submitter ID: 73219	PC1-8356	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Clark, Craig Submitter ID: 73221	PC1-9206	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Clark, Wendy Submitter ID: 74002	PC1-7364	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Schedule B.
Clarke, Campbell Submitter ID: 73032	PC1-9526	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1.
Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621	PC1-8471	Oppose the provision	RETAIN the reduction of a Nitrogen Reference Point to a percentile AND REMOVE the 75th percentile and determine an appropriate percentile following statistical assessment of data AND DELETE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and deer and beef farmers to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to use Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for sedimentary nutrient losses AND AMEND so that where OVERSEER is used Best Practices are applied including input standards and protocols and actual farm specific information in Overseer and reduce the use of standardised input parameters in the OVERSEER Model.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND the Glossary of terms definition - Stock unit and Schedule B use actual weights for stock unit measures and use actual weights in the use of Overseer as an accurate stock unit measurements instead of defaults.
Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097	PC1-7756	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety OR AMEND Schedule B by substituting to individual Farm Environment Plans instead of the OVERSEER Model to determine land use capability and individual farm base discharge allowance. AND AMEND to provide Nitrogen Reference Point grant credits to farms where evidence farming practices have been environmentally active to reduce use of nitrogen and other potential contaminants. AND AMEND Nitrogen Reference Points to recognise historic lower use of Nitrogen by beef and sheep farms to dairy and allow prescribed favourable variation for that farm type. AND any consequential amendments.
Clune, Grant William John Submitter ID: 73544	PC1-6577	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to extend the base years for calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point to 5 years.
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10804	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to read: "....as follows: a. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated by a Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor to determine <u>identify</u> the <u>probable</u> amount of nitrogen being leached from the property or enterprise during the relevant reference period specified.... b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be the <u>average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u> highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period... d. The Nitrogen Reference Point data shall comprise the electronic output file from the OVERSEER® or other approved model. <u>Any use of OVERSEER must follow current best practice guidance for use of OVERSEER and identify all instances where this has been deviated from and why. and where the OVERSEER® Model is used, it must be calculated using the OVERSEER® Best Practice Data Input Standards 2016, with the exceptions and inclusions set out in Schedule B Table 1.</u> "
Coles, Donald Percy Submitter ID: 71337	PC1-3072	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B, Table 1, to provide for a reasonable assessment criteria, so all known information can be collated and interpreted.
Collins, Nick Submitter ID: 71202	PC1-800	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to consider a median value as the benchmark for high end users to reduce to over the consent time frame. AND AMEND to place more emphasis on soil health, VSA assessments, fertiliser and management programmes to foster and grow soil biomass. Soil health needs to be incorporated into nutrient budgets to improve the accuracy of data.
Cook, Ian and Doreen Submitter ID: 71663	PC1-9606	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point OR AMEND to ensure that the Nitrogen Reference Point is only required in water ways where high nitrogen and phosphorus is an issue.
Corlett, Peter Valentine Submitter ID: 73467	PC1-8198	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. AND AMEND the approach to benchmarking to be based on soil tests.
Coster, Paul Submitter ID: 72959	PC1-4106	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B and REPLACE with a Land Use Capability approach.
Cotman, Jim Submitter ID: 59884	PC1-4587	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 AND REPLACE it with a new plan that endorses 'Best Practical Options' that are developed by landowners. AND AMEND to provide a new plan that supports the development and implementation of Catchment Management Plans that are led by landowners.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND ENSURE this new plan supports identifying potential critical source contaminant pathways on a sub-catchment basis to provide quantifiable measures and factual information into Catchment Management Plans.</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan encourages innovative new science that provide alternative means to managing water quality.</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan recognises that well informed landowners as stewards of their land are the best and only people who can create action on the ground.</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan approach favours a 'shared values' approach where all parties work toward achieving sensible water quality targets.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that the primary focus of the new plan is a comprehensive programme to eliminate Koi Carp along with the native species predator, catfish.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the NRP is not used as a surrogate for setting the rules.</p>
Coup, Martin Ross Amesbury Submitter ID: 73856	PC1-4895	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the Nitrogen Reference Point is only used as a benchmark to gather data on where the main sources of Nitrogen is coming from
Cox, Ian Graeme and Beverley Mae Submitter ID: 73023	PC1-6481	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B g i-vii .
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9725	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>REMOVE the Schedule B use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframe to enable alternative programmes to Overseer to be developed</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure an even playing field for contaminant discharges irrespective of past levels</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clarity on how discharge levels and reductions will work in practical terms</p> <p>AND AMEND to replace the OVERSEER Model with a programme that is easy to use and works</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to provide assurance for food production</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider unintended consequences for land ownership</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider possible bankruptcy issues.</p>
Cranleigh Agri-Business Trust Submitter ID: 72502	PC1-4564	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B to extend the timeframes for development of a Nitrogen Reference Point until the development work for the OVERSEER crop Model module is completed</p> <p>AND AMEND to include sub-catchments based on scientific measurements and monitoring of contaminant levels within the sub-catchment waterways.</p>
Crawford, Fraser and Liz Submitter ID: 73767	PC1-7998	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B to remove provisions for the use of the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND AMEND to manage all contaminants on a sub-catchment basis.</p>
Crescent Genetics Submitter ID: 73274	PC1-10036	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to exclude the nitrogen reference point.</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model.</p>
Croft, Shane Lowell Mark Submitter ID: 74056	PC1-10914	Oppose the provision	<p>Schedule B: REMOVE the OVERSEER Model as a regulatory tool in PPC1 and use it as a qualitative tool to investigate mitigation scenarios on a sub-catchment basis for those that are not meeting nitrogen and phosphorus water quality targets</p> <p>AND CONSIDER alternative methods for establishing Nitrogen Reference Points if required to meet water quality targets</p> <p>AND RECOGNISE that focused farm management practices in sub-catchments that do not currently meet water quality targets may achieve them without the need for Overseer and a blanket rule to reduce nitrogen usage.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point as a blanket provision in Schedule B</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to focus at a sub-catchment level on the contaminants where water quality does not meet the targets.</p>
Cronin, G	PC1-4088	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74030			AND AMEND PPC1 so monitoring and measurements for 10 years are completed.
Cutforth, Maria Submitter ID: 73921	PC1-5155	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide an average Nitrogen Reference Point over 5 years and for those farms over the average to reduce nitrogen by 10%.
Dairy Goat Co-Operative (N.Z) Ltd Submitter ID: 74044	PC1-4134	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide an alternative pathway for the dairy goat sector until such a time as the OVERSEER Model is able to be upgraded.
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10254	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B clauses c and d to read: “...c. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated using the current <u>most recent version</u> of the OVERSEER® Model... d. The nitrogen Reference Point data... with the exceptions and inclusions set out in Schedule B Table 1. <u>When a new version of OVERSEER is issued, the Nitrogen Reference Point may be re-calculated using the latest version of that model. This recalculation should use the same data input file as was used to calculate the first Nitrogen Reference Point in clause a).</u> ”
Darke, Anthony and Adana Submitter ID: 72666	PC1-6471	Oppose the provision with amendments	WITHDRAW the Nitrogen Reference Point for Drystock Farmers under Schedule B. Focus on a Natural Capital or land use capability. AMEND Schedule B by being more specific and target each sub-catchment, with control of particular contaminants relevant to the water body. AND AMEND by managing the creation and implementation of the plan locally, with the use of Farm Environment Plans. WITHDRAW the Nitrogen Reference Point, and replace with a Land Use Capability type approach. Manage through Farm Environment Plans.
Darke, Matthew Submitter ID: 73616	PC1-4204	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that if there is an amount set, everyone should be equal within certain land contours. This would mean all neighbours should be the same.
Davison, Graham and Rosemary Submitter ID: 72594	PC1-7429	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by setting a figure that is environmentally suitable and bring the high nitrogen users down to this level AND AMEND to develop a method that is better than the OVERSEER Model.
Dawson, Lesley Fae Submitter ID: 73862	PC1-8970	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that farmers who have voluntarily reduced their artificial fertiliser application in the past are incentivised or rewarded for maintaining a lower Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure that land value is not affected by Nitrogen Reference Points.
Delrane-Jessen Holdings Limited Submitter ID: 72024	PC1-7944	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so the Nitrogen Reference Point for each property is based on what the specific catchment can cope with and deliver in terms of meeting thresholds for healthy river key indicators.
Denize, Brendan Submitter ID: 73850	PC1-3633	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference point from Schedule B. AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirement for individual farms AND REPLACE with a Nitrogen Reference Point based on best practice farming relative to the farming enterprise. OR if a Nitrogen Reference Point is to be implemented then AMEND Schedule B to make it catchment specific and take into account rainfall, topography, stocking rate and farming type.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7669	Support the provision with amendments	If the Nitrogen Reference Point is retained, RETAIN Schedule B, Table 1 in its use of the whole area of a property for data input, AND REPLACE the OVERSEER Model Climate Station data with either Overseer or property-specific data from Metservice/NIWA.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-11065	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule B.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
de Thierry and Gawne, John William and Wendy Doreen Submitter ID: 71226	PC1-830	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to adopt a farm environmental plan as the means to measure Nitrogen loss and the management tool to mitigate Nitrogen losses.
Dixon, Dawn Submitter ID: 73446	PC1-6332	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide for the Farm Environment Plan to be a reference point as to what has and is the farming practice, benchmarked against the industry standard.
Dixon, Grant Submitter ID: 73980	PC1-7733	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so the Farm Environment Plan provides the reference point for nitrogen efficiency for each enterprise. AND AMEND PPC1 so that an industry standard, forms the base measurement for increasing efficiency.
Drummond Dairy Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72831	PC1-5658	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide more flexibility to the determination of the base years, such as a five year rolling average AND AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Dudding Farms Submitter ID: 73222	PC1-8955	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Dudin, Alan and Sarah Submitter ID: 73852	PC1-4909	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. AND AMEND so that nitrogen leaching limits are set based on the natural capital on the land. The allocation of leaching limits allocated to Land Use Capability units. AND AMEND so that the Waikato Regional Council revisits the Nitrogen leaching limit allocations on the Land Use Capability system as OVERSEER modelling is improved and subsequent versions are released. AND AMEND so that all farming industries be treated equally [permitted activity/require resource consent].
Duncan, Andrew Richard Submitter ID: 73410	PC1-6174	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to exempt goat farming from PPC1 until overseer is completed for dairy goats. OR ADD a separate Rule for dairy goats with time frames based around the development of OVERSEER.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-624	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Schedule B all references to the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues. AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model and REPLACE with a program that is easy to use, land owners can set up and works. AND AMEND so that food production is assured. AND CONSIDER retaining New Zealand land ownership as there could be unintended consequences for future land ownership to corporate or overseas ownership and the possibility of bankruptcy issues.
DVL and ST Robinson Family Trust Submitter ID: 72915	PC1-10974	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to undertake one or more of the following: DELETE Schedule B AND / OR AMEND Schedule B to impose a ban on urea. AND / OR REPLACE the Nitrogen Reference Point with a maximum stocking rate of 18 stock units per hectare (rolling average) managed through approved Farm Environment Plans - If previous periods of activity are to be taken into account we would like to see a longer period, 2005 to 2015. AND REPLACE the requirement for the top 25% of nitrogen emitters to come back to the 75th percentile with a requirement for the top 50% to come back to the 50th percentile AND undertake more research and testing of sub-catchment discharges and manage losses tailored to sub-catchments AND AMEND to consider the effects of sequestering carbon on soils.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Edmonds, Suzanne Louise Submitter ID: 71085	PC1-1121	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to take into account soil carbon loss.
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1159	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. AND CONSIDER a robust and economically sustainable Farm Environment Plan to ascertain the land use capability of individual properties.
Ellery, Ian Yates Submitter ID: 71173	PC1-468	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that it's possible to fertilise a set amount (approx 1/4th) of maintenance fertiliser on a set amount of hectares per year.
Elliott, Peter and Dagmar Submitter ID: 73413	PC1-8479	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point requirement, and implement a ban on, or severely restrict, the use of urea.
Ellmers, Fiona Mary Submitter ID: 73313	PC1-5948	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that Waikato Regional Council does leachate analysis on farms identified as having high leaching levels then requiring mitigations in Farm Environment Plans to reduce levels, with follow up testing. AND AMEND to include incentives for farmers to increase soil carbon and use soil biology friendly fertilisers.
Ernest and Moffitt, Robert and Theodora Submitter ID: 73879	PC1-3271	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so the Nitrogen Reference Point is over a 5 year average. AND use a more accurate programme than OVERSEER.
Erskine, John & Lynette Submitter ID: 73030	PC1-4240	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide a longer time span for determining the Nitrogen Reference Point to give a more accurate picture of average practices, stocking rates, and fertiliser use.
Eru Nikorima Trust Submitter ID: 74144	PC1-9005	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses to provide greater ability to cope with year on year changes. AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure that tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model's calculations are used as a guide only.
Eyre, Stuart Murray Submitter ID: 71405	PC1-1145	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Schedule B, however highlighted the impact of the Nitrogen Reference Point on farming sustainability and profitability.
Farmers 4 Positive Change (F4PC) Submitter ID: 73355	PC1-10428	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Schedule B Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to introduce a sub-catchment planned approach with the Farm Environment Plan as a monitoring tool.
FarmRight Submitter ID: 73720	PC1-5416	Support the provision	AMEND Schedule B(f) to read: "The reference period is the three financial years covering <u>2013/2014</u> , 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable production in which case the reference period is July 2006 to 30 June 2016. <u>In instances where the land use, and associated nitrogen leaching, has changed significantly throughout the reference period, the only applicable years for the purposes of establishing the Nitrogen Reference Point will be those years where the current land use was operating.</u> " AND AMEND Schedule B(g) to read: "The following records ... v. water use records for irrigation (to be averaged over 3 years- or longer) in order to determine irrigation application rates."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10850	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10642	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B(a) to read: "a. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated by a Certified Farm Nutrient <u>Management</u> Adviser to determine the amount of nitrogen being leached from the property or enterprise during the relevant reference period specified in clause f), except for any land use change approved under Rule 3.11.5.7 where the Nitrogen Reference Point shall be determined through the Rule 3.11.5.7 consent process" AND AMEND Clause (f) to read: "The reference period is the two-four financial years covering 2014/2015-2012/2013 and <u>to 2015/2016</u> , except for commercial vegetable production in which case the reference period is 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016." AND AMEND Clause (g)(i) to read: "Stock numbers are recorded in annual accounts together with stock sale and purchase invoices, <u>or for monthly stock records, farm diary or similar</u> ." AND DELETE the entire second row (beginning 'Location; Pastoral and Horticulture') from Table 1.
Findlay, James Thomas Submitter ID: 73509	PC1-9864	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B AND AMEND PPC1 by continuing to work with the farming community to develop best practice activities in their business.
Finlay, Drewe Clayton Submitter ID: 73302	PC1-9635	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B (g) in its entirety.
Firthview Submitter ID: 73386	PC1-5926	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Fish, David and Sue Submitter ID: 73987	PC1-4850	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
FitzGerald, Geoffrey and Johanna Submitter ID: 74289	PC1-5101	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Schedule B.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10458	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide better science and processes for sheep and beef farming. AND AMEND to provide that each farm's base nitrogen discharge allowance should be set individually.
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-9133	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE all reference to the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND REPLACE with any recognised scientific means for determining the possible leaching of Nitrogen and Phosphates (which may include modelling with Overseer in the interim. AND AMEND PPC1 so that Nitrogen levels are set at a regional or sub-catchment level rather than a property level.
Fogarty, David Submitter ID: 73966	PC1-8419	Oppose the provision	REPLACE the Schedule B approach with a limit of cows per hectare, for example 2.7 AND REPLACE with a limit of nitrogen per hectare per year, for example 75 kg.
Fonterra Co-operative Group Ltd Submitter ID: 74057	PC1-10517	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B Part c to read: "...c. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated using the current <u>most recent version</u> of the OVERSEER Model (or any other model approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council)..." AND ADD a NEW Part eA of Schedule B to read:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>"...eA: Once a year, following the release of a new version of Overseer (or any other model approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council), the Nitrogen Reference Point will be recalculated by the Waikato Regional Council (or for those registered to a Certified Industry Scheme, by the Certified Industry Scheme provider) using the latest version of that model and same data input file as was used to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point submitted to Council in accordance with part e of this Schedule. When such a recalculation occurs, the resulting leaching rate becomes the Nitrogen Reference Point for the purposes of Rules 3.11.5.2 to 3.11.5.7..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 setting used for 'missing data' as follows:</p> <p>"In the absence of Nitrogen Referencing information being provided, the Waikato Regional Council will use appropriate default numbers for any necessary inputs to the Overseer Model. (Such default numbers will generally be around 75% of normal FMU average values for those inputs). for the particular farm system type but may be adjusted on the basis of farm production data which shall be provided in all cases where the complete suite of Nitrogen Referencing information is unavailable."</p> <p>AND REPLACE the setting that must be used in that cell corresponding to the 'Soil Description' line of Table 1 to read:</p> <p>"In any Farm Management Unit that has complete coverage of S Map, obtain soil description from the Link to S Map within Overseer.</p> <p>In any Farm Management Unit that does not have complete coverage of S Map use soil order from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm."</p>
Fonterra Shareholders Council Submitter ID: 72610	PC1-10645	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by providing further detail with regards to the method that will manage the OVERSEER Model version changes.
Foreman, Kerry Alan Submitter ID: 73609	PC1-7827	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety. If not deleted, then AMEND to provide for a case by case or farm by farm plan and to involve good management practices AND AMEND to provide for work on a districts Avg SU/ha to lower the over stocked farms but allows developing farms to make progress and maintain valuation.
Forlong, Maurice and Karen Submitter ID: 73728	PC1-7460	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that the focus is on individual areas of the catchment which pose the greatest threat to the health of the river. These should be strategically managed first. AND AMEND PPC1 so science and innovation underpins resilient profitable farming systems.
Forster, David and Christina Submitter ID: 71247	PC1-4817	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to adopt an approach where properties >20ha must, by March 2019, provide Waikato Regional Council with a Nitrogen Reference Point (highest annual leaching loss in either the 2013/2014 or 2014/15 or 2015/16 financial year for the property) and associated data. AMEND PPC1 so that the farm management system does not just focus on Nitrogen discharges, but also include measurements of phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogen losses. AMEND OVERSEER to recognise wetlands as a separate parameter to a riparian area.
Francis, Sean Dean and Barnes, Jeanie Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71404	PC1-1174	Oppose the provision	AMEND how the Nitrogen Reference Point is granted, or be prepared to alter it if it seems to have been unfairly allocated. (Schedule B)
Frederikson, Mark Gordon Submitter ID: 73118	PC1-8718	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule 1 so that Nitrogen Reference Points are calculated over a five year period and an average taken. AND AMEND to provide room for low emitting farms to develop to a point and high emitting farms to decrease to lower than the proposed 75%. AND AMEND so that farms who have shown a history of making reductions in by way of fencing, retiring land and changing land use be rewarded for this in their calculations for a Nitrogen Reference Point.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Fuchs-Hill Trust Submitter ID: 73968	PC1-8944	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety.
Fuller, Mark Allan Submitter ID: 73922	PC1-5353	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Schedule B.
Fullerton, Angela Margaret Submitter ID: 71297	PC1-5686	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to increase the reference period to a 12 month period in the last 5-10 years. AND AMEND PPC1 to provide farmers with more time to make changes to their business and farm AND AMEND Schedule B Table 1 'Animal weights' to read: " <u>if accurate live weights are not available use national averages.</u> "
Fyers, John and Joanne Submitter ID: 73460	PC1-2562	Oppose the provision	AMEND (Schedule B) Nitrogen Reference Point requirement so that it only applies to farms where high nitrogen and phosphorus discharges to water is an issue.
Gardon Limited Submitter ID: 74113	PC1-5217	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to allow for more time to train and recruit an effective supply of rural professionals to support PPC1. AND AMEND to allow for more time to obtain fair and true reference points for land use and to support this with greater education for producers in recording and keeping accurate records.
Garland, Suzanne Merle and William Graham Submitter ID: 74066	PC1-11325	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Schedule B provisions for the Nitrogen Reference Point as calculated by the OVERSEER model, but REMOVE provisions that use the Nitrogen Reference Point to allocate nitrogen. AND DELETE any references in PPC1 to requiring nitrogen losses to be calculated annually using OVERSEER, and to maintaining a 5 year rolling average on nitrogen losses at or below the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Garrett and McKay, Alan and Kathy Submitter ID: 73039	PC1-9193	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Schedule B calculation of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND to use reference items that can be measured on-farm transparently, readily and affordably.
Gaston, Jo and Andrew Submitter ID: 71267	PC1-1063	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B AND REPLACE with provisions which manage nitrogen to an output based standard only where nitrogen is identified as a problem and only for higher leaching land use activities such as intensive dairy production at >15 su/ha AND ADOPTS the use of alternate tools that are accurate to measure this nutrient specifically and to implement plans to encourage investment in the development and use of such tools AND AMEND to provide a balanced approach to achieve a high quality outcome which requires consistent scientific research into water quality and the economic effects placed on communities AND AMEND to implement good management practices (land and environment plans) to examine soil types and topography, which can then be used to manage the application of nutrients to be used for the best result AND AMEND to take a voluntary educative approach AND MAKE consequential amendments arising from this submission.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9106	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to take soil type and fertiliser history into account when determining nitrogen discharges from a property AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to ensure rules are effects- and science-based.
Gavins Limited Submitter ID: 73846	PC1-5492	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to make an exception for dairy goat farms and cropping operations as well as peat soils at this stage for not having their Nitrogen Reference Point established. AND undertake significant work with the OVERSEER Model to ensure it can be used as a calculation or assessment tool for cropping situations. AND research unique soil characteristics of peat with data implemented into Overseer. AND review Nitrogen Reference years and look into developing a sub-catchment optimal nitrogen level instead.
Genetic Technologies Ltd Submitter ID: 73953	PC1-3219	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND in Schedule B the definition of a Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor to ensure that the Advisor as completed an advanced level of nutrient training and has had at least 2 years' experience in nutrient management/farm systems advice. AND ADD to Schedule B(b) the following words: " <u>a property scale Nitrogen Reference Point to be established by modelling current nutrient losses from each property, with no property being allowed to exceed either its Nitrogen Reference Point for either the 14/15 or 15/16 season OR. where the information exists and is complete, its 5-year rolling average reference point in the future and higher dischargers being required to reduce their nutrient losses.</u> " AND AMEND Schedule B(c) to ensure that the Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated using the OVERSEER Model once the changes for cropping have been completed and there is general agreement that it should be used, OR some other model approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council.
Gibb, Murray Bernard Submitter ID: 72903	PC1-6357	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Gilbert, Ben and Leanne Submitter ID: 73925	PC1-2603	Oppose the provision	DELETE PPC1 provisions that refer to the Nitrogen Reference Point and OVERSEER, AND replace with a sub-catchment and Farm Environment Plan approach.
Gill, Alan and Bonnie Submitter ID: 72438	PC1-7959	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Ginn Road Dairies Submitter ID: 73271	PC1-4707	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
GKS Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72618	PC1-4880	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Gleeson, Graeme B Submitter ID: 73800	PC1-6421	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to adopt a sub-catchment approach to focus on contaminants important to each farm and sub-catchment. AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans assess appropriate land use options for each farm, and encourage better science to determine which contaminants are of concern for each farm and sub-catchment.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND DELETE requirements to manage farming activities to a historic Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with live weight standards linked to the natural capital of soils, climate and assimilative capacity of water OR allocate nitrogen as it is tied to the natural capital of soils.</p> <p>AND DEVELOP greater understanding about spatial location of natural resources so this knowledge can be applied to better inform and manage contaminant loss.</p> <p>AND AMEND or ADD new rules that are based on land class and pasture production capability, where land use is supported by the capability of the land giving rise to contaminant loss no greater than acceptable ecosystem health limits. OR ADOPT equal nitrogen allocation flexibility for all land users (at 20kgN/ha) as a permitted activity.</p> <p>AND DELETE 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value AND REPLACE with requirements and standards that ensure the reductions required in over-allocated catchments, and where nitrogen is an issue, are proportionate to the level of improvement required and the impact of the discharge. Highest dischargers should be targeted first and consideration should be given to the economic implications of reducing and the timeframe for making reductions.</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules to ensure low contaminant loss land uses are a permitted activity.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that high nitrogen dischargers, except horticulture, are required to reduce over time, starting immediately, and achieving 10% reductions every year for the life of PPC1.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure horticultural nitrogen losses are managed in a manner that recognises the value of the industry to the community.</p>
<p>Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028</p>	PC1-1879	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B if the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point is continued, consider using long term averaging of nitrogen losses. This provides more ability to cope with yearly changes that frequently occur within biological systems AND AMEND by giving further consideration to alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach AND AMEND by utilising tools such as Farm Menus developed by Waikato Regional Council as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model</p> <p>AND AMEND where the Overseer Model is to be used as part of the creation of solutions then the calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends used</p>
<p>Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061</p>	PC1-2336	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to take into account sub-catchment differences and replace property-level Nitrogen Reference Points with a sub-catchment reference point.</p> <p>AND AMEND to remove the use of The OVERSEER Model to determine consent status and compliance.</p>
<p>Gooding, Penny Submitter ID: 74137</p>	PC1-3645	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission.</p> <p>[AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought.</p> <p>AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]</p>
<p>Gow, David John and Philippa Jewell Submitter ID: 73981</p>	PC1-8792	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
<p>Greenlea Premier Meats Ltd Submitter ID: 72144</p>	PC1-7526	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE requirements for land use activities to not exceed their historic Nitrogen discharge levels when below 20kgN/ha/yr.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable low leaching and land uses (below 20kgN/ha/yr) to increase discharges up to 20kgN/ha/yr.</p> <p>AND AMEND by basing the nitrogen allocation system on the natural capital of soils taking into consideration the assimilative capacity of freshwater.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Greenplan Holdings Limited Submitter ID: 73893	PC1-2960	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. AND AMEND so that all contaminants are treated with the same level of importance. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Haerepo Trust Submitter ID: 72661	PC1-7395	Oppose the provision	If the requirement to use Nitrogen Reference Points is retained, AMEND Schedule B to provide greater flexibility for farmers to respond to annual variations that occur within biological systems, by allowing long term averaging of nitrogen losses. AND AMEND to consider the use of alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to encourage the use of alternative tools such as Waikato Regional Council's MENUs which provide loss-reduction mitigations not captured by the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND to make Overseer a guide only with the focus on trends AND AMEND all other PPC1 provisions to the Nitrogen Reference Point, to be consistent with these submissions.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11471	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.] AND AMEND PPC1 so that for first 10 years, the emphasis is on improving farm practices, aiming to make gains without setting limits. Instead of placing rules on farmers, regulate sellers of fertiliser and ensure farm consultants understand and promote good practice.
Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688	PC1-1604	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to remove the use of a blanket Nitrogen Reference approach AND ADOPT a sub-catchment methodology to addressing the environmental issues which are relevant to the farms within that catchment. Use Farm Environment Plans to achieve this.
Hamilton, Jean Submitter ID: 73694	PC1-8394	Not stated	Schedule B: ENSURE that the OVERSEER Model is fit for purpose through modification AND AMEND to allow forms of mitigation outside of those in Overseer.
Hamilton, Malibu Submitter ID: 74083	PC1-10363	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so that the nitrogen leaching allocation is based on Land Use Capability and suitability [more detail provided in the submission about how this could be done] AND AMEND to ensure polluters pay the cost of clean up, not the public AND AMEND to ensure that any rate or clean up tax is based on percentage contribution by sector AND AMEND to provide a pollution tax to clean up the waterbodies. AND AMEND to ensure that revenue obtained through abstraction and metering is used for conservation purposes as well as cost recovery for monitoring costs.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5786	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B and reference to the Nitrogen Reference Point OR AMEND the approach such that Nitrogen Reference Points are used as an information gathering tool only.
Hannon, Richard Garland Submitter ID: 71445	PC1-6988	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by providing the same rate for every farm according to size per hectare.
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-10347	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B of PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND so that, if there is allocation of nitrogen discharges from a property, the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes that are to be achieved for each sub-catchment

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment AND AMEND the rules so that they are effects and science based, not based on grandparenting AND CONSIDER the potential environmental impact of cycling of nitrogen fixed by gorse entering waterbodies and the reduction of discharges from requiring gorse removal from around waterways AND REMOVE allocation based on 2014/15 and 2015/16 reference period.
Hansen, Robin Arthur and Gillian Joy Submitter ID: 73275	PC1-9922	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. If not declined, then AMEND PPC1 so that it is effects based, allowing the use of better parts of the farm more intensively.
Harding, Malcolm Garland Submitter ID: 73451	PC1-11289	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B and any other provisions that have grandparenting in the form of a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Harper, Peter James and Linda Ann Submitter ID: 73855	PC1-4953	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to a case by case assessment AND AMEND so a Farm Environment Plan is the means to measure nitrogen loss and the management tools to mitigate nitrogen loss.
Harre, Raymond and Janet Submitter ID: 73708	PC1-2710	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that nitrogen and fertiliser inputs are set at the scientific optimal sustainable level for soil type and nutrient requirements for sustainable grass growth. AND AMEND to set appropriate stocking rates (sheep to cattle ratios) at productive, economical and environmentally sustainable rates at a district or sub-catchment level.
Harris, Alfred Submitter ID: 72781	PC1-7154	Oppose the provision	Schedule B: Obtain an independent critique of the OVERSEER Model based on international best practice and if required trial alternative models. AND conduct research into the range of regulatory tools available for non-point /agricultural nitrogen sources.
Harris, Mark Beaven Submitter ID: 72017	PC1-6368	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Harris, Peter John Submitter ID: 72425	PC1-3908	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Hart, Patrick Submitter ID: 73519	PC1-11568	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 'Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor' in Schedule B to 'competent farm nutrient person'. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point reference years to be over five years.
Harvey, Brett and Amanda Submitter ID: 71192	PC1-240	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Hathaway, Bruce Submitter ID: 73868	PC1-3794	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Hathaway, Hayley Masha Submitter ID: 73101	PC1-8142	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Nitrogen Reference Point reference years in Schedule B to 5 seasons (2011/2012, 2012/2013, 2013/2014, 2014/2015, 2015/2016).
Hathaway, John Submitter ID: 71390	PC1-11162	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Hathaway, Robert Kenneth Submitter ID: 73793	PC1-5413	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B by extending the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation years to 2011/2012, 2012/2013, 2013/2014, 2014/2015, 2015/2016.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-4951	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to change the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 or the Nitrogen Reference Point to a 5 year rolling average. AND AMEND to ensure OVERSEER is a more dependable reference and provides more clarity in the way it is managed. AMEND Schedule B to ensure the Nitrogen Reference Point is more flexible to cover variations in weather conditions and seasonal challenges. AND AMEND to allow the use of modified grass varieties and stock feeds that are proven to lower emissions and nitrogen levels.
Henderson, David and Sue Submitter ID: 72613	PC1-8640	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to give every farmer a set limit for stocking rates and nitrogen use based on the pasture cover, soil type and contour of their farm.
Henderson, Ken Submitter ID: 71342	PC1-986	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to contain individual nitrogen amounts based on soil type and with a cap amount where all farmers are equal.
Henderson, Neville James Submitter ID: 72016	PC1-7432	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to allow nitrogen rates that are effective to their specific location and soil type on a case by case basis.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10539	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B based on getting the science right and addressing the problems with Olsen P and the OVERSEER Model.
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-8180	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to consider long term averaging of nitrogen losses to enable the ability to cope with year on year changes. AND AMEND to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach, AND AMEND to ensure MENU's are utilised more widely, AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only and focus on the trends produced.
Hill, John Cyril & Janice Mary Submitter ID: 71261	PC1-399	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is the same discharge rate per hectare for all land owners.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7903	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. AND AMEND PPC1 to consider the need for financial records to be provided to Waikato Regional Council.
Hodgson, Andrew David Submitter ID: 74177	PC1-5603	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Hodgson, Gillian Sandra Submitter ID: 74174	PC1-5607	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Holland, John David and Roselei Elizabeth Submitter ID: 72851	PC1-8274	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B (g) in its entirety.
Homestead Oaks Ltd	PC1-7276	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73718			
Hone, Bridget Submitter ID: 73772	PC1-4388	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so the dairy industry does not stagnate.
Hooker, Geoff C Submitter ID: 73517	PC1-9568	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to establish a sub-catchment median value for nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens that landowners may discharge up to, and those discharging above the median must reduce their discharges AND ensure this is included in the Farm Environment Plan.
Hooker, Peter George Submitter ID: 73975	PC1-4209	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to extend the time-frames for the Nitrogen Reference Point for mixed arable farming until development work for the OVERSEER Model crop module is completed AND AMEND Schedule B to address inequities of high and low Nitrogen Reference Points on land values AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to limits based on science and monitoring of contaminants within each sub-catchment AND AMEND to require farms with Nitrogen Reference Points greater than the sub-catchment limit to reduce their contaminant losses over time AND AMEND to allow farms with Nitrogen Reference Points below the sub-catchment limit to continue any farming activity as long as their contaminant losses do not exceed the set limit, as measured by annual nutrient budgets.
Hooper, Cliff and Annette Submitter ID: 73902	PC1-3377	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to exclude low intensity farming which has low levels of contaminant discharge AND AMEND to utilise other mitigation methods such as good stock management and retirement of land.
Horner, Bruce (EB & JC Horner) Submitter ID: 71253	PC1-275	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to extend the timeframes for the development of Nitrogen Reference Points for mixed arable systems until the development work for the OVERSEER crop module is completed. AND AMEND to use a sub-catchment limit approach based on the scientific measurement and monitoring of contaminant levels within the sub-catchment waterways. AND AMEND so that farms within the catchment with Nitrogen Reference Points greater than the sub-catchment limit must endeavour to reduce their contaminant losses over time. AND AMEND so that farms within the sub-catchment with Nitrogen Reference Points below the sub-catchment may continue any farming activity as long as their contaminant losses do not exceed the set limit as measured by annual nutrient budgets.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10190	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that alternatives to the OVERSEER Model are available to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point for the arable and commercial vegetable sector. AND AMEND to simplify the protocol for the use of Overseer in the following manner: "A. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated by <u>a person who is certified as being competent to do so, with a certification being approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council</u> Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor to determine the amount of nitrogen being leached from the property or enterprise during the relevant reference period specified in clause f), except for any land use change approved under Rule 3.11.5.7 where the Nitrogen Reference Point shall be determined through the Rule 3.11.5.7 consent process. B. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period specified in clause f), except for commercial vegetable production in which case the Nitrogen Reference Point shall be the average annual nitrogen leaching loss in <u>kilograms per hectare per year</u> during the reference period. C. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated using the current version of the OVERSEER® Model, <u>APSIM or SPASMO</u> (or any other model approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council).

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>D. The Nitrogen Reference Point data shall comprise the electronic output file from the OVERSEER®, APSIM or SPASMO, or other approved model, and where the OVERSEER Model is used, it must be calculated using the OVERSEER Best Practice Data Input Standards 2016, with the exceptions and inclusions set out in Schedule B Table 1.</p> <p>...</p> <p>G. The following records (where relevant to the land use undertaken on the property or enterprise) must be retained and provided available for inspection by the Waikato Regional Council at its request:</p> <p>i. Stock numbers as recorded in annual accounts together with stock sale and purchase invoices;</p> <p>...</p> <p>vi. The representative range of crops grown on the land; and</p> <p>vii. Horticulture crop diaries and NZGAP records."</p>
Howie and Frael, Jennie and Kelvin Submitter ID: 72897	PC1-8431	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety or require the use of Farm Environment Plans that include best practice for sheep and beef farming.
Howlett, Roger and Gloria Dawn Submitter ID: 72483	PC1-9915	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5931	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B and concentrate on the diversity of each sub-catchment and use the Farm Environment Plan and land use capabilities of each farm. AND AMEND to use a nitrogen plan to reduce nitrogen loadings. AND REMOVE the use of OVERSEER as a regulatory tool.
Hunter, Paul John Submitter ID: 72014	PC1-7457	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to extend the timeframes for the development of Nitrogen Reference Points for mixed arable systems until the OVERSEER Model crop module is completed AND AMEND to address the inequities that high and low Nitrogen Reference Point numbers will have on land values AND AMEND to include sub-catchment limits from scientific monitoring of contaminants within the sub-catchments AND AMEND to require farms with Nitrogen Reference Points above their sub-catchment limit to reduce their losses over time AND AMEND to allow farms with Nitrogen Reference Points below their sub-catchment limit to continue any farming activity so long as their losses do not exceed the set limit as estimated by annual nutrient budgets.
Hurley, Carl Submitter ID: 71347	PC1-5875	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 OR PUT ON HOLD PPC1 until withdrawn area is incorporated AND AMEND PPC1 so it only applies to small local areas where there is a noticeable problem.
Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391	PC1-1133	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Table 1 of Schedule B to use actual weights in the OVERSEER Model. AND AMEND so that sheep and beef farms and extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) do not have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to ensure that when the OVERSEER Model is used, best management practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters. AND AMEND to use Olsen-p from soil tests as a marker for nutrient loss. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
IB and IB Fyers Submitter ID: 73210	PC1-8994	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B for the submitters waterways. AND AMEND so that the Nitrogen Reference Point only applies to waterways where high nitrogen and phosphorus is an issue.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Intelact Ltd Submitter ID: 72434	PC1-1394	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B (f) to extend the Nitrogen reference period to 5 seasons (2011/12, 2012/13, 2013/14, 2014/15, 2015/16) to allow further analysis of systems in more representative years.
Jackson, William and Thomas Submitter ID: 74096	PC1-7136	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to improve implementation and enforcement by ensuring everyone works towards the same goal.
J A Dekker Ltd Submitter ID: 73423	PC1-10072	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, Definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-12329	Not stated	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from Schedule B and PPC1
Jellie, Hugh Submitter ID: 73318	PC1-6179	Oppose the provision	Schedule B: Undertake research to validate the predictions made by the OVERSEER Model before it is relied upon as the basis of PPC1/Schedule B. AND AMEND Schedule B to enable practical flexibility in contaminant levels with an overall trend below a set target line. Low dischargers can increase up to this target line.
JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578	PC1-12321	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Schedule B AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 provisions to be effects- and science-based and not based on grandparenting (of leaching rates, stocking rates or land use) AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm as identified by science AND AMEND to gauge land capability through the Farm Environment Plans rather than applying a blanket prohibition.
Johns, Brian and Paulette Submitter ID: 72756	PC1-7370	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as per Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Johnson, Richard Allen and Elizabeth Anne Submitter ID: 72728	PC1-11479	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Johnstone, Allen and Jo Submitter ID: 73901	PC1-3586	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Johnstone, Roger Kenneth Submitter ID: 73614	PC1-7891	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety. If not deleted, then AMEND to provide for a better understanding on individual farm requirements and overall impact of the whole, would inform decisions going forward.
Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349	PC1-977	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 in its entirety, or alternatively AMEND to treat like land equally within each sub-catchment, and AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what a reference point should be. This should be backed up by science and modelling, and AMEND to reflect the following principles: like land should be treated the same; flexible use of land; the feasibility, simplicity and understandability of the allocation system and; the natural capital of soils should be the primary consideration when establishing an allocation mechanism for nutrient loss; appropriate timeframes must be set. And any consequential amendments.
Jolly, Richard Kellie Alexander Submitter ID: 73749	PC1-5165	Oppose the provision	Schedule B DELETE provisions relating to grandparenting of existing use and farming methods and nitrogen level. OR AMEND PPC1 to reflect the principles outlined in the submission. OR AMEND Rules so that like land should be treated equally within each sub-catchment (rules reflect future/intended land use). AND AMEND Schedule B so stock exclusion is not required if it can be shown there is not adverse effect to the waterways. AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from this submission point.
Jolly, Robert Campbell Submitter ID: 60650	PC1-8363	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to use Farm Environment Plans, along with sub-catchment modelling, based on hard science, to set the nitrate limits for each individual property.
Jones, Michael Francis Submitter ID: 59460	PC1-3344	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Schedule B.
Juby Goat Enterprises Ltd Submitter ID: 73442	PC1-6022	Not stated	AMEND Schedule B so that goat farming is captured by a tool that works.
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-825	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that water quality on individual farms is tested to identify if there is a problem locally. AND AMEND to provide for individual catchment plans. Concentrate on where the problem is caused. AND AMEND to provide longer timeframes.
Kaihere Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 74064	PC1-10023	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to remove the grandparenting of nutrients.
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9783	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. OR AMEND Schedule B to remove the need for invoices entirely. OR AMEND in a way that will allow for the use of suitable farm records.
Keane, Elizabeth Submitter ID: 73288	PC1-9625	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that the PPC1 approach is based on Best Management Practices and a pollution levy where pollution is above the assimilative capacity of the land. AND AMEND Schedule B to use other tools or develop the OVERSEER Model to be fit for purpose.
Keeling, Peter	PC1-5503	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that sheep and beef operations are not capped using the 2014/15 or 2015/16 reference years

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73765			AND AMEND to use the best of the 2014/15 or 2015/16 years times a factor (e.g., plus 40% above those years) for the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to provide allowance for improvements in measuring the output of nitrogen, with measurement in waterways and not just the OVERSEER Model.
Keighley, Albie John Hirst Submitter ID: 73944	PC1-5114	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B – Part g in its entirety.
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-7870	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety. If not deleted, then AMEND to REMOVE the grandfather clause. AND AMEND to establish a rule for each class of farming. AND AMEND to use Olsen Phosphorus rather than nitrogen.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6170	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Schedule B and PPC1 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plan's to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are effects and science based.
Kerr, Donald Haldane Submitter ID: 73988	PC1-5053	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to incorporate a nitrogen leaching allowance of no more than the regional average for dairy farms. AND REMOVE grandparenting of nitrogen leaching. AND REMOVE need to apply for resource consent to continue farming. AND REMOVE use of the OVERSEER Model.
Kidd, Peter Arthur and Marilyn May Submitter ID: 72710	PC1-5718	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to investigate the impact of the Nitrogen Reference Point in PPC1 on the flexibility of low impact pastoral land use AND AMEND Schedule B to maintain one (current) version of the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point reference period to 5 years, 2011 to 2016 AND AMEND Schedule B 'missing data' so default Nitrogen Reference Point numbers are the average for that land use AND AMEND so available data from third parties can be subpoenaed AND AMEND to ensure that a discretionary body handles these cases (other parties' lack of data or unwillingness to provide data).
Kiely, Stephen Arthur Submitter ID: 73498	PC1-8617	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1919	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to include precise references to the OVERSEER Model including the version number. AND AMEND Schedule B(f) reference period to be 24 months following PPC1 becoming operative. DELETE Schedule B(g).
KiwiLane Ltd Submitter ID: 72143	PC1-8402	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Schedule B.
Kjestrup, Michael Bruce Submitter ID: 71692	PC1-6964	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B
Kjestrup, Stephen Bruce and Victoria Ann Submitter ID: 73918	PC1-5225	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Lacewood Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72589	PC1-8966	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils.
Lakes and Waterways Action Group Trust (LWAG) Submitter ID: 53342	PC1-4076	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that an independent and transparent model be used alongside OVERSEER towards 'rewarding' best management on-farm and water quality remediation options AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point to five years for sheep and beef.
Lash, Gareth Malmsbury Submitter ID: 72495	PC1-7692	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Laurich, David Anthony and Valda Joy Benner Submitter ID: 60681	PC1-7968	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Laurich, Peter Submitter ID: 73338	PC1-8690	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Lawson, John Submitter ID: 52942	PC1-11219	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that allocation is based on the Land Use Capability and suitability AND AMEND to ensure that the values of water bodies are identified AND AMEND to ensure that once values have been identified, limits are set to protect the most stringent value on a spatial and temporal basis AND AMEND to ensure allocation of costs to clean up should be polluter pays AND AMEND to ensure that any rate on clean up tax is based on percentage contribution by sector AND AMEND to provide a pollution tax to clean up the waterbodies. AND AMEND to ensure that revenue obtained through abstraction and metering is used for conservation purposes as well as cost recovery for monitoring costs.
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-3566	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to use Olsen Phosphorus from soil tests as a reader of nutrient loss AND AMEND PPC1 so the OVERSEER Model is more tailored to each farm AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach AND AMEND PPC1 to use natural capital, land class not grandparenting as the tool. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point and requirements for farmers to be held at or below their nitrogen Reference Point.
Lea, Helen Submitter ID: 73363	PC1-9239	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point to provide for rules based on land classification, natural capital, tools such as the OVERSEER Model and mitigation measures to manage the land to comply with PPC1.
Lean, Peta Submitter ID: 71227	PC1-2007	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that properties with a high Nitrogen Reference Point are identified and worked with to reduce their Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND so that properties under 20 hectares do not require a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-8878	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. If not deleted then AMEND to provide for a Land Use Capability Approach OR AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to allow catchments to monitor its own land use and nitrogen loading to maintain levels at current levels AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Leigh Family Submitter ID: 73352	PC1-8783	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to only require the Nitrogen Reference Point in sub-catchments with nitrogen issues AND AMEND to only use the OVERSEER Model on sub-catchments with nitrogen issues.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Leineweber, Jonathan William Submitter ID: 74149	PC1-9194	Oppose the provision	DELETE PPC1 provisions related to the Nitrogen Reference Point and OVERSEER.
Leslie, David Wayne Submitter ID: 67807	PC1-6442	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Leslie, Paul Submitter ID: 74086	PC1-3776	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Leveson and Gower, Alexander and Vicki Submitter ID: 71353	PC1-1650	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Liefting, John Submitter ID: 72753	PC1-11437	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Litchfield, John Submitter ID: 74112	PC1-4848	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Lloyd, Matt Submitter ID: 74074	PC1-10080	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Loader, A J Submitter ID: 74084	PC1-7418	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by removing the use of the OVERSEER Model as a regulatory tool. AND AMEND by exploring other methods to establish Nitrogen Reference Points if they are required in a given sub-catchment.
Lockwood, Peter Submitter ID: 74188	PC1-11521	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to include financial years for the Nitrogen Reference Point that represent the long term average returns.
Loft, Patricia	PC1-9848	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73495			AND AMEND to provide more information regarding the science behind the measurements underpinning the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND ADD more information addressing whether the OVERSEER Model is the best measurement tool for this process.
Lord, David Graeme Submitter ID: 71258	PC1-395	Support the provision with amendments	ADD to Schedule B a computer-based system that runs in real-time and is universal where companies that supply input to farmers, dairy companies and NAIT put their farm information in.
Lovell, Christopher Joseph Submitter ID: 74070	PC1-3808	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to avoid top-down blanket regulations at a scale where they are not equitable, practical or scientifically tested. AND CONSIDER undertaking an integrated analysis to develop the regulations. AND AMEND PPC1 after conducting the science required to fill in the gaps in our knowledge AND ENSURE regulations are based on this science and specific to the areas that need them.
Lumsden, Malcolm John Submitter ID: 73454	PC1-2498	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to have a definitive statement that OVERSEER is only a guide tool. AND AMEND to specify the limits on information that is required and how the information is collected and managed. AND AMEND so that the landowner supplies only the stock reconciliation from annual accounts. AND AMEND to clarify the printout of purchase from Fertiliser suppliers to farmer supplied by accountant to the Waikato Regional Council. AND AMEND to simplify that total milk solids is a single figure from the company's end of year statement supplied by accountant for each supply number. AND AMEND to clarify stock feed sold or purchased is supplied from accounts by accountant.
Lund, Daniel Warren Submitter ID: 73755	PC1-5459	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Nitrogen Reference Point - (Schedule B) OR AMEND so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is based on the previous 10 years rather than two seasons. OR AMEND to use an average Nitrogen Reference Point where high polluters have to reign in and low polluters can increase.
Maandonks, Art Submitter ID: 73414	PC1-6520	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B Nitrogen Reference Point years to a five year average. AND REMOVE Schedule B grandparenting approach to nitrogen management AND REPLACE with one nitrogen limit for everyone.
MacDonald, Deborah Submitter ID: 73431	PC1-2422	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety. OR AMEND Schedule B so that each farm is assessed individually to estimate optimum fertiliser application rates and stocking rates. AND AMEND Schedule B to ensure that information on the best ways to reduce losses of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens is provided. AND AMEND Schedule B to ensure that classes of stock ratio on hill country farms is assessed.
Macdonald, Hamish Stuart Submitter ID: 71433	PC1-2703	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to use a natural capital approach of what the land can actually handle OR use a sub-catchment approach and work within communities OR combine a natural capital approach and a sub-catchment approach.
Macdonald, Ian Submitter ID: 71217	PC1-483	Not stated	The right to use nitrogen and flexibility within boundaries as things do not stay the same in farming year after year. (Schedule B)
MacLachlan, Daniel and Amanda Submitter ID: 73959	PC1-2961	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by removing the Nitrogen Reference Point and instead use Farm Environment Plans to manage effects.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Lindsay Phillip	PC1-675	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Schedule B and instead use Farm Environment Plans as a way to determine land use capability and to measure nutrient allocation.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71205			
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Susan Molly Submitter ID: 71243	PC1-312	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to use Farm Environment Plans to determine land use capabilities and nutrient use.
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8375	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that the the contaminant of most concern in each sub-catchment is managed as a priority, concentrating on best management practice and intensive monitoring of streams and rivers. AND AMEND PPC1 to remove grandparenting of the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 1) Submitter ID: 72604	PC1-2924	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point determination in Schedule B AND ADOPT an upper limit for nitrogen leaching based on the sub-catchment data and current land use AND ADOPT a purpose built software tool that will have the functionality and potential to withstand extensive upgrading over time as mitigations are developed to provide farmers with meaningful figures that can be used in the development and implementation of Farm Environment Plans.
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 2) Submitter ID: 72598	PC1-2880	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point determination in Schedule B. AND ADOPT an upper limit for nitrogen leaching based on the sub-catchment data and current land use AND ADOPT a purpose built software tool that will have the functionality and potential to withstand extensive upgrading over time as mitigations are developed to provide farmers with meaningful figures that can be used in the development and implementation of Farm Environment Plans.
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 3) Submitter ID: 72602	PC1-2912	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point determination in Schedule B AND ADOPT an upper limit for nitrogen leaching based on the sub-catchment data and current land use AND ADOPT a purpose built software tool that will have the functionality and potential to withstand extensive upgrading over time as mitigations are developed to provide farmers with meaningful figures that can be used in the development and implementation of Farm Environment Plans.
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 4) Submitter ID: 72600	PC1-2897	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point determination in Schedule B. AND ADOPT an upper limit for nitrogen leaching based on the sub-catchment data and current land use AND ADOPT a purpose built software tool that will have the functionality and potential to withstand extensive upgrading over time as mitigations are developed to provide farmers with meaningful figures that can be used in the development and implementation of Farm Environment Plans.
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 5) Submitter ID: 72606	PC1-2797	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point determination (Schedule B) AND AMEND to an upper limit for nitrogen leaching based on the sub-catchment data and current land use AND ADOPT a purpose built software tool that will have the functionality and potential to withstand extensive upgrading over time as mitigations are developed to provide farmers with meaningful figures that can be used in the development and implementation of Farm Environment Plans.
Maihihi Farmers Group (Submitter 6) Submitter ID: 72590	PC1-2934	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point determination in Schedule B AND ADOPT an upper limit for nitrogen leaching based on the sub-catchment data and current land use AND ADOPT a purpose built software tool that will have the functionality and potential to withstand extensive upgrading over time as mitigations are developed to provide farmers with meaningful figures that can be used in the development and implementation of Farm Environment Plans.
Main, Richard and Margaret Submitter ID: 73927	PC1-3266	Oppose the provision	DELETE (Schedule B) OVERSEER in its form.
Mandeno, Mark Submitter ID: 72718	PC1-5260	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Schedule B OR AMEND to allow farmers to farm land as they deem necessary and follow market and environmental changes.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Mandeno, Thomas Graham Submitter ID: 73167	PC1-9335	Not stated	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4469	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 and Schedule B to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas. AND RETAIN Schedule B.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9364	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "<u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
Maraekowhai Ltd Submitter ID: 73776	PC1-8880	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide for land users who have low nitrogen loss rates (i.e. <20 kgN/ha) to not be grandparented. AND AMEND Schedule B so that all low nitrogen loss pastoral farm systems have an equal allocation of 20kgN/ha.
Martelli, John Charles Submitter ID: 71694	PC1-6976	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Martin, Peter Submitter ID: 73022	PC1-5803	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in its submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Martyn, Anna Katrina Submitter ID: 72928	PC1-4151	Oppose the provision	DELETE all provisions relating to Nitrogen Reference Points in Schedule B OR AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans. OR ENSURE monitoring of waterways where they enter and exit a property in order to establish current contribution to water quality.
Matahuru Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 73768	PC1-12320	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to manage nitrogen on a sub-catchment basis where water testing identifies it as a problem and mitigations target the leaching using best available science.
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3678	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide an effects based approach to contaminant management including nitrogen leaching AND AMEND to provide an effects based approach to address the other targeted contaminants - phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens AND AMEND to read as follows: "A property or enterprise with a cumulative area greater than 20 10 hectares { or any property or enterprise used for commercial vegetable production } must have a Nitrogen Reference Point calculated as follows..." AND AMEND to provide evidence that the section 32 evaluation confirms Schedule B a. is the preferred approach to adopt and there are appropriately qualified and experienced professionals able to provide this information AND AMEND to provide evidence that the section 32 evaluation confirms that OVERSEER is the preferred method and rule for monitoring and setting consent conditions for nitrogen leaching for all primary production activities.
Matham Trust Submitter ID: 72837	PC1-5619	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide more flexibility to the determination of the base years. AND AMEND Schedule B to account for other influences. AND CONSIDER other alternatives to OVERSEER. AND AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Mathis, Mary-Ann Submitter ID: 72833	PC1-5695	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide more flexibility to the determination of the base years. AND AMEND Schedule B to account for other influences. AND CONSIDER other alternatives to OVERSEER. AND AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Matira Sub Catchment Group Submitter ID: 74148	PC1-9302	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety OR AMEND to provide a land use suitability and a sub-catchment method that would work better.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11766	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u> highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1) <u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016</u>, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock."</u> <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "<u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
Mayne, Anna Submitter ID: 72881	PC1-8990	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B to ensure the OVERSEER Model is not used for a regulatory purpose AND ADOPT the use of the Overseer Report and the Nitrate Leaching Estimate as part of a Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND ADD a method that will support farmers to reduce application rates of artificial nitrogen and phosphorus to a flat rate (30-50kg/ha/year) over time</p> <p>AND ENSURE that Waikato Regional Council considers working collaboratively with Ngati Rangī O Te Oro and the holistic environmental accounting/monitoring tool that whanau/hapu have developed.</p>
McCormick, Peter and Kirsty Submitter ID: 72759	PC1-7112	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B so that best practice for each farming type is used for the Nitrogen Reference Point.</p> <p>AND CONSIDER the accuracy of the data generated by the OVERSEER Model for the Nitrogen Reference Point.</p>
McDonald, David Submitter ID: 74071	PC1-3768	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to consider a housed goat farm as a different farming system to others.</p>
McDonald, Iain and Jackie Submitter ID: 74032	PC1-4696	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B to recognise the different nitrogen leaching between drystock and dairy farmers.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that farms with the lowest environmental footprint are not bearing a much larger burden through PPC1.</p> <p>AND DELETE the requirement to supply annual accounts.</p>
McDonald, Kevin and Jane Submitter ID: 72145	PC1-8488	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of PPC1 so it is based on at least five years of information,</p> <p>OR AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of PPC1 to set a standard reference point for everyone which people can go up to but not exceed,</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of PPC1 to include a clause which allows farmers to negotiate when hardship will result, AND AMEND PPC1 so there is leniency from prosecution where hardship will result from the policies.
McFadden, Gifford Patrick and Robin Submitter ID: 73122	PC1-10992	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [ENSURE that the purpose for which information in Schedule B is being sought is clearly stated in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
McGahan, Michael Submitter ID: 74160	PC1-7352	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as per Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
McGovern, Annette Submitter ID: 72969	PC1-8326	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to include precise references to the OVERSEER Model including version number AND AMEND Schedule B (A)(f) reference period to be the 24 months following PPC1 being made operative AND DELETE Schedule B(A)(g).
McGrath, Colin and Karen Submitter ID: 74204	PC1-9063	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Schedule B Nitrogen Reference Point and associated monitoring OR AMEND so that there is one Nitrogen Reference Point for drystock farming and one for dairy farming, determined in consultation with industry bodies such as Beef + Lamb New Zealand, Federated Farmers, Deer Industry New Zealand and DairyNZ. Updates to the OVERSEER Model would require adjustment to the sector Reference Point. AND REMOVE the requirement to use a Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor.
McGrath, Jenene Submitter ID: 71428	PC1-9744	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Schedule B Nitrogen Reference Point and associated monitoring OR AMEND so that there is one Nitrogen Reference Point for drystock farming and one for dairy farming, determined in consultation with industry bodies such as Beef & Lamb, Federated Farmers, Deer Industry New Zealand and DairyNZ. Updates to the OVERSEER Model would require adjustment to the sector Reference Point. AND REMOVE the requirement to use a Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor.
McGrath, Judith Muriel Submitter ID: 72010	PC1-8241	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that the OVERSEER Model is only used for modelling fertiliser use, not as a regulating tool AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point base years to a five-year rolling average AND AMEND so that requirements for a farm are flexible.
McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534	PC1-6659	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Schedule B to use actual weights and therefore accurate stock measurements AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
McKenzie, Colin and Valerie Submitter ID: 71225	PC1-1623	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of OVERSEER Schedule B.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
McKie, Craig John Submitter ID: 73381	PC1-2048	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B provisions in its entirety.
McKie, David Robert and Carmel Ann Submitter ID: 73377	PC1-2060	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety.
McKnight, Euan and Sarah Submitter ID: 72698	PC1-10980	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498	PC1-5987	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B provision relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REPLACE with provisions to allow nitrogen leaching to be monitored through stock units outlined in Farm Environment Plans. AND REMOVE the use of default values in the OVERSEER Model and incorporate actual weights and values which are specific to each farm.
McLaughlin, Robyn and Peter Submitter ID: 72984	PC1-10942	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety AND REPLACE with allowances of a nitrogen loss range for farms. AND AMEND PPC1 to identify low nitrogen loss systems (such as by estimating likely nitrogen losses given particular farming systems and practices, soil types, climate and typography) and remove the requirement to use the OVERSEER Model if the nitrogen loss is likely to be less than 25kg N/ha AND AMEND to identify high nitrogen loss systems/practices and require adjustment of those farming systems and practices to lower nitrogen losses.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11915	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a... b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u> highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)... f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u> the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..." AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions: <ul style="list-style-type: none">• (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" ADD to the third Column, the words: " <u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u> " Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			Third column, " <u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u> " Soil description, second column, " <u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u> " ADD to the third column "To ensure consistency between areas... that don't <u>for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u> "
MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799	PC1-5452	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to change the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation from the years 2014/15 and 2015/16 to a 5 year rolling average AND ENSURE the OVERSEER Model is a more dependable reference.
Meads, Glynn Colin and Joanne Leigh Submitter ID: 73392	PC1-6341	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. AND REPLACE with a sub-catchment approach that evaluates sub-catchments individually.
Meier, Peter Submitter ID: 72622	PC1-9492	Support the provision with amendments	CONSIDER more research on Schedule B and whether the OVERSEER Model is the appropriate tool to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point AND CLARIFY the inter-relationship between modelled Nitrogen Reference Points, the reality on the ground and the impact and return on investment of mitigation on Nitrogen Reference Point values and the regulatory implications.
Merchant, Graeme Submitter ID: 74169	PC1-8800	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to remove the grandparenting approach to nitrogen management AND REPLACE it with an individual Farm Environment Plan approach, with the correct stocking rates and ratios of sheep to cattle for varying classes of land.
Meyer, Ben Submitter ID: 73967	PC1-8652	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to remove grandparenting and allow a transition period for farmers who need to reduce nitrogen.
Miller, Alexander Dane Submitter ID: 71212	PC1-320	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that natural capital at a sub-catchment level is used.
Miller, Michelle Beatrice Submitter ID: 72605	PC1-9134	Oppose the provision	DELETE grandparenting OR AMEND to be based on land use suitability to be used, sheep on steeper country and dairy on flatter country.
Mills, John Submitter ID: 74175	PC1-4793	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide for variation in the amount of nitrogen discharge for low emitters.
Minoprio, Matthew Michael Submitter ID: 73099	PC1-4791	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Schedule B the OVERSEER Model AND SET catchment limits based on a Land Utilisation and Capability Indicator or some other land use suitability/capability model where every farmer and landowner are on equal footing. AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans so they consider positive management practices. AND PROMOTE a biological approach to farming to reduce nutrient leaching and restore nutrient cycles.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8896	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Schedule B AND CLARIFY the specific OVERSEER Model referred to in Schedule B(c) and (d) and its relationship to the timing in (e).
Miscanthus New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73781	PC1-7283	Not stated	AMEND Schedule B to require the OVERSEER Model to be updated to include Miscanthus grass as a land use option.
Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111	PC1-4270	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. AND DELETE the use of OVERSEER from PPC1. AND ADD a sub-catchment approach which focuses on the contaminants of each particular sub-catchment and is based on science,

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm and allow them to address the potential or present contaminants, AND AMEND the rules so they are effects and science based.
Monk, Graeme Submitter ID: 73120	PC1-10950	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Moss, George Wilder Submitter ID: 74078	PC1-11079	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide for the five year rolling average to be changed to a straight five year average from the date of the plan becoming operable AND AMEND to ensure farms above the 75 percentile are required to have actions in their Farm Environment Plans to reduce the N loss/ha to or below the 75 percentile Nitrogen Reference Point by 2026 or ten years after the plan becomes operable AND AMEND to ensure the actions/mitigations are pegged to a fixed version of the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plan mitigation actions to be the compliance points.
Mounsey, Zach Submitter ID: 73766	PC1-7170	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to REPLACE Nitrogen Reference Points with Farm Environment Plans for best practice OR AMEND so farms can operate anywhere within the 75th percentile.
Murchie, Trevor Samuel Submitter ID: 72750	PC1-9979	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that the reference period consists of the last 20 years AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to manage contaminants in the area AND AMEND to ensure palm kernel is restricted to feed pads and sheds, not paddock feeding.
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-6501	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Schedule B to use actual weights and therefore accurate stock measurements AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Narsha Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 73461	PC1-8344	Oppose the provision	REMOVE OR AMEND in Schedule B the approach to Nitrogen Reference Points and grandparenting of nutrients
Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466	PC1-9041	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1. AND AMEND to provide a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are science based, not based on grandparenting.
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2942	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Schedule B and the use of OVERSEER as it was not designed as a regulatory tool.
Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054	PC1-8758	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each farm

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND so that, if nitrogen discharges do have to be allocated, the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes for each sub-catchment</p> <p>AND REMOVE allocation based on 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting, especially for lower leaching land uses such as drystock</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what works best for each farm, science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment, and effects-based provisions</p> <p>AND AMEND to reconsider the use of Overseer modelled nitrogen discharge numbers to determine resource consent status and compliance.</p>
<p>New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780</p>	PC1-4647	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B(c) to read: "The Nitrogen Reference Point must be... of the OVERSEER Model (<u>or the standalone pig module</u>) (or any other model...)"</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: "Animal weights, Only use OVERSEER defaults... where available (national averages) <u>with the exception of pig weight data.</u>"</p>
<p>Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088</p>	PC1-11614	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read:</p> <p>'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "To ensure consistency between areas... that don't <u>for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
<p>Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515</p>	PC1-11865	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>f. The reference period is an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1) the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable...</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>" Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>" Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>" Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>" ADD to the third column "To ensure consistency between areas... that don't <u>for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
Ngati Haua Tribal Trust Submitter ID: 73025	PC1-1975	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B to provide for the long term averaging of nitrogen losses. AMEND to include alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach. AMEND by utilising tools such as MENUs as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by OVERSEER. AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions, calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends that are used.</p>
Nichol, Peter Submitter ID: 71207	PC1-517	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety.
Nicholas, Michael George, Raewyn Joan and Jonathon George Submitter ID: 73891	PC1-3384	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Noakes, Anna Submitter ID: 73693	PC1-9552	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that it is not reliant on the OVERSEER Model in its current form, AND AMEND to recognise mitigations not currently included in Overseer.
North Waikato Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 73705	PC1-2285	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Schedule B references to the Nitrogen Reference Point AND ADOPT an effects and science sub-catchment approach to address contaminants on each farm AND don't apply a blanket restriction of one nutrient.
Nukuhakari Station Ltd Submitter ID: 71905	PC1-8614	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure the production on hill country sheep and beef farms is not capped below optimum AND AMEND to ensure PPC1 does not affect profitability and sustainability of farming
NZ Forest Managers Ltd	PC1-6003	Oppose the provision	REMOVE grandparenting of nitrogen approach from PPC1.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73443			
O.M and P.R Houchen Ltd Submitter ID: 71655	PC1-7834	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so it includes provisions to discourage water from draining into the hills which will slow the water down in the swamps and filter out the nutrients and in combination with a troughing system should control the problem. AND AMEND PPC1 so planting of deciduous trees is encouraged as grass can grow down to the tree roots with troughs being places close to the shade on firm dry land. The surrounds of the troughs should be joined together with gateways and crossings to comply with health and safety and sediment run off. AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions of PPC1 so they are flexible for hill country.
O'Leary, Leslie John Submitter ID: 73114	PC1-4667	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 1) Submitter ID: 74131	PC1-7478	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model as the primary model for deriving a nitrogen loss number from a farming activity OR, if retained then, AMEND to extend the Nitrogen Reference period to a five year period with the Nitrogen Reference Point being the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (12 consecutive months) within that reference period AND AMEND PPC1 so the 10 year plan relies only on good management practice to reduce contaminants entering waterways AND CONSIDER undertaking research and analysis over the next 10 years on approaches to contaminant management for all activities in the catchment, urban and rural.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 2) Submitter ID: 74132	PC1-7521	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model as the primary model for deriving a nitrogen loss number from a farming activity OR, if retained then, AMEND to extend the Nitrogen Reference period to a five year period with the Nitrogen Reference Point being the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (12 consecutive months) within that reference period AND AMEND PPC1 so the 10 year plan relies only on good management practice to reduce contaminants entering waterways AND CONSIDER undertaking research and analysis over the next 10 years on approaches to contaminant management for all activities in the catchment, urban and rural.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 3) Submitter ID: 74134	PC1-7527	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model as the primary model for deriving a nitrogen loss number from a farming activity OR, if retained then, AMEND to extend the Nitrogen Reference period to a five year period with the Nitrogen Reference Point being the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (12 consecutive months) within that reference period AND AMEND PPC1 so the 10 year plan relies only on good management practice to reduce contaminants entering waterways AND CONSIDER undertaking research and analysis over the next 10 years on approaches to contaminant management for all activities in the catchment, urban and rural.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 4) Submitter ID: 74135	PC1-7534	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model as the primary model for deriving a nitrogen loss number from a farming activity OR, if retained then, AMEND to extend the Nitrogen Reference period to a five year period with the Nitrogen Reference Point being the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (12 consecutive months) within that reference period AND AMEND PPC1 so the 10 year plan relies only on good management practice to reduce contaminants entering waterways AND CONSIDER undertaking research and analysis over the next 10 years on approaches to contaminant management for all activities in the catchment, urban and rural.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 5) Submitter ID: 74200	PC1-7558	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model as the primary model for deriving a nitrogen loss number from a farming activity OR, if retained then AMEND to extend the Nitrogen Reference period to a five year period with the Nitrogen Reference Point being the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (12 consecutive months) within that reference period AND AMEND PPC1 so the 10 year plan relies only on good management practice to reduce contaminants entering waterways AND CONSIDER undertaking research and analysis over the next 10 years on approaches to contaminant management for all activities in the catchment, urban and rural.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 6) Submitter ID: 74201	PC1-7543	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model as the primary model for deriving a nitrogen loss number from a farming activity OR, if retained then AMEND to extend the Nitrogen Reference period to a five year period with the Nitrogen Reference Point being the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (12 consecutive months) within that reference period AND AMEND PPC1 so the 10 year plan relies only on good management practice to reduce contaminants entering waterways AND CONSIDER undertaking research and analysis over the next 10 years on approaches to contaminant management for all activities in the catchment, urban and rural.
Oceanview Farms Limited (Submitter 7) Submitter ID: 74202	PC1-7552	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from PPC1 the use of the OVERSEER Model as the primary model for deriving a nitrogen loss number from a farming activity OR, if retained then AMEND to extend the Nitrogen Reference period to a five year period with the Nitrogen Reference Point being the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (12 consecutive months) within that reference period AND AMEND PPC1 so the 10 year plan relies only on good management practice to reduce contaminants entering waterways AND CONSIDER undertaking research and analysis over the next 10 years on approaches to contaminant management for all activities in the catchment, urban and rural.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-8743	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Schedule B AND IF the alternative approach proposed in the submission is not accepted THEN AMEND Schedule B by requiring the provision of the parameter files or a certified XML file of the OVERSEER Model for the preparation of the Nitrogen Reference Point and to ensure that these files form part of the audit process and are provided to Waikato Regional Council as part of the Nitrogen Reference Point data. AND AMEND Clause (d) to read:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			"The Nitrogen Reference Point data shall comprise the electronic <u>input, output and parameter</u> files from the Overseer or other approved model..." AND AMEND Schedule B Clause (e) by changing the requirement to provide the Nitrogen Reference Point and data to the Council to within 6 months of data of the plan becoming operative (unless the period stipulated is earlier). AND ADD a new clause to Schedule B - Clause g to read: (viii) The information in Clause (d). AND AMEND PPC1/Schedule B to ensure that the Nitrogen Reference Point is used as a benchmark and is not used as the basis for grandparenting.
Okell, Robert Steven Submitter ID: 71079	PC1-170	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide a more flexible Nitrogen Reference Point.
Oliver, Duncan Submitter ID: 71870	PC1-10901	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to not use the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND to ensure within land classes everyone is on the same allowances.
Oliver, John Rutherford Submitter ID: 74037	PC1-9904	Oppose the provision	No specific relief sought for Schedule B.
Oliver, Mark Rutherford Submitter ID: 73700	PC1-8654	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that restrictions are appropriate to land suitability categories, AND AMEND PPC1 rules so that consents are given to enable appropriate land uses (such as forestry, dairy, cropping or sheep farming) for terms of 25 years, AND AMEND to ensure flexibility of land use, matched to land suitability.
Oliver, Murray and Karen Submitter ID: 73440	PC1-6053	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach. AND AMEND PPC1 to use stock units per hectare per class of land for a reference point.
Oliver, Richard Douglas Submitter ID: 71343	PC1-911	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety. AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Points from the policies and rules.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7348	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to give priority to the contaminant of most concern in each sub-catchment [assigned in submission to Schedule A]. AND AMEND to concentrate on best management practice and more intensive monitoring of streams and rivers AND AMEND to make Land Use Capability the standard for diffuse contaminant capacity.
Open Country Dairy Submitter ID: 74182	PC1-5418	Support the provision	AMEND Schedule B to clarify how the 14/15 15/16 data point is established if ownership has changed. AND AMEND to clarify what current version of OVERSEER means. AND AMEND to clarify how changing versions on Overseer will this be handled- will rolling 5 year average be based on historic correction or be at face value. AND AMEND 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value approach to look at a more graduated stepped approach to Nitrogen Reference Point with variable timelines. AND AMEND reference period [benchmark seasons] to include 16/17 season.
Orlando-Reep, Tim Submitter ID: 72967	PC1-4433	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Orton, Stuart Alexander Submitter ID: 72923	PC1-4885	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure neighbouring farms with a similar soil type have a similar Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to ensure the Farm Environment Plan will play a major role in offsetting nitrogen.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9483	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the Nitrogen Reference Point is only required in sub-catchments where there is an issue with nitrogen AND AMEND to clarify whether a Nitrogen Reference Point is required for all properties greater than 20 hectares.
Osborne, John and Margaret Submitter ID: 74190	PC1-7020	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Paihere Farms Group Submitter ID: 73401	PC1-6267	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B until more scientific measures are in place to measure the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND MAKE any consequential amendments from these submission points.
Pamu Farms of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74000	PC1-5849	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to state how suitable quality input parameters for alternative models will be developed. AND AMEND to provide for the use of farm specific or location specific data inputs, in particular clause (d). AND AMEND to provide greater flexibility for nitrogen emissions (only) from sheep/beef/deer operations on steep land. AND ADD a Rule for OVERSEER or enable other models to the same quality standards. AND AMEND clause (c) to provide for the 'most current version' of any model approach. AND AMEND to clarify the process for approval of cropping/agricultural impact models.
Parker, Michael David Submitter ID: 73181	PC1-9275	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to extend the timeframes for mixed arable system Nitrogen Reference Points until the development work for the OVERSEER Model crop module is completed AND AMEND to address the inequities that high and low Nitrogen Reference Point numbers would have on land values AND AMEND to develop a sub-catchment limits approach based on scientific measurement and monitoring of contaminant levels within the sub-catchment waterways AND AMEND to require farms with Nitrogen Reference Points greater than the sub-catchment limit to reduce their contaminant losses over time; and allow farms with Nitrogen Reference Points below the sub-catchment limit to continue any farming activity as long as their contaminant losses do not exceed the set limit.
Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750	PC1-5310	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety.
Parry, Bruce Bregmen Submitter ID: 73453	PC1-10408	Not stated	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952	PC1-2748	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety.
Paterson, Chris and Amy Submitter ID: 73368	PC1-2302	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by applying a dispensation to cropping operations until OVERSEER calculations are accurate or another model is approved by the Council. AND AMEND by applying a dispensation on peat soils from Nitrogen Reference Point calculations until the issue can be solved. AMEND Schedule B by reviewing the period of assessment and establish a potential sub-catchment optimal level so that the value of properties are less affected than under the current proposal. The overall net effect will still be a reduction for the catchment.
Peacocke, Anthony James Submitter ID: 71352	PC1-6990	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B,

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND REPLACE with a provision that takes steps to reduce nitrogen losses, measures the actual effect of those steps and is fair to all farms. For example, banning feed imports such as palm kernel and encouraging farmers to grow their own feed; and allocating nitrogen loss according to class of land, AND DELETE the use of OVERSEER, AND AMEND so that limitations on nutrient losses and farm inputs are allocated as per class of land.
Peacocke, Robin Anthony Submitter ID: 71336	PC1-2856	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B AND REPLACE Schedule B with a completely new approach that is fair with the same land use rights for farmers on similar classes of land.
Pemberton, Russell James Submitter ID: 71335	PC1-1671	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Schedule B.
Perrin Ag Consultants Ltd Submitter ID: 73859	PC1-3379	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B (g) 'Missing Data' to make provisions for farmers to choose the 75% of the average calculations OR the data for the year they have available. AND AMEND Schedule B to facilitate trading and transfer of nitrogen.
Peters, Michael Joseph Submitter ID: 74197	PC1-6537	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to reflect a sub-catchment approach to water quality management where the 4 contaminants are prioritised in terms of their likely effects on water quality AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect that some sub-catchments may not require nitrogen mitigation and therefore the use of Nitrogen Reference Points, grandparenting, and the use of OVERSEER will not be required AND AMEND PPC1 so that in sub-catchments where phosphorous mitigation is required that the Overseer phosphorous loss model is considered together with all the other possible phosphorous mitigation options as a means of managing phosphorous runoff. REMOVE the use of Overseer as a regulatory tool. It can be used to undertake qualitative what-if-analysis if required for a given sub-catchment where nitrogen is identified as a limiting nutrient in either that sub-catchment or the wider Waikato River AND ADD, in the circumstances where Overseer is used to estimate rates of nitrogen leaching, an estimate of the error (as a CV) be given. AND AMEND PPC1 so that 'grandparenting' is not used to set Nitrogen Reference Points. AND CONSIDER the use of other methods to allocate nitrogen losses to given farms within sub-catchments if required and such limits are expressed as qualitative ranges (< 20, 20-30, 30-40 etc.) to reflect the uncertainty in such estimates.
Peterson and Carswell, Lance Colin and Sarah Submitter ID: 73899	PC1-5106	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point. - Schedule B
PG & KF West Ltd Submitter ID: 73777	PC1-4568	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to give more specific clarification around OVERSEER and nitrogen reference period.
Phillips, Neal Submitter ID: 71231	PC1-756	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B approach to nutrient management to remove the OVERSEER Model as a measurement tool on medium to low stocking rate farms. For example farms with lower than 12 stock units per hectare are exempt from nitrogen measurement and maintain soil phosphorus level at or below optimum levels as per regular soil tests.
Phillips, Teresa Mary Submitter ID: 72421	PC1-7358	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that neighbouring farms with similar topography, soil type and climate have the same Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to ensure that Nitrogen Reference Points will be managed according to a Farm Environment Plan.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4425	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to DELETE Nitrogen Reference Points and cap nitrogen discharges. AND REPLACE with the requirement to adopt Best Management Practice for nitrogen leaching.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to require farmers to submit an annual return under 3.11.5.2(5) to enable Council to monitor trends in land use intensity.
Pirie, Julie Submitter ID: 72507	PC1-4617	Support the provision with amendments	REPLACE OVERSEER from Schedule B with better modelling or measuring tool of the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarity around the frequency of submitting a Farm Environment Plan AND ADOPT a computer system to keep records.
Pitts-Brown, Brian Submitter ID: 71216	PC1-1364	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B Nitrogen Reference Point provisions to provide a longer period of time to provide a farms reference point information. This should also embrace a wider seasonal variation, economic returns and weather patterns.
Pizimolas, Luke Submitter ID: 71393	PC1-993	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Plainview Farms (2007) Limited Submitter ID: 74079	PC1-8215	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12041	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)<u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016</u>, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock."</u> <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>" Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>" Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>" Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>" ADD to the third column "<u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11717	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>f. The reference period is an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1) the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "To ensure consistency between areas... that don't <u>for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
Potter, Antony Simon Submitter ID: 73940	PC1-4923	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B AND DELETE PPC1 provisions relating to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach, addressing all four contaminant equally.
Pottinger, Laurence Martin Charles Submitter ID: 73900	PC1-3282	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B reference years for the Nitrogen Reference Point to at least 5 years historical or intended land use at purchase.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6324	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Schedule B. AND AMEND to provide clarification on the specific OVERSEER Model referred to in Schedule B clauses c and d. AND AMEND to provide clarification on the Overseer Model and its relationship to the timing in Schedule B clause e.
Prendergast, Nick and Cathy Submitter ID: 72960	PC1-1783	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11180	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B AND REPLACE with a schedule detailing requirements for a Sub-Catchment Management Plan.
Pukekohe Vegetable Growers Association Inc (PVGA)	PC1-9841	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B provisions to focus on a sub-catchment management approach that addresses all four contaminants AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74220			AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model for commercial vegetable production systems and recognise the limitations of Overseer as a regulatory tool.
Pukerimu Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73073	PC1-4809	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B and reference to Nitrogen Reference Points OR AMEND Schedule B such that Nitrogen Reference Points are used as an information gathering tool only.
Pukeroa Farms Submitter ID: 73789	PC1-7074	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B provisions relating to nitrogen management so that all farms have independent watershed tests for what and if contaminants (nitrogen, phosphorous, pathogens and sediment) are detected, and then farm can make changes where and if necessary. AND AMEND PPC1 to include more publically available information on the problem areas. AND AMEND so that all properties within the region are in PPC1. AND AMEND so that the nutrient loss is based on science and actual results on a farm by farm basis. AND AMEND following review of the way a Nitrogen Reference Point is completed.
Purdie, Les and Helen Submitter ID: 71291	PC1-4924	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B Priority 1 timeframes for stock exclusion to allow more time. AND CONSIDER the health and safety impact of overhead wires to supply electricity to fences. AND for Policy 2 AMEND after undertaking the science to back the Nitrogen Reference Point for beef cows.
Purnell, Max Andrew Submitter ID: 72611	PC1-4874	Oppose the provision	REMOVE grandparenting of nitrogen from PPC1. (Schedule B)
Quinn, Kevin Submitter ID: 71183	PC1-198	Oppose the provision	Submitter did not seek specific relief for Schedule B.
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-6953	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on 'grandparenting'.
Randell, John Ellisden Submitter ID: 73366	PC1-2339	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B with regards to permitted activities OR AMEND Schedule B by reconsidering the level of control required through resource permits, plans and consents AND AMEND to ensure compliance is practical and does not impose an unfair cost to individuals AND AMEND to include use of valid science to support PPC1 assumptions.
Ransley, Adrienne Anne Submitter ID: 73763	PC1-6077	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to standardise allowable fertiliser rates based on land contour, fertiliser rates will ultimately determine stocking rates. AND AMEND to remove reference to fertiliser rates and stocking rates based on October 2016. AND AMEND Schedule B to control fertiliser application and review in 3 years.
Ransley, Kelvin John Submitter ID: 73761	PC1-6066	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to standardise allowable fertiliser rates based on land contour, fertiliser rates will ultimately determine stocking rates. AND AMEND to remove reference to fertiliser rates and stocking rates based on October 2016. AND AMEND Schedule B to control fertiliser application and review in 3 years.
Rata Hill Investments Ltd Submitter ID: 73974	PC1-9612	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to provide compensation on an annual basis for lost production due to forced land use change, decreased land values (determined by independent valuation and arbitration), and costs imposed by PPC1 including for tracking, water supply, fencing and maintenance, and pest and weed control. AND AMEND to revisit the compensation if a better land use for the said land is found in future.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ratray, Earl Steven Submitter ID: 73528	PC1-7869	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to allow a longer period (10 years suggested) for determining the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Schedule B to specifically require Certified Industry Schemes to use consistent definitions of area in terms of the calculations of nutrient loss when determining the reference point and this should be the total area of the single farming enterprise.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10599	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a... b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u> highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)... f. The reference period is an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1) <u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016</u> , except for commercial vegetable..." AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions: <ul style="list-style-type: none">• (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" ADD to the third Column, the words: " <u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u> " Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u> " Third column, " <u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u> " Soil description, second column, " <u>For dairy systems use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u> " ADD to the third column " <u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u> "
Ravenscroft, Michael and Clare Submitter ID: 71223	PC1-1626	Oppose the provision with amendments	RETAIN Schedule B regarding Nitrogen Reference Point reduction to 75th percentile AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point through the Schedule B provisions. AND AMEND the OVERSEER Model in PPC1 so that actual stock weights are used to create a more accurate stock unit measurement AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that an upper Nitrogen Reference Point is determined per hectare that applies to all farms, with a resource consent being required to go above that limit. AND MAKE any consequential amendments resulting from changes to Schedule B.
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10165	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the intent of Schedule B. AND AMEND as follows: "a. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated by a Certified Farm Nutrient <u>Management</u> Advisor to determine the amount of nitrogen being leached from the property or enterprise during the relevant reference period specified in

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>clause f), except for any land use change approved under Rule 3.11.5.7 where the Nitrogen Reference Point shall be determined through the Rule 3.11.5.7 consent process.</p> <p>c. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated using the current version of the OVERSEER Model <u>and OVERSEER Best Practice Data Input Standards</u> (or any other model approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council).</p> <p>d. ...it must be calculated using <u>the current version of the OVERSEER Best Practice Data Input Standards 2016</u>, with the exception...</p> <p>f. The reference period is the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable production in which case the reference period is 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016 <u>average of the previous – year period (12/13 – 15/16).</u>"</p> <p>AND ADOPT the definitions sought in this submission relating to certification programmes.</p>
Reese, Kate and Aaron Submitter ID: 72961	PC1-9221	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to consider the topography of individual properties, ensuring that neighbouring farms of similar soil type, climate and topography have the same Nitrogen Reference Point per hectare, and that the management of the Nitrogen Reference Point for each farm is determined through a Farm Environment Plan.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10043	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B (a) as follows: "The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated by a certified Farm Nutrient Advisor to determine the..." AND AMEND Schedule B (e) as follows: "The Nitrogen Reference Point and the Nitrogen Reference Point data must be provided..." AND AMEND to incorporate Schedule B, Table 1 into a farm environment planning guideline to develop the Nitrogen Reference Point and Farm Environment Plan.
Reeves, John Submitter ID: 71201	PC1-881	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that Nitrogen Reference Points are required in sub-catchments where nitrogen is an issue. Undertake more research and monitoring to determine nitrogen levels at a sub-catchment level. AMEND Farm Environment Plans to incorporate Land Use Capability Plans in order to set discharge targets.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8637	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B (c) to read: "The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated using the current <u>most-up-date version of the OVERSEER Model</u> (or any other model approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council). <u>Should a newer version of OVERSEER become available, the Waikato Regional Council must use this version to recalculate the Nitrogen Reference Point for all affected parties prior to any change in the Regional Plan. Affected parties may provide a new Nitrogen Reference Point, calculated from the latest OVERSEER version, to the Waikato Regional Council at any time.</u> " AND AMEND Schedule B (d) so that data must be provided to the Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019 <u>2020</u> . AND AMEND Schedule B (g) to read: "The following records (where relevant to the land use undertaken on the property or enterprise), <u>from which the Nitrogen Reference Point has been calculated</u> , must be retained <u>until 1 July 2022</u> , and provided to the Waikato Regional Council at its request." AND AMEND Schedule B (g)(iii) to include invoices from contractors that have applied fertiliser to the land, so long as these specify fertiliser type and tonnages applied, and the property where these were applied. AND ADD a NEW part to Schedule B (g) to read: " <u>(viii): Invoices containing details of numbers and ages of ages of animals grazed on the property on behalf of another owner(s).</u> "
Reymer, A Submitter ID: 71211	PC1-370	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule B.
Reymer, Garry	PC1-5589	Not stated	AMEND Nitrogen Reference Point to a 5 year rolling average. Schedule B

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74183			
RF & CL Lansdaal Ltd Submitter ID: 73549	PC1-8410	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to base the Nitrogen Reference Point on the conditions of the property, and the soil type , rainfall, etc, and not on past leaching rates on the farm.
Richardson, David Submitter ID: 73395	PC1-5843	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to monitor nutrient losses in waterways (not modelling with OVERSEER).
Richardson, Natasha Submitter ID: 73807	PC1-2731	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. AND MOVE towards a farm by farm, catchment by catchment, approach that takes into account individual issues and individual farm factors to achieve a tailored solution that achieves improved water quality and accommodates individual needs.
Ritchie, Hamish Submitter ID: 73935	PC1-2662	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND methods of calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point (Schedule B) so that all neighbouring farms of similar soil type, climate and topography have the same Nitrogen Reference Point.
Riverheads Ltd Submitter ID: 72599	PC1-3149	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. OR ALTERNATIVELY REPLACE the use of a Nitrogen Reference Point with a Farm Environment Plan that would encourage responsible use of nutrients and application guidelines.
Roberts, Peter Submitter ID: 72497	PC1-8087	Oppose the provision	DELETE grandparenting from PPC1.
Robinson Williams Farm Trust Submitter ID: 72907	PC1-10444	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Schedule B OR AMEND to provide a ban on urea AND AMEND to provide a maximum stocking rate, no more than 18 stock units per hectare managed through individual farm plans in stead of a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND so that if previous periods of activity are to be taken into account the reference period is 2005-2015 AND AMEND to ensure the top 50% of nitrogen emitters come back to the 50th percentile AND undertake more research and testing and conclusions around discharges from sub-catchments and manage losses tailored to those areas AND AMEND to consider the effects on sequestering carbon in soils AND AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-4005	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Schedule B references to allocation or benchmarking AND REPLACE with pollution levies based on outputs and the assimilative capacity of the land. AND establish a measuring system that is not the OVERSEER Model.
Rogers, Philip William Submitter ID: 73889	PC1-5234	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide for the Nitrogen Reference Point to be set at the most recent completed season once legislation has passed.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Rollett Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72849	PC1-5639	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide more flexibility to the determination of the base years, such as a five year rolling average AND AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Rombouts, Cornelis PM and Johanna M Submitter ID: 71199	PC1-11420	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Ronaldson, David Submitter ID: 73585	PC1-7492	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to allow flexibility on a case-by-case approach, by assessing water quality in a particular area.
Rotorua Lakes Council Submitter ID: 73373	PC1-2533	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to include caps based primarily on the ability of the land to attenuate contaminant leaching by tying limits to the land's Land Use Capability class. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Rowe, Susan Helen Submitter ID: 72588	PC1-6742	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils.
Rushala Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73387	PC1-5920	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Russell, Jill Adrienne Submitter ID: 71348	PC1-7321	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Russell, Roger Michael Submitter ID: 73702	PC1-9715	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that Nitrogen is managed on a sub-catchment basis AND develop and test a specific program (instead of the OVERSEER Model) before implementation.
Samuel, Criton Karaitiana Submitter ID: 71617	PC1-1675	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Sanford, John Submitter ID: 60715	PC1-3510	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B AMEND PPC1 (Schedule B) requiring a management plan for land 2 hectares plus.
Sattrup, Grahame Paul	PC1-9391	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73709			
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5717	Oppose the provision	Schedule B: REMOVE (Nitrogen Reference Point- Schedule B) the use of the OVERSEER Model or any other measuring tool in PPC1 until it is accurate both relatively and absolutely AND DELETE the use of benchmarking or allocation AND AMEND PPC1 to use and drive best management practices to achieve the pollution reduction objectives AND AMEND PPC1 to prohibit and strongly prosecute the worst practices maintaining pressure on the 'tail' as it improves AND research a series of mitigations with strong data to support their efficacy and help introduce them. These will in combination with pollution levies have the greatest and fastest effect on water pollution. Allocation REMOVE the use of allocations or benchmarking AND AMEND to use pollution levies based on the outputs above the assimilative capacity of land AND REPLACE the use of Overseer with a measuring system that works.
Saxton, David Christopher Submitter ID: 73946	PC1-3363	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 - Schedule B DELETE the use of OVERSEER from PPC1.
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-5895	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so urban areas are targeted to the same degree as farmers. AND AMEND PPC1 to assess previous efforts farmers have made to improve water quality when considering future restrictions. AND AMEND PPC1 to acknowledge the unique management systems of goat farming and its low impact on water quality. AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model until it can comprehensively and accurately model all farm systems. AND AMEND PPC1 so ensure stock exclusion requirements only relate to cows, horses, pig and deer. AND AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions on land use due to gradient, in-situ grazing of winter forage crops and cultivation are soil type specific.
Scott, Neil, Ann, Brent and Louise Submitter ID: 73024	PC1-1824	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B by removing the grandparenting approach from the plan. AMEND by providing a sub-catchment approach to address the contaminants that are relevant to each area rather than a blanket rule. AND any consequential amendments.
Scott, Peter Thomas Submitter ID: 73986	PC1-10656	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Scott, Shirley Submitter ID: 73939	PC1-5218	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1128	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B Nitrogen Reference Point provisions, but if not deleted AMEND to allocate all drystock farms around 25 kg Nitrogen /hectare/year [25 units of nitrogen]. AND AMEND to make better use of Farm Environment Plans.
Sharp, John & Leandre Submitter ID: 71255	PC1-263	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to extend the 2 year average to 5 years.
Sharp, Robert Malcolm Submitter ID: 73455	PC1-9099	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Schedule B any form of grandparenting. AND AMEND to allocate nitrogen discharge allowance on a per hectare basis relevant to, but not limited to, the following: soil type, topography, drainage, rainfall, and should be calculated on an input basis.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2667	Oppose the provision	DELETE Nitrogen Reference Points from PPC1.
Sherrard, Samuel John Submitter ID: 71431	PC1-1286	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to remove grandparenting allocation and reallocate all nitrogen loss numbers and include a nitrogen loss number trading scheme to be more equitable for all land and water users / owners.
Sherriff and Tatham, Mathew and Kim Submitter ID: 72508	PC1-5649	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety, AND ADD an approach to nutrient loss to focus on what are the issues for each sub-catchment and then at an on farm level, with the use of Farm Environment Plans and the land use capabilities.
Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514	PC1-5477	Oppose the provision	DELETE Clause g (iii & iv) of Schedule B. Reconsider the use of the OVERSEER Model to address the problem that, if part of a farm gets sold which has forestry on it, nitrogen may exceeds the Nitrogen Reference Point for the rest of the property (without an actual increase in nitrogen discharge)?
Simpson, Greg John Submitter ID: 73225	PC1-5536	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide for the opportunity to use an effects based system to deal with the issues within each farm.
Simpson, Jennifer Submitter ID: 74145	PC1-9887	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of a Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1. AND AMEND PPC1 so that the effects of Nitrogen are addressed on a property basis.
Sinclair Family Trust Submitter ID: 72029	PC1-6823	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to read: "f. The reference period is the two ^{three} financial years covering <u>2013/14</u> , 2014/15 and 2015/16, except for commercial vegetable production in which case the reference period is 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016."
Singleton, Tim Submitter ID: 74161	PC1-4601	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure low users of nitrogen do not have this privilege/tool completely taken away.
Slack, Hayden Robert Submitter ID: 73942	PC1-3325	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Schedule B g (i-vi).
Smuts-Kennedy, Chris Submitter ID: 73712	PC1-7363	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER a review of the use of the OVERSEER Model in PPC1 AND CONSIDER alternative techniques such as direct limits on the intensity and nature of use and nutrient input in relation to soil type, topography and weather/climate for each farm.
Smuts-Kennedy, Robin Submitter ID: 73323	PC1-6306	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to review the use of OVERSEER and consider alternative techniques.
Smyth, Mark Stewart Jonas Submitter ID: 71410	PC1-1201	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Southern Fresh Foods Ltd Submitter ID: 71408	PC1-1209	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to remove a Nitrogen Reference Point per entity from the plan AND REPLACE with a Nitrogen Reference Point per crop that reduces 10% over 10 years to a level that is an industry accepted standard for each specific crop AND AMEND to provide for the establishment of an alternative methods or model, which has the capacity to deal with the complexity levels needed.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11194	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to include provision for the establishment of an auditing procedure or other mechanism which ensures the accuracy and reliability of the input data and use of the OVERSEER Model for the purposes of establishing a Nitrogen Reference Point. For example, through the Farm Environment Plan process.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4161	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide an effects based approach to contaminant management including nitrogen leaching AND AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a cumulative area greater than 20 hectares { or any property or enterprise used for commercial vegetable production } must have a nitrogen Reference Point calculated as follows..." AND AMEND to provide evidence that the section 32 evaluation confirms clause a and Table 1 are the preferred approach to adopt and there are appropriately qualified and experienced professionals able to provide this information.
Stachurski, Wayne Michael Submitter ID: 73343	PC1-4480	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Stark, Steven and Theresa Submitter ID: 73721	PC1-5205	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to add the following: <u>"Farmers will farm to best practice. OVERSEER will be used as an informative, not regulatory, tool at the property level to assist in information gathering for future plan changes."</u>
Steele, Brian and Debbie Submitter ID: 72946	PC1-4482	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to extend the timeframe for determining a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Steffert, MP Submitter ID: 74093	PC1-4856	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B and the Nitrogen Reference Point so heavy nitrogen users are targeted.
Stewart, Garry Submitter ID: 71215	PC1-1459	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Stewart, Mark Submitter ID: 71411	PC1-954	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AND AMEND to ensure that the purpose for which information in Schedule B is being sought is clearly stated in Schedule B AND AMEND to ensure that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND AMEND to ensure that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND AMEND to ensure that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
ST Growers Ltd Submitter ID: 67421	PC1-1289	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure PPC1 allows for alternative modelling methods to OVERSEER which may prove to be more suitable in the future for the use on commercial vegetable production.
Stobie, Duncan, Loraine, Donald and Craig Submitter ID: 73998	PC1-5146	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to cover nitrogen by an input output system with pasture and cropping and the use of best practice. AND AMEND to use a system called NCheck, which is used in Canterbury. REMOVE section (g)(i) of Schedule B.
Stokes, Barbara Mary Submitter ID: 73805	PC1-2451	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B by REMOVING all current references to grandparenting and extensive operations needed for recording as the amount of nitrogen loss for grazing farms is low. AND AMEND by introducing a standard for all types of farms instead of trying to limit by type.
Stokes, Kelvin Arnold Submitter ID: 73748	PC1-5258	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with an effects based system that encourages farmers to address actual farm problems e.g. sediment runoff. (Schedule B)
Stokes, Olive Fay Submitter ID: 71402	PC1-12305	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Stokes, Tim Submitter ID: 74167	PC1-7775	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that stocking is determined through individual plans, which are approved based on the merits of each individual proposal for each property.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-6694	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Schedule B to use actual weights and therefore accurate stock measurements AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Storey, Campbell Grant Submitter ID: 73281	PC1-6504	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so everyone has the same nitrogen limit and is contributing equally to the changes required to improve waterways. For example, if the limit is X, then those below X can increase and those above can decrease. AND investigate how nutrient losses from cut and carry dairy goat farming systems can be calculated.
Strang and Strang Limited Submitter ID: 73851	PC1-5575	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. AND DELETE in PPC1 any reference to Nitrogen Reference Points. OR AMEND PPC1 so Nitrogen Reference Points are used as an information gathering tool only.
Strawbridge, Craig Wayne Submitter ID: 73503	PC1-8661	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to manage nutrients with a sub-catchment approach AND AMEND to relate the Nitrogen Reference Point to high nitrogen users, not low users.
Strawbridge, David N Submitter ID: 73951	PC1-3495	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Stubbs and Brown, Ben and Rebecca Submitter ID: 73924	PC1-5018	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Schedule B.
Sullivan, Daniel John Submitter ID: 72952	PC1-1624	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to extend the reference point calculation years to 2011/2012, 2012/2013, 2013/2014, 2014/2015 and 2015/2016.
Sutherland, Mark Nicholas Submitter ID: 73417	PC1-7476	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B in its entirety. If not deleted, then AMEND to provide for good management practices to be used as the reference point.
Swales, Donald Horton Submitter ID: 71252	PC1-271	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to control the amount of artificial nitrogen that can be applied in any year.
Swiss Belle Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73391	PC1-6860	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure OVERSEER is will get tailored to goat farming and freely available to farmers. AND AMEND Schedule B to consider the ownership of Overseer.
T.A. Reynolds Ltd Submitter ID: 71446	PC1-8260	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that it provides for the establishment of an alternative method or model to establish a benchmark nitrogen and phosphorus discharge for commercial vegetable production systems to the OVERSEER Model.
Tadema, John Submitter ID: 71416	PC1-10062	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Tapp, Kevin Submitter ID: 73435	PC1-7469	Oppose the provision	DELETE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model from Schedule B in its entirety, AND DELETE reference to a Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1, AND DELETE any standards or clauses from PPC1 which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates, AND ADD a provision to PPC1 that cuts back the input allowance of nitrogen applied to pasture to 10-20 units.
Tapp, Warren Submitter ID: 73013	PC1-1913	Oppose the provision	DELETE the provisions in Schedule B that mandate the use of OVERSEER to determine the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Tarr, Teresa Brigid Submitter ID: 73962	PC1-4500	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that a LUC component, is linked to an appropriate maximum stocking rate for each LUC component of the property.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8169	Support the provision with amendments	Ensure that Taupō District Council is involved in the development of the allocation framework. Schedule B.
Taupo Lake Care Incorporated Submitter ID: 61093	PC1-9362	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Schedule B the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model for regulatory purposes and any consequential amendments. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Taylor, Janet Submitter ID: 71081	PC1-26	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that the OVERSEER Model is developed further, made more accurate and used more appropriately.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-1770	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to remove the requirement to manage a Nitrogen Reference Point based upon stocking rate and allow for seasonal fluctuations based on climate through a farm by farm approach. AMEND to ensure that Best Management Practices are applied when using OVERSEER including input standards, applying farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters. AND ADD soil tests as possible marker for nutrient loss.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11815	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a... b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u> highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)... f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u> the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 , except for commercial vegetable..." AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions: <ul style="list-style-type: none">(ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" ADD to the third Column, the words: " <u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u> " Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u> " Third column, " <u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			Soil description, second column, " <u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u> " ADD to the third column "To ensure consistency between areas... that don't <u>for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u> "
Te Aroha Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 71204	PC1-2213	Oppose the provision	DELETE the 'Grandparenting' provisions of Schedule B. REMOVE the use of OVERSEER as a tool to assess the Nitrogen Reference Point in Schedule B.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11947	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a... b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u> highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)... f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u> the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 , except for commercial vegetable..." AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions: <ul style="list-style-type: none">(ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" ADD to the third Column, the words: " <u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u> " Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u> " Third column, "Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect <u>verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u> " Soil description, second column, " <u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u> " ADD to the third column "To ensure consistency between areas... that don't <u>for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u> "
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11665	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a... b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u> highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)... f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u> the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 , except for commercial vegetable..." AND AMEND Table 1 to read:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock."</u> <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "To ensure consistency between areas... that don't <u>for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
Te Mata Group Ltd Submitter ID: 72978	PC1-4416	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Schedule B provisions enabling the use of Nitrogen Reference Points and The OVERSEER Model. AND AMEND to adopt a methodology that assesses on-farm contaminants and takes into account the terrain, farm policy and receiving environment relevant to the sub-catchment.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6917	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1. AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on holding land use to historic leaching rates; stocking rates; and land uses.
Templeton, Heather and Murray Submitter ID: 71219	PC1-1725	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B OR MAKE better use of Farm Environment Plans to determine land use capability and as a measure of nutrient allocation.
Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690	PC1-8918	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND Schedule B to ensure tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND Schedule B to ensure that OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only, and to focus on trends.
TerraCare Fertilisers Limited Submitter ID: 73066	PC1-10493	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to support science which provides viable alternatives to superphosphate AND collate all data regarding solubility and factor into the OVERSEER Model or any other tool used to more accurately assess the nutrient output of an enterprise AND CLARIFY the meaning of the outputs in relation to risk of freshwater contamination AND AMEND to use Overseer as a guide to best management practices not a regulatory tool AND publish Overseer so it can be peer reviewed by other modellers AND MAKE the peer review commentary publicly available if this has been conducted AND NOTIFY what the inherent errors are within the model.
Terry, Shaun and Catherine Submitter ID: 73037	PC1-5984	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to provide for a 6 year reset of the Nitrogen Reference Point to be used for succession, or on purchasing a new farm, provided it is under the 60th percentile.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
<p>Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543</p>	PC1-7573	Not stated	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "<u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p> <p>If the Nitrogen Reference Point is to be used ensure compliance is assessed using a long term average of Nitrogen losses from the property</p> <p>AMEND PPC1 to encourage the use of a range of mitigation tools such as the Waikato Regional Council's MENUS of mitigations</p>
<p>Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361</p>	PC1-12142	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "<u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
<p>Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105</p>	PC1-8132	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read:</p> <p>'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "<u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Whenua O Matata Ltd Submitter ID: 68016	PC1-4495	Oppose the provision	AMEND to provide flexibility to the base years, that recognise the range of matters that need to influence farm management decisions AND CONSIDER alternatives to OVERSEER AND AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in here [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8451	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B(b) to the average annual nitrogen loss, not the highest.
Thomas, Deverel Graeme Submitter ID: 73407	PC1-7657	Oppose the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought Schedule B.
Thomas, Graham Submitter ID: 73447	PC1-11120	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that properties with the soil type, contour and farming type have the same Nitrogen Reference point.
Thomas, Kerry Louise Submitter ID: 73877	PC1-3447	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc. to which Schedule B relates.]
Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208	PC1-6080	Oppose the provision	AND REMOVE the requirement for sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point through the Schedule B provisions. AND AMEND Schedule B so that actual weights are used and therefore actual stock unit measurements. AND AMEND Schedule B so that where OVERSEER is used the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing the use of standardised input parameters. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point reduction to the 75th percentile.
Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043	PC1-6675	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND Schedule B to use actual weights and therefore accurate stock measurements AND AMEND to ensure where the OVERSEER Model is used that Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters AND AMEND to use the Olsen P from soil tests as a possible marker for nutrient losses.
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3460	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to read: "Schedule B- Nitrogen Reference Point ... as follows:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>a. The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated by a Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor to determine <u>identify</u> the <u>probable</u> amount of nitrogen being leached from the property or enterprise during the relevant reference period specified...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be the <u>average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u> highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference point period...</p> <p>d. The Nitrogen Reference Point data shall comprise the electronic output file from the OVERSEER or other approved model. <u>Any use of Overseer must follow current best practice guidance for use of Overseer and identify all instances where this has been deviated from and why, and where the OVERSEER Model is used, it must be calculated using the OVERSEER Best Practice Data Input Standards 2016, with the exceptions and inclusions set out in Schedule B Table 1.</u> "</p>
Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544	PC1-4113	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B and the nitrogen reference years to allow long term averaging of nitrogen losses should the Nitrogen Reference Point be continued with.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach and Waikato Regional Council's MENU's.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that outputs from the OVERSEER Model are used as a guide to decision-making only.</p>
Torstonsen, Shayne Kingsley Submitter ID: 73508	PC1-8659	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Townshend, Gary Submitter ID: 72877	PC1-9885	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Townshend, Scott Mark Submitter ID: 72617	PC1-7686	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Schedule B.
Transom, Andrew James Submitter ID: 73695	PC1-8468	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to provide for people/farms to submit an individual case regarding stocking rates.</p> <p>OR AMEND Schedule B to provide a blanket stocking rate per hectare based on land class.</p>
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5796	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Schedule B.</p> <p>AND REPLACE with a schedule describing the requirements of a Reference Land-use Description.</p>
Trinity Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 72608	PC1-9782	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B(f) reference period to allow the Nitrogen Reference Point to be calculated from any year from 2011 to 2016 at landholders discretion.
Trustees of Highfield Deer Park Submitter ID: 73932	PC1-4030	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B by developing a more appropriate modelling tool.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include flexibility for properties with low Nitrogen Reference Points where this may make future farming operations on those unviable.</p>
Tuaropaki Trust Submitter ID: 73769	PC1-3021	Not stated	<p>RETAIN Schedule B(c)</p> <p>AND RETAIN Schedule B(f)</p> <p>AND CONSIDER a review of the need for, and impacts of, the use of the current version of the OVERSEER Model and AMEND PPC1 as required.</p>
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-2781	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point. Schedule B</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1.</p> <p>AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach based on Farm Environment plans, using science to determine which contaminants are an issue in that catchment.</p>
Tully, Ciaran Submitter ID: 71653	PC1-9662	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to put mitigation factors in Farm Environment Plans that covers all discharges (agricultural, point source etc) and reassess Nitrogen Reference Point levels.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12220	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "<u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
Turton, Francis James Submitter ID: 73883	PC1-3743	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to review a new s32 analysis.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10554	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u> <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "To ensure consistency between areas... that don't <u>for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
Tylee, Brian William Submitter ID: 73530	PC1-7423	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Schedule B.
Upper Maire Creek Sub Catchment Submitter ID: 72970	PC1-4373	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that Nitrogen Reference Points are only required in sub-catchments that have an issue with nitrogen.
van der Laan, Menso W R Submitter ID: 71906	PC1-7927	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
van der Voorden, Vera and Nora Submitter ID: 74109	PC1-7398	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure that allocation is based on the Land Use Capability and suitability AND AMEND to ensure that the values of water bodies are identified AND AMEND to ensure that once values have been identified, limits are set to protect the most stringent value on a spatial and temporal basis AND AMEND to ensure allocation of costs to clean up should be polluter pays AND AMEND to ensure that any rate on clean up tax is based on percentage contribution by sector AND AMEND to provide a pollution tax to clean up the waterbodies. AND AMEND to ensure that revenue obtained through abstraction and metering is used for conservation purposes as well as cost recovery for monitoring costs.
van Loon, Jos Submitter ID: 73115	PC1-10191	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to enable developing farms to use the highest of a 5 year period for the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to extend the 2 year Nitrogen Reference Point period to 3 or 4 years for a status quo farm AND AMEND to provide for some flexibility for farmers who have been leading environmental improvement
Verry, Adrian Submitter ID: 73810	PC1-2481	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Schedule B the Nitrogen grandparenting rule.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3947	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to ensure a Nitrogen Reference Point is only used in those catchments with an identified issue based on sub-catchment water measures. When nitrogen levels affect swimming and food gathering (an ecological limit). AND AMEND clause (c) to non-penalise an OVERSEER version change. AND AMEND to define what is meant by 'financial year' in clause (f). AND AMEND clause (f) to ensure the reference point has 7 years to choose from at least. AND AMEND clause (g) to read: "The following records...must be retained for <u>7 years</u> and provided to the Waikato Regional Council at its request." AND AMEND to allow amalgamation of Nitrogen Reference Points on purchases of adjacent land. AND AMEND PPC1 to allow for no Nitrogen Reference Point where farms are spread across catchments and therefore it is difficult to calculate.
Volker, Peter Submitter ID: 73690	PC1-10295	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to ensure those with high nitrogen discharges based on OVERSEER modelling will be faced with disadvantages and restrictions to ensure nitrogen discharges are reduced.
Vos, Rene Alexander and Ereine Johanna Submitter ID: 74087	PC1-5229	Oppose the provision	REMOVE grandparenting of nitrogen. Schedule B AND REMOVE use of the OVERSEER Model AND develop a better tool for estimating rates of leaching.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12180	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a... b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u> highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)... f. The reference period is <u>an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)</u> the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 , except for commercial vegetable..." AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions: <ul style="list-style-type: none">• (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" ADD to the third Column, the words: " <u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u> " Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u> " Third column, " <u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u> " Soil description, second column, " <u>For dairy systems use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u> " ADD to the third column " <u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12101	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p> <p>f. The reference period is an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1)<u>the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016</u>, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock."</u> <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "<u>To ensure consistency between areas... that don't for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
Wagstaff, Nigel and Sally Submitter ID: 71188	PC1-165	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Schedule B to allow individual property/enterprise flexibility of fertiliser application following regular soil/pasture testing rather than a blanket 'one size fits all' approach.</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule B to require testing of property waterways to ascertain if or what impact an enterprise might be having on waterways.</p>
Waiawa Farms Submitter ID: 71346	PC1-5838	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Schedule B and reference to Nitrogen Reference Points.</p> <p>OR AMEND so that Nitrogen Reference Points are used as an information gathering tool only.</p>
Waikato and Waipa Branches of the New Zealand Deer Farmers Association Submitter ID: 74008	PC1-12310	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Schedule B.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3530	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to read: "A property or enterprise with a...</p> <p>b. The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be <u>the average nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during the reference period</u>highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference period (specified in clause f)...</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>f. The reference period is an average of the five years between the five financial years spanning 2011/12 to 2015/16 (as consistent with the five year rolling average in 5(a) in Schedule 1) the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016, except for commercial vegetable..."</p> <p>AND AMEND Table 1 to read: 'Animal distribution - relative productivity pastoral only' second column: "Use 'no differences between blocks' with the following exceptions:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (ADD a third bullet point) <u>Where the farm has verifiable farm operational data that is capable of showing the relative use of various blocks on the farm by different classes of livestock.</u>" <p>ADD to the third Column, the words: "<u>Where verification is possible relative difference should be allowed to be used to encourage smart land use and production systems consistent with Policy 5.</u>"</p> <p>Animal weights, second column, "Only use OVERSEER defaults - do not enter in weights and... (national averages). <u>Except where the farm has verifiable digital data of stock weights at the appropriate times.</u>"</p> <p>Third column, "<u>Accurate animal weights are difficult to obtain and prove but those operators who manage and collect verifiable weights should be able to use them.</u>"</p> <p>Soil description, second column, "<u>For dairy systems Use Soil Order - obtained from S-Map or where S-Map is unavailable from LRI 1:50,000 data or a soil map of the farm. For all other land uses use the best verifiable information available.</u>"</p> <p>ADD to the third column "To ensure consistency between areas... that don't <u>for the purposes of developing the Nitrogen Reference Point 75th percentile.</u>"</p>
<p>Waikato Dairy Leaders Group Submitter ID: 74049</p>	<p>PC1-11269</p>	<p>Support the provision</p>	<p>RETAIN the Schedule B requirement for properties and enterprises over 20 hectares to calculate a Nitrogen Reference Point.</p>
<p>Waikato District Council (WDC) Submitter ID: 73418</p>	<p>PC1-3119</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>REVIEW AND AMEND all relevant PPC1 provisions to:</p> <p>AMEND Schedule B to ensure it is explicit about how the Nitrogen Reference Point is to be used in rules applying for the first decade, and how it could be applied in future decades (additional Healthy River plan changes);</p> <p>AND CONSIDER the introduction of Nitrogen Emission Constraint (NEC) methodology as part of future plan changes at least, and;</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide greater clarity and alignment between statements concerning Nitrogen Reference Point in the rules and Schedule 1. The reason for this is the expectation is that Nitrogen Reference Point will increase in importance through time under Healthy Rivers plan changes (i.e. further reductions required), therefore it is important to get clarity now.</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule B(c), with the following, or wording with a similar intention:</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			"The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated using the current version of the OVERSEER Model (or any other model approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council). <u>OVERSEER results can be adjusted where there are scientific reasons to believe the model is over or underestimating nitrogen emissions.</u> "
Waikato Environment Centre Submitter ID: 73436	PC1-6241	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide for load allocation approaches that are equitable, promote efficient resource use, future proofed and promote sustainable management. AND AMEND to provide for the use of the Land Use Capability classification system.
Waikato Federated Farmers Meat & Fibre Industry Group Submitter ID: 73934	PC1-2682	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Table 1 Schedule B Missing data Provisions OR AMEND to allow for reasonable assessment criteria.
Waikato Focus on Peat Group Submitter ID: 72148	PC1-5522	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to use the nitrogen loss figure generated per farm, according to the conditions on that farm (not according to previous usage information). AND AMEND PPC1 to invest more in science prior to making policy.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3553	Support the provision	AMEND Schedule B to remove the ability for an enterprise to hold a Nitrogen Reference Point, and restrict the Nitrogen Reference Point to exist only in association with a particular parcel or property. AND AMEND to clarify whether it is the current, intended, or previous land use that determines the appropriate nitrogen reference period to use. AND AMEND clause a. to read: "The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated <u>approved</u> by a Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor..." AND AMEND clause b. to read: "The Nitrogen Reference Point shall be the highest annual nitrogen leaching loss that occurred during a single <u>financial</u> year (being 12 consecutive months) within the reference..." AND AMEND clause d. to read: "...and where the OVERSEER® Model is used, it must be calculated using the Overseer® Best Practice Data input standards 2016 <u>that relate to the version of the Overseer® model being used</u> , with the exceptions and inclusions set out in schedule B table 1." AND AMEND clause f. to read: "The <u>Nitrogen Reference period</u> is the two... except <u>where the primary land use is for commercial vegetable production in which case the reference period is 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016 or such lesser, relevant period if the land was used for commercial vegetable production during only part of that period.</u> " AND AMEND Schedule B clause g. to read: "... i. Stock numbers as recorded in annual accounts together with stock sale and purchase invoice <u>Records of stock numbers and stock classes, births and deaths, stock movement on and off the property, grazing records and transport records;</u> ii. Dairy production data; iii. Invoices for fertiliser applied to the land <u>Records of fertiliser type and amount, application rates and fertiliser placement records;</u> iv. Invoices for <u>Records of feed supplements and amount sold or purchased, and records of supplements grown and fed on farm;</u> v. Water use records for irrigation (to be averaged over 3 years or longer) in order to determine irrigation application rates <u>mm/ha/month per irrigated block, and proof of areas irrigated (for Overseer® block setup);</u> vi. <u>Records of crops grown on the land and grazed including area and yield, and including cultivation and sowing records where available; and</u> vii. <u>A map detailing the location and area of land used for effluent irrigation;</u> viii. iii. <u>Horticulture crop diaries and NZGAP records.</u> ix. <u>Soil test data – including anion storage capacity</u> x. <u>A map detailing the property boundaries, areas including block (management) areas and retired areas, and the total</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>area of non-productive areas; and</p> <p>xi. <u>Certificate of title and legal description.</u>"</p> <p>AND ADD an advice note to read: "<u>Advice note: For the avoidance of doubt, financial information contained within the above records may be redacted (blacked out) prior to it being provided to Waikato Regional Council.</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule B Table 1 by deleting the existing Table 1 and replace with the new Table 1 in Appendix A to the submission.</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule B clause d to read: "...with the <u>settings that must be used complying with exceptions and inclusions set out in Schedule B Table 1. Where another approved model is used, it will conform to the data input standards as approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council.</u>"</p>
Waipapa Farms Ltd and Carlyle Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 73863	PC1-4715	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B by including precise references to OVERSEER including version number.</p> <p>AMEND Clause f) reference period to be the 24 months following PPC1 being made operative.</p> <p>AND DELETE Clause g).</p>
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11384	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B(c) to read: "The Nitrogen Reference Point must be calculated using <u>either</u> the current version of the OVERSEER <u>or the APSIM or the SPASMO model</u> (or any other model approved by the Chief Executive of the Waikato Regional Council.."</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule B(d) to read: "The Nitrogen Reference Point data shall comprise the electronic output file from <u>either</u> the OVERSEER <u>or the APSIM or the SPASMO Model</u> or other approved model, and where the OVERSEER Model is used, it must be calculated using the OVERSEER Best Practice Data Input Standards 2016, with the exceptions and inclusions set out in Schedule B Table 1."</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule B(f) to read: "There reference period is the two financial years covering 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 (<u>including any currently planned or consented future land use</u>), except for commercial vegetable production in which case the reference period is 1 July 2006 to 30 June 2016."</p>
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2146	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B to incorporate the Nitrogen Reference Point and use in Farm Environment Plans as a Best Practice Management Tool.</p> <p>AND develop protocols for the use of actual input data for the OVERSEER Model.</p> <p>AND CLARIFY how new versions of Overseer will be handled and which version Schedule B is based on.</p>
Waitaka Farming Partnership Submitter ID: 73441	PC1-6411	Oppose the provision	<p>Reconsider the use of the OVERSEER Model in PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule B and the time-frame for calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point by making it longer</p> <p>AND REPLACE grandparenting approach in PPC1 with a more equitable approach.</p>
Waitomo Catchment Trust Board Submitter ID: 73124	PC1-7947	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B so that Nitrogen Reference Points are calculated on a 5-year reference period, at a property or sub-catchment level, as part of the Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the highest dischargers are required to reduce to the 60th percentile, and very low historical dischargers may increase to the 30th percentile.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that landowners that have previously worked to reduce their discharges have this taken into account when calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point.</p>
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10341	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Schedule B discharge provisions to take account of sub-catchment differences AND REPLACE the Nitrogen Reference Point catchment-wide approach with a sub-catchment planning and management alongside the implementation of robust Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the use of modelled (the OVERSEER Model) numerical values of nitrogen discharges to determine resource consent status and compliance with standards</p> <p>AND CONSIDER the risks cost and benefits of Overseer in more detail</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to replace the nitrogen management provisions with an emphasis on Farm Environment Plans and robust sub-catchment planning and management. AND CLARIFY how Phosphorus is being measured in the Waipā Freshwater Management Unit.
Wall, Trevor Matthew Submitter ID: 72595	PC1-9668	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that PPC1 achieves the right mix between land type, land use and nitrogen use AND AMEND to develop a new system for managing nitrogen loss. AND AMEND to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point over a longer period.
Walter, Philip Submitter ID: 71194	PC1-6623	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in Schedule B for sheep and beef farmers with the Olsen Phosphorus test being a better tool.
Walter and Doran, Peter Alan Susan and Casey Submitter ID: 73078	PC1-8687	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the use of OVERSEER for obtaining the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REPLACE with soil types and stock class to find the amount of nitrogen the soil can hold before leaching. AND AMEND to use sub-catchments to identify the amount of nitrogen loss and amount of nitrogen to be applied through scientific evidence not a grandparenting approach. AND AMEND so that farms not exceeding the 75th percentile can work on nitrogen applications for accumulating 5 year average.
Ward, Simeon Submitter ID: 72665	PC1-10967	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by the Federated Farmers submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Ward-Allen, William Alec Submitter ID: 74147	PC1-9873	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to REMOVE the need to establish a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Washer and Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73973	PC1-8608	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to remove the restriction on nitrogen use in hill country.
Waterworth, Ashley Submitter ID: 73180	PC1-6554	Support the provision	RETAIN the OVERSEER Model in its current state. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND RETAIN flexibility to move Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment. AND AMEND to ensure that the 75th percentile includes the dairy sector.
Waterworth, Ashley Submitter ID: 73176	PC1-6559	Support the provision	RETAIN the OVERSEER Model in its current state. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND RETAIN flexibility to move Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment. AND AMEND to ensure that the 75th percentile includes the dairy sector.
Waterworth, Bruce Kenrick Submitter ID: 71442	PC1-2531	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule B the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation. AND RETAIN the use of the current version of OVERSEER to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Jenefer Fay Submitter ID: 71438	PC1-1571	Support the provision	AMEND schedule B to include the dairy sector within the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated over the 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial years. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment. AND RETAIN the use of the current version of the OVERSEER Model.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Waterworth, Lewis Bruce Submitter ID: 71444	PC1-1527	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule B provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated using the highest leaching loss over the reference period using 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial year. AND RETAIN using the current version of OVERSEER to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point AND RETAIN that the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value includes the dairy sector. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Serena Submitter ID: 71437	PC1-8573	Support the provision	RETAIN Schedule B, AND AMEND to provide flexibility to move Nitrogen Reference Points across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Watkins, Lloyd Murray Submitter ID: 73529	PC1-6123	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1/Schedule B so that it's fair for all farming operations. AND AMEND PPC1 to shift from the grandparenting approach to a fair and measured system. AND AMEND PPC1 to encourage low emission land use types. AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model.
Watson, David and Sheona Submitter ID: 73059	PC1-4730	Oppose the provision	REMOVE (Schedule B) the Nitrogen Reference Point for PPC1 AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach addressing all four contaminants equally and specifically for each sub-catchment. Specific requirements can then be translated into farm specific targets addressed within the Farm Environment Plan. AND REMOVE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and use the Farm Environment Plan to set mitigation for all four contaminants equally and specifically for each sub-catchment.
Weake, Jeffrey Laurence James Submitter ID: 73450	PC1-9148	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide for an effects and science based sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm and water bodies in that sub-catchment AND AMEND Schedule B/PPC1 to provide for the Nitrogen Reference Point to be used in an information capacity for best practice, not in a regulatory capacity.
Webber, Richard Mark Submitter ID: 72829	PC1-4785	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is calculated at a sub-catchment level (not Freshwater Management Unit level).
Welch, Andrew R and Carmel A Submitter ID: 73995	PC1-8365	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B.
Welsh, Mikayla Submitter ID: 74184	PC1-6151	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by removing the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point.
White Pine Dairies Ltd Submitter ID: 73277	PC1-11034	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Schedule B the use of Nitrogen Reference Points AND DELETE the methodology of the grandparenting of nutrients AND provide an alternative tool to the OVERSEER Model.
Wilding, Anthony Gordon Submitter ID: 73501	PC1-8790	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B f. the reference period years to 2011/2012, 2012/2013, 2013/2014, 2014/2015 and 2015/2016. AND AMEND to develop in PPC1 through collaboration between industry and compliance bodies a sound and agreed scientific reference points for monitoring. AND substantiate the OVERSEER Model calculation or other measuring tools with physical field monitoring on reference farms in each catchment. AND AMEND Schedule B to provide some compliance leniency in recognition of farmers with a low Nitrogen Reference Points. AND CONSIDER setting a target Nitrogen Reference Point for each sub-catchment and a desire to have all land users to that level in the longer term.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3878	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B the Nitrogen Reference Point the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with the use of Farm Environment Plans as the primary tool to manage nutrient losses. Nitrogen Reference Points should be used to support the Farm Environment Plans and farms with high emission should still be required to reduce their nutrient losses.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND more work should be done on addressing contaminant loss through a sub-catchment approach including increased use of technology and water monitoring to support the identification of sub-catchment issues.
Williams, Ian David Submitter ID: 71432	PC1-685	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to a Nitrogen Reference Point that is produced according to the following timeframes: - All farms above 20 ha in Priority 1 catchments December 31, 2020 - All farms above 20 ha in Priority 2 catchments December 31, 2023 - All other properties 1 January 2026 AMEND Schedule B to provide for an extension of the timeframes for the development of Nitrogen Reference Points for mixed arable systems until the development work for the OVERSEER crop module is completed AND AMEND Schedule B to address the inequities that high and low Nitrogen Reference Point numbers will have on land values.
Williams, Michael Aitken Harper Submitter ID: 73948	PC1-3230	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B so that every farm is dealt with on an individual basis. Each farmer involved should sit down with the Waikato Regional Council and individually tailor a solution that suits both parties.
Williams, Sam Joseph Submitter ID: 74198	PC1-5958	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B to extend the period for calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point to 6 seasons (2010/11, 2011/12, 2012/13, 2013/14, 2014/15, 2015/16).
Williamson, Don and Robyn Submitter ID: 73957	PC1-2821	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference cap in Schedule B AND REPLACE with a sub-catchment plan (Land and Environment Plan).
Williamson, Jack Submitter ID: 72769	PC1-8923	Oppose the provision	AMEND to extend the reference period for Nitrogen Reference Points AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to calculate Nitrogen Reference Points.
Williamson, Stephen David Submitter ID: 73040	PC1-8670	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B requirements for farms to be held at or below a property's Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model AND, if an allocation of nitrogen discharges is needed, base the allocation on the natural capacity of soils and not on existing land uses.
Williamson, Terry Submitter ID: 71228	PC1-789	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to use an industry-approved tool instead of the OVERSEER Model and to use stock units/hectare up to a realistic threshold. No specific decision requested relating to animal weights in Table 1 of Schedule B. AND AMEND so that there is a common measure for every square metre of land.
Wills, Alan Bryan Submitter ID: 72954	PC1-1640	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Wilson, David Lesley Submitter ID: 67510	PC1-7252	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE from Schedule C the use of the OVERSEER Model to determine leaching, AND REPLACE with sampling from rivers and streams to identify areas of leaching.
Wilson, Mark Submitter ID: 73923	PC1-5182	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B – Part g, in its entirety.
Win Dee Farms (2007) Ltd Submitter ID: 73787	PC1-9058	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to allow farmers who did not own a farm in the reference years, 3 to 5 years to accurately reflect a nutrient level within industry guidelines.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Schedule B as requested by Federated Farmers in their submission. [AMEND Schedule B to ensure that the purpose for which information is being sought is clearly stated. AND ENSURE that it is within Councils powers to seek all of the information sought in Schedule B. AND ENSURE that the information sought by Council is no more than is necessary to achieve the purposes for which it is sought. AND ENSURE that the requirements set out in Schedule B match the Policies, Methods, definitions, etc, to which Schedule B relates.]
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8856	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to use all farm Nitrogen Reference Point data and average it on a per hectare basis, and use this as a catchment or sub-catchment reference. AMEND Schedule B (g)(i) to the Lincoln 2003 stock unit definition of a 450kg dairy cow producing 385 kgMS as 8.4 stock units. AMEND Schedule B, Table 1, Farm Model to leave non-contiguous properties that are part of the same enterprise as separate entities.
Woods, Paula and Ken Submitter ID: 73806	PC1-2453	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule B by excluding the Nitrogen Reference Points for sheep and beef farmers.
Wright, Nathan John Submitter ID: 72624	PC1-3086	Oppose the provision	DELETE Schedule B. A sub-catchment approach where farmers are educated on the best nitrogen management practices that can be included in a Farm Environment Plan would be more appropriate.
Young, Peter Robert Orr Submitter ID: 73228	PC1-4301	Oppose the provision	AMEND Schedule B to provide a wider range of years to calculate a Nitrogen Reference Point.